

# Guide and Index

*to G.I. GURDJIEFF'S*

**All and Everything**

*Beelzebub's Tales to His Grandson*

Routledge & Kegan Paul  
London and Henley

Copyright © TRADITIONAL STUDIES PRESS 1973

*All Rights Reserved*

*First printing, March 1971*

*Second printing with minor revisions, December 1973*

*Third printing, June 1979*

ISBN 0 919608 01 9

Library of Congress Card Number 73-165106

TRADITIONAL STUDIES PRESS

Box 984, Adelaide Street P.O.

Toronto, Canada M5C 2K4

PRINTED IN ENGLAND  
BY HAZELL WATSON & VINEY LTD.

## PREFACE

There has been a demand on the part of many people trying to understand G. I. Gurdjieff's book, *All and Everything: Beelzebub's Tales to His Grandson*, for some help in approaching a book that more and more is taking its place in the world as the vehicle of a true teaching. Though irresistibly drawn to the book, they feel disconcerted. It may be because Gurdjieff speaks to the whole of a man at once, and we are unaccustomed to that call.

This guide and index to *All and Everything* is the effort of a small group of people to move towards meeting this demand. We have not tried to produce a concordance that would make every reference available or a lexicon that would explain all the unusual words. What we have tried to produce is a guide and index that would be useful to the serious student of *All and Everything*.

We began with the realization that the meaning of Gurdjieff's book will not open to conceptual attack, but requires thought and feeling of quite another kind. We are not concerned with making the book "easier," but more approachable. The truth may well be that our primary reason for undertaking a guide and index at all was our own desire to get closer to the heart of *All and Everything*. And to our surprise and delight, we found that there were ways of doing so.

For instance, as we divided the words alphabetically among us for individual study, we discovered that

one word would become a thread to the entire teaching as it wove through explanations, parables and humorous anecdotes attaching to itself more and more clusters of meaning. One of us would declare that the clue to the book was the word BEING; another pursued CONSCIENCE and a third, MULLAH NASSR EDDIN, who sometimes appeared to all of us as the key to the character of Beelzebub himself. In the end we agreed that all the words were a necessary study and that our work could not possibly take the place of the reader's own search.

We shall be happy if any student finds our guide and index useful, but we had in mind primarily those interested not only in understanding *All and Everything*, but also in practising the spiritual discipline Gurdjieff believed his work to be. Perhaps the best summary of our effort is that we were trying to carry out the third instruction Gurdjieff gave in his *Friendly Advice*:

"Read each of my writings three times," he said.

"First—at least as you have become mechanized to read all your books and newspapers:

"Secondly—as if you were reading aloud to another person:

"And thirdly—trying to get to the gist of what I am saying.

"Only then will you be able to form an impartial judgment, truly your own, of my writings. Only then will my hope be realized that you may receive, to the degree of your understanding, the special benefit I have in mind for you and which I wish for you with all my being."

THE EDITORS

## GUIDE AND INDEX

### PAGE CORRELATION TABLE

To enable the *Guide and Index* to be used with the paperback edition of *Beelzebub's Tales to His Grandson*, in which the pages are numbered separately by volume, a *Page Correlation Table* is included as an appendix to this edition of the *Guide and Index*. Additional separate copies are available on request.

# A

**ABASEMENT** impulse of self-abasement 539

## **ABBOT**

of the monk Ignatius 521

Pedrini 573-5 578

**ABDEST** a form of ablution 977-8 998 1010 1024

## **ABDIL**

in the Being of this priest the function called conscience had not yet been quite atrophied in him 187-8; *and* 190

Beelzebub explained to his friend frankly the utter stupidity and absurdity of the custom of Sacrificial-Offerings 191ff.

instead of delivering the usual sermon he began speaking about Sacrificial-Offerings 201ff.

Beelzebub gave his body to the presence of the planet Mars 205-6

**ABILITY** of intensively actualizing being-Partkdolg-duty 1179

**Able:** to be impartial 354

**Ableness:**

to manifest the possibilities proper to the presences of three-brained beings 292

ableness-of-conscious-direction-of-the-functioning-of-his-own-psyche 369

## ABLUTION

Required-intensity-of-ableness to be able to convince and persuade not less than a hundred others 369; *and* 371  
ableness-to-be 459  
of actualizing the being property Ikrlitzakakra 485  
to pronounce 497  
to be sincere 538  
and sensitiveness 972  
being-ableness 496-8 526

ABLUTION *see* ABDEST

## ABNORMAL

factor 272  
functionings 367 820  
goings and comings 606  
being-impulses 443  
inherency 526  
*concerning* education 567  
*see* being-EXISTENCE

### Abnormality:

fixed in the totality of their spiritualized parts 630  
physical 637  
Nature was compelled to adapt herself to this abnormality 784  
of the Reason of power-possessors in Russia 944  
organic abnormalities in America 944  
their god self-calming has been and still is for them almost the chief evil engendering and evoking all the abnormalities of their psyche as well as their ordinary being-existence 954; of the psyche 415 637 1129  
the periodic fundamental source of the issuing of new causes of abnormality 1043; *and* 1045

## ABRUSTDONIS

as this weeping 1162  
inner and outer 1165

### ABOVE

The Judgment Seat Above 27  
the foundation of this Most Great Greatness is there Above 244

### From Above:

command 1120 1147; commanded 353; commandment 948  
confided to Moses 1004  
data manifested, for engendering in them genuine conscience 368; *and* 378  
supreme direction 110  
desire expressed 1142  
not forbidden us from Above to be frank 901  
Individuals actualized 353 697-701 732 734 736-7740; sent 238 674 1232; almost as one sent 581  
injustice coming, as it were 1124  
Messengers 233 239-40 246 347-8 1126  
a messiah from Above, Lentrohamsanin 399  
misfortune unforeseen 86  
pardon 1175  
saints 732; *see* RELIGION  
unforeseeingnesses 132 766; *and* 86  
*The Very Sainly Ashiata Shiemash, Sent from Above to the Earth* 347-52

ABRUSTDONIS these sacred substances Abrustdonis and Helkdonis are just those substances by which the higher being-bodies of three-brained beings, namely, the body Kesdjan and the body of the Soul, are in general formed and perfected 1106; *and* 1107-9 1166 1168

## ABSOIZOMOSA

**ABSOIZOMOSA** when any surplanetary formation is artificially grafted or manipulated in any such fashion, it arrives in a state defined by Objective Science as Absoizomosa in which it absorbs from its surrounding medium cosmic substances serviceable only for the coating of what is called its automatically self-reproducing subjective presence 948

## ABSOLUTE

Most Great and Most Most Holy Sun Absolute; *see* SUN

Reason of our Incomparable Creator Endlessness 769 800

firm-calm, the total absence of any Reason 769

vibrations of the note do 868

Chinese absolute note do 888 898

## ABSORPTION

conscious absorption of cosmic substances 782-3;

*see* SUBSTANCE

*and* 948

## ABSTAINING

monks 807-10

from the consumption of certain edible products 1011

## ABSURDITY

wisecracking about the life and death of Jesus Christ 785-7

the more absurd their manifestations, the more famous they become 224

their quite absurd egoism 281

## ACTAVUS

### *Concerning:*

Time, obvious absurdities 132

Sacrificial-Offerings 191-2

polyglotism 531-2

Esperanto 586

*and* 82 617

**ACCIDENT** cosmic 180 236; *see* TRANSAPALNIAN

**ACCUMULATOR** one of Gornahoor Harharkh's appliances 156

## ACCURSED

word, doctor 554

organ Kundabuffer 694 842 857 1059 1117 1162;

*see* KUNDABUFFER

## ACID

Salounilovian, formed from naphtha 836

sulphuric, nitric and muriatic 928

## ACT

to do means to act consciously and by one's own initiative 1202

impulses which constrain us to act to attain something and to strive for some aim 1225

anti-God acts 197

*concerning* opium 214

assimilation of the results of oft-repeated acts 1220;

*see* REPETITION

being-act 454 794

**ACTAVUS** man 771 795-6

## ACTION

### ACTION

cosmic 300

every action of man is good in the objective sense, if it is done according to his conscience, and every action is bad if from it he later experiences remorse 342

the four sources of action: mother-in-law, digestion, John Thomas and cash 343

reciprocal 493

maleficent 688 1159; on the merciless Heropass 750

subjective, *concerning* Stopinders 753-5

mutual-actions-ensuing-one-from-the-other-and-forming-one-common-functioning 839

vivifying 1139

sacred 1176

being-action 192

*and* 39

**ACTIVE** *see* ATTENTION, DELIBERATION, ELEMENT, FORCE, MEDITATE, MENTATE, PART, PONDER, PRINCIPLE

### ACTIVELY

to reflect 25

to-deliberate-actively-and-long 1156

pondered 1162-3

the aim to mentate actively, impartially 1186

### ACTIVITY

Most Saintly Activities of Ashiata Shiemash 596;  
*see* LABOR

a wide field of activity was opened up for Poolood-jistius 1122

## ACTUALIZE

maleficent activities and unconscious maleficent manifestations 390

### ACTORS

representatives-of-Art 443

living automatons 504

*and* 494-516 *passim*

### ACTUALIZATION

automatic 15

cosmic 84 237 293 407 765 1183; common cosmic 628 756 959

conscious 487

Kerkoolnonarnian-actualization 144

the seven actualizations according to the Itoklanos principle of the duration of being-existence 437-9

*concerning* the river of life 1228-9

being-actualization 242

*and* 90 139 145 147 755 825 1120 1126

### ACTUALIZE

Sacred Individuals actualized from Above: Ashiata Shiemash, Buddha, Christ, Krishnatkharna, Lama, Mohammed, Moses 347 353 697-701 732;  
*see* COATING

two facts actualized in their common presences 564-5

actualizability 1092

*and* 131 143 245 696

Actualizer: of Everything Existing in the Whole of the Universe 1209; *and* 1120

Actualizing:

being with presences for actualizing the hope of our Common Father 236

being-Partkdolg-duty, *used throughout, e.g.,* 409 1179

## ADAM

what is foreordained 1219  
the all-universal Actualizing 1227  
and 137 143 145 406 569 1140

ADAM 96 776

## ADAPTATION

obtaining-of-the-required-totally-of-vibrations-  
by-adaptation 144  
cosmic law of self-adaptation-of-Nature 564; *see*

NATURE  
to the required posture, *concerning* comfortable  
seats 955

ADASHSIKRA Monday 464ff.

ADASHTANAS the first highest whole note on the  
Lav-Merz-Nokh 850

ADDRESS verbal 876

ADHERENTS of Legominism; *see* LEGOMINISM

ADIAT *see* FASHION.

ADMINISTRATION those around King Appolis  
117 119

ADOPTERS-by-compulsion 654

## ADORN

adorning their exteriors to offset the value-of-their-  
inner-insignificance 227  
adornment 218 230

## AFALKALNA

ADOSSIA Archangel; *see* ANGEL

ADULATION self-adulation 1207

## ADULT

age of responsible beings 107

men 982

life 8 984

and 983-4

*see* RESPONSIBLE

Adulthood : 1228

ADULTERY shameful impulse of 627; *consider*  
*also* 511 980ff. 990ff. 994ff.

ADVERSITY 383

## ADVERTISING

the name of the Great Beelzebub Himself 41-3;  
*consider also* 1144

a maleficent invention whose action induces in its  
bearer a continuous doubt about everything 938  
and 941-2

## ADVICE

*Friendly Advice vi; and* 17

Ahoon's advice about artists 511-6 1074-5

adviser-specialists 385-6

*see* COUNSEL, WARNING

AEROLITE 85

## AFALKALNA

productions of men's hands 460

being-Afalkalna 517 519

## AFFECTATION

**AFFECTATION** Ahoon, with the affectation of a Moscow suburban matchmaker at the marriage of her client 516

## AFFINITY

affinity-of-vibrations 171 785 787  
cosmic law: affinity of the number of the totality of vibrations 279  
complete 839

## AFFIRMING

and in those nervous nodes scattered over the whole of the planetary body, there are accumulated at the present time all the results obtained from the affirming and denying manifestations of their head-brain and spinal marrow, and these results having become fixed in these nervous nodes scattered over the whole of their common presence, are later also such a neutralizing principle, in the further process of affirmation and denial between the head-brain and spinal marrow, just as the totality of everything arising in the Megalocosmos is the neutralizing force in the process of the affirmation of the Protocosmos and the various shades of denials of all the newly arisen Suns 780; and 779

holy affirming part 279 802

*The Affirming and Denying Influences on Man—Makary Kronbernkzion's Boolmarshano* 1132 1137

affirming and denying factors for the Reason-of-knowing and the Reason-of-understanding 1167  
being-Exioëhary transformed for the affirming principle in beings of the male sex 796

## AGE

affirming or active principle 692; source, father 822 and 854  
*see* FORCE

**AFGHANISTAN** 528-9 1024

## AFRAID

a lion is unclean simply because men are afraid of it 199  
such a being always becomes afraid of certain perfectly harmless formations like mice 503 and 878  
*see* FEAR

**AFRICA** 178 284 302 304 521 676 1133; *see* GRABONTZI

**AGAIN-TARNOTOLTOOR** second grade cosmic law 768

## AGE

preparatory 3 9 15 26-7 272 332 816-7 822-3 983 1046 1058 1126 1156 1179 1219

responsible 78 107 134 272 354 394 438-9 521 567 602 638 686 696 815 818 823 1046 1052 1094 1163 1198 1228-9 1231; *see* ADULT

being-age 129

Old age:

the-lawful-infirmities-of-old-age 364; and 363 and essence-power 385  
*consider also* 74 542

Aged:

Beelzebub 54

being 457 1130; *see* ELDER

The Middle Ages: 1001 1035

## AGGREGATION

### AGGREGATION

second grade cosmic law : Litsvrtsi, the aggregation of the homogeneous 758  
of microcosmoses 762

### AGITATION

Agitation-of-the-minds-of-the-whole-of-Babylon 383ff.; *and* 271ff.  
vainly-to-grow-agitated 637  
a crosscurrent or agitation in the ether which penetrated the whole of the ship Karnak 1054  
joyful 1177  
*and* 44

AGOOROKHROSTINY sacred building for beings of the male sex 1108-9

### AHOON

Beelzebub's devoted old servant 55  
having an incomparably more normal presence, and being clothed with a being-Reason of higher quality 554  
in his preparatory age nobody aided the crystallization in him of the data for the ability of intensively actualizing being-Partkdolg-duty 1179  
advice to Hassein 511-6 1074-5  
his search for a doctor 554-7  
with an unusual seriousness and preserving the style and even entire expressions of Beelzebub 449; *and* 512 554  
*spelled* Akhoon 917  
*and* 59-60 228-6 252 264-5 285 450-1 614 641 1054 1152 1163 1178 1180

AID philanthropic 433

## AIM

### AIEIOIUOA

sacred, cosmic, second-degree law 141  
there proceeds within every arising large and small, when in direct touch with the emanations either of the Sun Absolute itself or of any other sun, what is called Remorse, that is a process, when every part that has arisen from the results of any one Holy Source of the Sacred Triamazi-kamno, as it were, revolts, and criticizes the former unbecoming perceptions and the manifestations at the moment of another part of its whole 141  
*and* 142 253 305

### AIËSAKHALDAN

being-Hanbledzoin is called on certain planets the sacred Aiësakhaldan 569  
*and* 727

AIËSSIRITTOORASSNIAN-contemplation the sacred cosmic substances required for the coating of the highest being-body, can be assimilated and correspondingly transformed and coated in them, just as in us, exclusively only from the process of what is called Aiëssirittoorassnian-contemplation actualized in the common presence by the cognized intention on the part of all their spiritualized independent parts 569

### AIM

#### Aim of:

Adherents-of-Legominism 485; *consider also* 454  
society Akhaldan, the striving to become aware of the sense and aim of the Being of beings 297;  
*and* 211 298

Ashiata Sheimash 348 354  
 Atarnak 1100  
 Beelzebub 207 233 531 558 594 608  
 Belcultassi 294-5  
 Gurdjieff: as a boy 39; *consider also, From the Author 1184ff.*; each one of us must set for his chief aim to become in the process of our collective life, a master 1236  
 Harharkh and his son Rakhoorkh 1152  
 Hassein 1117  
 Konuzion 216  
 Lentrohamsanin's parents 394  
 Mohammed 710  
 societies formed to abolish reciprocal destruction 1062-73; they do not like to occupy themselves with such affairs which are within their Reason and within their power, but occupy themselves always with decisions of such questions which are incomparably higher than their Reason 1073  
 Theophany 820  
 certain beings of the continent Atlantis of its latest period even began to consider these same processes of the absorption of these higher being-foods as the chief aim of their existence 783  
 Choon-Kil-Tez and Choon-Tro-Pel: from the very beginning of their responsible age they almost became such as three-brained beings everywhere on the planets of our great Megalocosmos become who choose the same Aim, those who carry out all their studied researches not for the satisfaction of their vainglorious, proud and self-loving weaknesses—as is done by the beings there, particularly the contemporary ones who choose the same field for themselves—but for

the attainment of a higher gradation of Being 823

*Also:*

egoistic aims 492 689 692 694 697 1048 1159; *and* vainglorious 1063-4 1068  
 scientific 429  
 pursuing a single aim 1199  
 impulses, which constrain us to act, to attain to something, and to strive for some aim 1225  
*and* 31 115 189 1085

Aim and sense of existence:

and he must know all this, concerning the holy planet, in order to strive to exist in that direction which corresponds just to the aim and sense of existence, which striving is the objective lot of every three-brained being, in whom the germ arises for the coating of a higher-being-body 748  
 the sacred Determinator-of-Reason, by which not only are the gradations of their Reason measured, but there is also determined their degree-of-justification-of-the-sense-and-aim-of-their-existence 769; *and* 791  
 the aspect of this fundamental question is so important for the understanding of a great deal that proceeds there on Earth 1105  
 commandment: the highest aim and sense of human life is the striving to attain the welfare of one's neighbor 1186; *and* 514  
 according to the two principles of being-existence: Foolasnitamnian and Itoklanos 130ff.  
 that all other beings should call and consider their country the Center-of-Culture 186  
 the destruction of pearl-bearing beings for the gratification of their quite absurd egoism 231

## AIMNOPHNIAN

the inner overlord, self-calming, which by itself became the sense and aim of their existence, *concerning* the Trusteeship 609  
young and still unformed beings who do not even begin to be aware of 1023  
*and* 294-5 297-8 755 1094 1117 1209  
*see* DECISION, INTENTION, SENSE

### AIMNOPHNIAN mentation

perceptible logic 775  
being-Aimnophnian-mentation 776-7

## AIR

second being-food, a help coming from outside for the evolution of the substances of the first being-food 788; *and* 1050; *see* FOOD  
second-sourced substance 781  
help-for-the-moon 783; *consider also* 1108  
the functioning of the planetary body of beings of all forms of external coatings is adapted by Nature in general in such a way that the process of their nourishment with the second being-food, which your favorites call breathing of air, proceeds in them, and this nourishment is taken in not only through the organs of breathing, but also through what are called the pores present in their skin 647; *see* BREATHING  
atmosphere, air, ether, or any other totality of homogeneous cosmic elements 70

AISSORIAN priest 1185-6

## AKLONOATISTITCHIAN

### AKHALDAN

the word expressed: the striving to become aware of the sense and aim of the Being of beings 297 founded on the initiative of Belcultassi 292-7  
a society which in its time was, throughout the whole Universe, called envied for imitation 294  
genuine objective science then arose on their planet 298

members called Akhaldan sovors, but later when the members were divided into a number of independent groups, the members belonging to different groups began to be called by different names 298-300; *and* 211

after the second Transapalnian perturbation, the members migrated to Egypt 301  
emblem of the society 308-10

Makary Kronbernkzion, a member 1131-2

#### *Connection with:*

Asoochilon 293

being of Beelzebub's tribe 302-3

Konuzion 212-3 822

Choon-Kil-Tez and Choon-Tro-Pel 822 868

beings of Egypt who were direct descendants of the learned members 301-13 329 558 587 1007  
*and* 342 1054

#### *Consider also:*

Adherents-of-Legominism 329 455

Kanil-El-Norkel 455

Pythagoras 455

Hamolinadir 382

Moses 1007

### AKLONOATISTITCHIAN

organic attraction 772

longing, or physico-

## AKSHARPANZIAR

a learned Chaldean and a member of the club for Legominists 457

his report on transmission of knowledge to remote generations through the Law of Sevenfoldness 458-62

and 463 468

ALABASTER 520 1137

ALBION'S ISLES 193 199; *see* ENGLAND

## ALCHEMY

definite maleficent fantastic science, under the name of that great science which is a branch of genuine knowledge 325; and 334 970 1017

alchemic investigations 1021

alchemist 831

## ALCOHOL

alcoholic liquids 922-4 927-8; *consider also* 622

alcoholism 382

Trusteeship of People's Temperance 529ff.

disease of the passion for 595

organic need for 602

sympathetic Persian, his poison 978-1022*passim*

ALERT 254 333

ALEXANDER OF MACEDONIA 404 423

ALGAMATANT Archangel, His Pantameasurability, Great Arch-engineer of the Universe, His Measurability 83 128

ALIAMIZOORNAKALU sacred process Essence-Sacred-Aliamizoornakalu 175-6

ALIL for the definition of the nuances of sound 828

ALILLONOFARAB Fluorine 830-1

ALIMAN thaumaturgist of Tikliamish 189

## ALL

All-Autocratic-Ruler 380

all - brained - balanced - being - perceptiveness, or Ksherknara 354

All-embracing: of everything that exists 244; Holy Prana 258

all-planetary 1101

All-Quarters-Maintainers of the Universe; *see*

ANGEL

All right 933

all-universal: Actualizing 1227; purposes 1219

## ALLA-ATTAPAN

these two great terrestrial Chinese learned beings, the Choons, then had recourse for their elucidatory experiments to every kind of what are called chemical, physical, and mechanical experiments and they gradually formed one very complicated and in the highest degree edifying experimental apparatus 832; 833-55*passim* its three parts: Loosochepana, Dzendvokh, Riank-Pokhotarz or Riank-Pokhortarz 834

ALLA EK LINAKH rich shepherd 1019-21

## ALLEGORICAL

### ALLEGORICAL

emblem of the society Akhaldan 310  
clay models 476  
transmission of ideas in the Holy Writ 738-9  
Mullah Nassr Eddin's habit of expressing himself  
allegorically 598

ALMACORNIAN turquoise 746

ALMUANO *see* ELMOOARNO

### ALMZNOSHINOO

sacred sacrament 726-31*passim* 741-2  
information about the Lord's Supper, a preparation  
for 737

ALNATOORORNIAN-being-duty of a godfather  
314

ALNEPOOSIAN earthquake 585

ALNOKHOORIAN cacophony 577

### ALPHABET

of movements 465  
of three hundred and fifty-one letters 496

ALSTOOZORI sorrowful reflections 312

ALTITUDE of thought and meaning 858

ALTRUIST in order to be in reality a just and good  
altruist it is inevitably required first of all to be  
an out and out egoist—*wise saying of ancient  
times* 1236

## AMERICA

AMAMBAKHLOOTR a wise and learned being  
648-9

AMARHOODAN meaning help-for-God, the name  
given to the third being-food by the beings of  
Atlantis 783

### AMARLOOS

meaning help-for-the-moon, the name given to the  
second being-food by the beings of Atlantis 783  
a sacred being-duty 1108

AMAZEMENT being-impulse of 449

AMAZONS 690

AMBER 70 75 309 311

AMBITION being-impulse of 379

AMEN 3 353

AMENITIES all contemporary 76

AMENZANO the blessings of 65

### AMERICA

*Beelzebub in America* 918-1054  
and 271 652-3 677 679 689-90

American:

in my opinion there remains among them the  
largest percentage of beings in whose presences  
the said possibility is not entirely lost 1041

## AMERSAMARSKANAPA

the term of those American beings is still, as our wise teacher would say, only a day and a half 967  
 Mister 919-85*passim*  
 and non-American new inventions designed just to produce stupor 693  
 fruit preserves 949  
*and* 99 518 653 677-84

AMERSAMARSKANAPA 836

AMIABILITY that is, empty words in which there is not a single atom of the result of an inner benevolent impulse 876; *and* 1199

AMMETER 168

AMOROUSNESS *see* CHARMS

AMPERAGE 916

AMSKOMOUTATOR 161

AMU DARYA river 185-6

ANALOGY of the carriage, horse, coachman 1191-1201*passim*

ANALYSIS

analyzing himself, *concerning* Belcultassi 295  
 analytic-chemists 547  
 logical 1047-8

ANASHA hashish 582

## ANGEL

ANATHEMATIZE 95-6 98 101

ANCESTOR

good left for us by 15  
 passed by heredity 105 199  
 invented by 421  
 efforts and labors of 708  
 first 774  
 Great Ancestors of the beings of Egypt 590  
 relatively normal 842  
 remote 98 1220  
*concerning* Kundabuffer 105 119 1162  
*and* 1141  
*see* GENERATION

ANCIENT *see* ART, GREECE, KALKIANS, KORKOLANS, ROMAN, TOULOUSITES

ANGEL, ARCHANGEL, ARCHCHERUB, ARCHSERAPH, CHERUBIM and SERAPHIM  
 His Truthfulness, the Archangel *Gabriel* 28  
 Archangel *Adossia*, President of the Commission of Inspection, announces the construction of the new ship invented by Archangel *Hariton* for intersystem and interplanetary communication, *from* 68-75  
 The Most High Commission consisting of Angels and Archangels, specialists in the work of World-creation and World-maintenance, under the direction of the Most Great Archangel *Sakaki*, sent from the Sun Absolute to the solar system Ors to investigate the first cosmic catastrophe 82-91*passim*; *see* TRANSAPALNIAN

Arch-Engineer Archangel *Algamatant* explains 83  
128

it was resolved that the Earth should constantly send to its detached fragments, for their maintenance, the sacred vibrations askokin, and the Archangel *Sakaki* and other members obtain the sanction of His Endlessness for this actualization 84; and 1105-6

the second descent of the Commission when, with the help of the Chief-Common-Arch-Chemist-Physicist Angel *Looisos*, the organ Kundabuffer was caused to grow in three-brained beings 88-9  
249 1059; consider also 240; see KUNDABUFFER

the third descent, under the direction of the Most-Great-Arch-Seraph *Sevohtartra*, when the organ Kundabuffer was destroyed; the Archangel *Sakaki* had, in the meantime, become worthy to be the divine Individual he now is, one of the four Quarter-Maintainers of the whole Universe 89-90

following an etherogram from the Center announcing the reappearance of certain Most High Sacred Individuals, a number of Archangels, Angels, Cherubim and Seraphim did appear on Mars; escorted by one of the Seraphim, his second assistant, His Conformity Archangel *Looisos* condescended to talk to Beelzebub about the first and second catastrophes and about the welfare of the moon, and requested that he undertake the task of discouraging the practice of Sacrificial-Offerings undesirable for cosmic phenomena of a greater scale, from 179-83; and 1101-2

on Beelzebub's return from exile, the Most Great

Archcherub *Peshvogner*, All-Quarters-Maintainer, receives his essence promise concerning the sins of his youth, and grants his all-gracious promise to give orders that all the being-productions Beelzebub had collected from the various planets be taken to the planet Karatas in the space-ship Omnipresent 175-6

the Most Great Archangel *Setrenotzinarco*, All-Quarters-Maintainer, manifested his pleasure by giving a command concerning the soul of Beelzebub's friend, the priest Abdil, whose planetary body was given to the presence of the planet Mars 205

concerning the elevations of Tibet, Ahoon reports a conversation with the Archangel *Viloyer*; His Splendiferousness had told him that at the last most high and most sacred reception of finally returned cosmic results, a certain Individual, Saint Lama, had had the privilege of personally presenting at the feet of our Endless Uni-Being, in the presence of all the Most High Individuals, a petition regarding the abnormal growth of the elevations, and the Archangel *Looisos* had been dispatched to clarify the causes and take appropriate measures 264-5

the system of this kind of Egolionopty was, it seems, invented specially for this holy planet by the famous angel, now already Archangel *Herkission* 747

sacred canticles sung by cherubim, seraphim, angels 749 763 1175 1178

our triumphant cherubim and seraphim then gave, for the first time, to all the newly arisen actualizations those names which still exist even until

today, *concerning* the cosmoses 759-60; they gave names, also existing until now, to the emanations and radiations issuing from all the cosmoses 760; they also then at the very beginning established that still now existing sacred Determinator-of-Reason 769

all our now existing angels, archangels, and most of the Sacred Individuals nearest to our Common Father Endlessness arise just upon this marvelous planet, Modiktheo, of the system Protocosmos 772

one of the Cherubim near to our All-Embracing Endlessness brought a command from Above that owing to his conscious labors for the attainment of results for the purpose of common-cosmic welfare, and also owing to the personal petition of the Archangel *Looisos*, Beelzebub's punishment should no longer affect his posterity 1120

His Self-Keepness, the Archseraph *Ksheltarna*, the Great Observer of the movements of all the concentrations of the Megalocosmos 1121

the chief organization and government of the holy planet Purgatory was undertaken at His own wish by our All-Quarters-Maintainer the Great Arch Cherub *Helkgematios* 800; he learned of Beelzebub's quarterly reports and observations of Earth beings sent to his son Tooilan, became interested in them, and commanded that they be reproduced in the common planetary Toolookhterzinek, or radiogram 1123-4; these led to concern and finally to turmoil among the dwellers on the holy planet; fifty righteous souls were chosen to find out the true reason why such an

absurdity exists which makes self-perfecting impossible for the higher being-parts of the three-brained beings of Earth; the Archcherub sanctioned their choice and expressed a desire to help them 1125ff.; *see* GOOD and evil

in most cases concerning these questions, just these ordinary three-brained beings, who acquire information about every kind of genuine fact exclusively only thanks to being-Partkdolg-duty are more competent than any of the Angels or Cherubim with their prepared Being, who though perfected in Reason to high gradations, yet as regards practical confrontations may appear to be only such individuals as our always respected Mullah Nassr Eddin defines: never will he understand the sufferings of another who has not experienced them himself though he may have divine Reason and the nature of a genuine Devil 1160; *consider also* 773 1208

The Most Great Universal Solemnity, *described* 1173-88; a procession composed of several archangels and a multitude of angels, cherubim and seraphim 1173; by the decree of the Archcherub *Peshvogner*, and bearing his own sacred rod, to restore to Beelzebub, in accord with the pardon granted from Above and for certain merits, his horns 1175; thereupon all without exception fell prostrate before Beelzebub 1177 the bird-beings of Saturn have hearts exactly like the angels nearest our Endless Maker and Creator 92; *and* 158

*used* in the sayings of Mullah Nassr Eddin 1086 1110 1160

*and* 889-40 794 972

ANGLO-TIBETAN war 706

ANGUISH 804

ANILINE dyes 32 427 601 950; maleficent 429

ANIMAL

the average man differs from the animals only by the greater complexity of his reactions to external impressions, and by having a more complex construction for perceiving and reacting to them 1203

conscience, the data for the possibility of the acquisition of which Great Nature endowed them with, as godlike beings in differentiation from mere animals 1234

the whole individuality of every man must, as a condition of responding in reality to the sense and predesignation of his existence as a man and not merely as an animal, indispensably consist of four definite distinct personalities 1189

single-brained and double-brained 25

clean and unclean 199; *see* SACRIFICIAL OFFERINGS  
instinct 567 955

magnetism 568 *inset*

and 14-5 906 1025 1037 1190

*the following animals are referred to throughout:* ape, ass, bagooshi, bear, buffalo, bull, camel, cat, cattle, chameleon, chirman, chirniano, cow, crocodile, cur, deer, dog, donkey, elephant, frog, goat, hare, hog, horse, hydra, hyena, jackal, jackass, kalianjesh, kesmaral, lamb, leech, lion, mammoth, mare, monkey, mouse, mule, oxen, phalargas, pig, pirmaral, puppy, quadruped,

rat, scorpion, sheep, skunk, slug, snail, snake, swine, tiger, toosook, wild beings, wolves, worms;  
*see* BIRD, FISH, INSECT

ANKLAD

the Reason of the sacred Anklad is the highest to which in general any being can attain, being the third in degree from the Absolute Reason of His Endlessness Himself 1177; *and* 800

may he be perfected unto the Holy Anklad 128 229  
By Thy Vanquishing Of The Heropass Have We Obtained The Possibility Of Perfecting Ourselves To The Sacred Anklad—*the Hymn to our Endlessness* 1174

*see* DECREE

ANODNATIOUS part of Okidanokh 156 168

ANOKLINISM a teaching 576; *see* ISM

ANOOLIOS *see* ANULIOS

ANOROPARIONIKIMA sacred building for beings of the middle sex 1108 1110-1

ANSANBALUIAZAR

all the results issuing from all the cosmic sources great and small, taken together, were also then named by the cherubim the common-cosmic Ansanbaluiazar; present-day objective science also has the formula: Everything issuing from everything and again entering into everything 761

the last Stopinder of 774

## ANSAPALNIAN

a certain quantity of higher cosmic substances must necessarily be transformed through them for the continuation of their species and for the maintenance of the general harmony of the common-cosmic Ansanbaluiazar 782  
by which the Most Great cosmic Trogoautoeocrat is actualized 785  
our solar system like all the other solar systems has its own 1157  
common-cosmic 761 774 782 785-6 866 1148  
being-Ansanbaluiazar 787-8

### ANSAPALNIAN-octave

those seven cosmic substances which in their general totality actualize specially for the given solar system what is called the inner Ansapalnian-octave of cosmic substances, which independent octave, in its turn, is a one-seventh independent part of the fundamental common-cosmic Ansapalnian-octave 880  
each such an octave of strings on the Lav-Merz-Nokh gave that totality of vibrations which according to the calculations of the great twin-brothers correspond to the totality of the vibrations of all those cosmic substances which, issuing from seven separate independent sources, compose one of the seven-centers-of-gravity of the fundamental common-cosmic Ansapalnian-octave 849

ANTS on the moon 62

ANTHRACITE 75

## APPARATUS

ANTHROPOPHISM a teaching 576; *see* ISM

ANTKOOANO that sacred process of perfecting Objective-Reason 563

### ANULIOS or Anoolios

small satellite of Earth called Kimespai, meaning Never-Allowing-One-to-Sleep-in-Peace 85

and 84 181 316 771 1105 1107

*see* FRAGMENT

### ANXIETY

a criminally egoistic anxiety for the safety of my personal existence 166

to-attain-to-a-complete-absence-of-the-need-for-being-effort-and-for-every-essence-anxiety-of-whatever-kind-it-may-be 688; *see* CALM

essence-anxiety 688 747

and 76 265 1161

Anxious: 215

### APE

the ape question 270-3

ape-beings 272 313-4

aping 30

and 223 225 585

APOCALYPTIC end, fate 178-9

### APPARATUS

for the transformation of cosmic substances: beings-apparatuses, apparatuses-cosmoses, localizations or brains, Tetartocosmoses, three-brained

## APPEARANCE

beings, presences 144 571 763 774-5 780 784-97  
*passim*  
three perceptive apparatuses in the common  
presence of a man, acting as perceivers for all the  
seven planetary-gravity-center-vibrations 1217  
of the Choons, Alla-attapan 882-55  
of El Koona Nassa, Arostodesokh 1019 1021  
of Gornahoor Harharkh 151 161 176 1156  
of Hadji-Asvatz-Troov 886-90  
of King-Too-Toz, Lav-Merz-Nokh 848ff. 866

## APPEARANCE

Beelzebub, with a transfigured appearance corre-  
sponding to His merits and visible to all 1178  
as you drink wine not as people do today, not  
merely for appearances but in fact honestly, then  
this shows me that you do not wish to know  
about this practice of mine out of curiosity, but  
really owing to your desire for knowledge  
—*Karapet of Tiflis* 46  
fashions: means for changing and disguising the  
reality of one's appearance 689  
during this period, it has been of no concern to  
them whether any object external to them them-  
selves had any substance whatsoever—all that  
was necessary was that it should have a striking  
appearance 949  
they began employing every possible means to  
deform this divine grain in order to give to its  
product a beautiful and striking appearance 952  
the totality of the subjective appearance of each  
one of them, is a totally exact imitation exclu-  
sively only of various other independent group-  
ings breeding on other continents 1043ff.

## ARAS

a young man of pleasing appearance and dubious  
content 31  
*consider also* 17 406 430-1 493 1028  
*see* EXTERIOR

APPENDIX Toospooshokh 956

APPETITE 17 21

APPLIANCE of Gornahoor Harharkh 153; *see*  
APPARATUS

APPOLIS King of Atlantis whose nickname was  
the Archcunning 112; *and* 111-20

APPRECIATION exaggerated, inner, abnormal,  
being-self-appreciation 513

APPREHENDINGNESS wild beings of Tibet,  
perfected as regards apprehendingness and  
cunning up to the ideal 254

ARAB learned man, Mal-el-Lel 38; *and* 701 1098

ARACHIAPLNISH highest octave of the Lav-  
Merz-Nokh 850

ARAL SEA 184

ARARAT Mt. Ararat 1026

ARAS river 1026

ARAVIANS 675

ARCANA of the Self-tamers 257 260

ARCH-

archangel, archcherub, archseraph; *see* ANGEL  
 archcriminal property 1065  
 archcunning; *see* APPOLIS, LUCIFER  
 archmaleficent 694  
 archphenomenal 621  
*The Arch-preposterous* 149-76  
 archstrange 707  
 archtragic-comic 1077  
 arch-vainglorious 404 423

ARCHITECTURE

day-of-architecture, Tuesday 464ff.  
*and* 521

ARGUENIA small town in Maralpleicie 226-7

ARHOONILO the great Arhoonilo, a former famous prophet from the planet Desagroanskrad, assistant to the chief investigator of the whole Universe in respect of the details of Objective Morality 200-1

ARISING

*used throughout in such phrases as:* man, an arising in the image of God 41; the cause of the cause of my arising, or grandfather 1180; desire-for-the-arising of such a Divine being-impulse 380  
 cosmic 125-6 183 407 409 471 473 650 723 762  
 764-6 768 798-9 1050

great and small 138  
 independent arisings in Tetartocosmoses 761  
 newly arising units of the Megalocosmos 1179  
 Okhtatralnian-arisings, Oonastralnian-arisings,  
 Polormedekhtian-arisings 824-5  
 prime 138-40  
 relatively transferable arising depending on the quality of the functioning of thought, feeling, and organic automatism 38  
 spiritualized and half-spiritualized 947  
 World-arising 322  
*see* KESDJAN

ARISTOCRAT

called emir, count, khan, prince, melik, baron—jokes of nature 1087  
 all the experiencings of these aristocrats and zevrocrats can be reduced to three series: food, recollections associated with the former functioning of their sexual organs, memories of their first nurse 1088; and 1082-3; *see* CASTE

ARMAGNAC liquor 13 142 917

ARMANATOORA a priest of the Tikliamishian civilization who spread a doctrine of external Good and Evil 1142-3

ARMENIAN

language 12 14  
*and* 13 922

AROSTODESOKH remarkable apparatus of El Koonan Nassa 1019 1021

## ARRACK

ARRACK liquor 923

ARROGANCE 356; *see* KUNDABUFFER

ARROWS poisoned arrows of Elnapara 254

## ART

*Art 449–523*

the same definite idea there, now existing under the denomination art, is one of those automatically acting data the totality of which of itself, gradually, and though almost imperceptibly yet very surely, converts them—that is, beings having in their presences every possibility for becoming particles of a part of Divinity—merely into living flesh 451–2

transmission of true knowledge to future generations through the Afalkalna and Soldjinoha by means of the Law of Sevenfoldness 460ff.

a one-third death through the premature using up of the Bobbin-kandelmost of the feeling center occurs for the most part among those terrestrial beings who become by profession, representatives-of-Art 448; *and* 512–6 523

you must always be very careful with these contemporary types and never offend them 1074–5

artist: he-who-is-occupied-with-art 496; *and* 514 ancient art 518 521 522

its origin and meaning 457ff.

inititiates of art 462 518

works of art 907

## ASHIATA SHIEMASH

### ARTIFICIAL

artificially to blend and to disassociate the parts of the Omnipresent-Okidanokh 153

the-cause-of-artificial-light 157; *consider also* 1159 such a transmission of knowledge to remote generations through the Law of Sevenfoldness will not be natural but artificial 462

impressions from artificial perceptions 565 567

ASHAGIPROTOËHARY the last sacred, fundamental Stopinder of the sacred Heptaparashinokh 771 774 781

ASHHANA *see* CAFÉ

### ASHHARK

the continent, first called Iranan, then Ashhark, then Asia, and composed of Tikliamish, Maralpleicie and Pearl-Land 182 184–5 207–9 212 216–7 225 227 229 232–3 262 315–7 321 417

### ASHIATA SHIEMASH

seven centuries before the Babylonian events, there was actualized in the planetary body of a three-brained being there a definitized conception of a sacred Individual who became there in his turn a Messenger from Above, and who is now already one of the Highest Most Very Saintly common-cosmic Sacred Individuals *from* 347–410

now one of our seven Most Very Saintly Omnicosmic Individuals without whose participation even our Uni-Being Common Father does not allow himself to actualize anything 405

## ASIA

and 54 245-6 418-5 422-3 454 530 563 572 596  
624-5 698 901 1067 1094 1104 1118

Ashiatian epoch: 385

ASIA 184 209 316 387 392 416-7 422 447 519 581 582  
858 864 1028 1093 1101-3 1133-6; *see* ASHHARK,

IRANAN

Asiatic:

beings 422  
communities 1093  
fishermen 421 860  
group 416  
people 600  
shepherds 417 421

ASIMAN Brother Asiman, the alchemist 970-1

ASKALNOOAZAR 149; *see* TRUST

ASKLAIAN or Asklay slaves 675 1074

ASKOKIN

the planet Earth should constantly send to its detached fragments, for their maintenance, the sacred vibrations askokin 84; *and* 1107 vibrations which arise during the sacred process of Rascoarno of beings of every exterior form 182-3

Askokin must be freed from the sacred substances Abrustdonis and Helkdonis, just those substances by which the higher being-bodies are formed and perfected 1106-7; *see* AMARHOODAN, AMARLOOS

## ASSOCIATION

ASOOCHILON a saint and Eternal Individual who became coated in the common presence of a three-brained being named Tetetos 293

ASPECT

three aspects of the law Triamazikamno 138  
strange aspects of the psyche 349  
the-seven-aspectness-of-every-whole-phenomenon 821  
the fundamental aspects of each whole named by the Choon brothers 828  
about his mechanicality, a man must think deeply from every aspect 1209  
being-aspects 1141

ASS 21 252 715 1068

ASSEMBLY of the Enlightened, also called The-Assembly-of-All-The-Living-Saints-of-the-Earth 1091-2 1098

ASSIMILATION

of cosmic substances 783 792  
transformation and assimilation 784; *and* 569  
cosmic law: the assimilation of the results of oft-repeated acts, *concerning* Kundabuffer 1220

ASSISTANCE reciprocal 1199

ASSOCIATION

I then decided to tell you everything about them in such a way that there should be crystallized in you for your future being-associations the

## ASSOCIATION

required what are called Egoplastikoori 1165;  
and 1170; consider also 489

every part of this allegorical figure gives every member of our society in all the three independently associating parts of his common presence, namely, body, thoughts, and feelings, a shock for corresponding associations 309

I had finally attained complete freedom from all the bodily and spiritual associations of the impressions of ordinary life—*Ashiata Shiemash* 355 from the time when they ceased consciously to actualize being-Partkdolg-duty, thanks only to the results of which what is called sane comparative mentation as well as the possibility of conscious active manifestation can arise in beings from various associations, and from the time when their separate brains associating now quite independently, begin engendering in one and the same common presence three differently sourced being-impulses, then they acquire three personalities having nothing in common with each other 480-1; and 487

to be quite sincere with himself, that is to say, to be able to conquer those impulses which had become habitual in the functioning of his common presence from the many heterogeneous associations arising and proceeding in him and which were started in him by all sorts of accidental shocks coming from outside, *concerning* Belcultassi 295

the accident on the street corner is unaccountably connected in your associations with a meringue 1206

Mentation:

## ASSOCIATION

the process of the mentation of every creature, especially man, flows exclusively in accordance with the law of association 15

there may already be arising in your mentation a corresponding mental association which should effectuate in you that which you call understanding 21

and 42 52 480-1 633-4 1162 1185; see MENTATE

Concentrating: 1110

Meditation: 1043

Conscious, or intentionally evoked, or allowed: 25 76  
487 506-7

Automatic, or habitual:

reading superfluously and associating only by thoughts 444

the association of thoughts which ought inevitably to flow in them receives shocks from the reflexes of their stomach and sex organs 1060; and 1088  
and 943 947 1062 1082-3 1140 1211 1213

Freely flowing: as a rest from active mentation to converse sometimes by following only the course of freely flowing associations 591; and 150 228 943 1153

Proceeding in the separate brains: 309 336 371 446  
489-91 507 672 856 876 1151 1170

Heterogeneous, or unequally flowing: 37 52 295  
480-2 485-7 1216-7

Memory:

it is repetition of previously perceived impressions engendering what is called association, and the parts of this repetition which enter the field of a man's attention, that together condition what is termed memory 1218

and 36 586 672 860 1065 1159 1164 1169 1180

## ASSOCIATION

Evoking or engendering impulses, or sensations, states, convictions, *etc.*: 16 42 228 481 483 487 491 876 1082-3 1140 1162

Impressions and perceptions:

the newly seen and newly heard only serve them as shocks, so that in them associations proceed of the information previously installed in them and corresponding to this newly seen and newly heard 686; *consider also* 770

*and* 355 381-2 480 483 486-7 491 506 586 1040 1216 1218

Energy:

harmonious association by virtue of which alone energy is created for active being-existence—at the present time, this energy can be elaborated in their presences only during their quite unconscious state—what they call sleep, *concerning* *Transamkeep* 445

after every kind of association of unavoidably perceived shocks began to proceed in the process of their waking state only from several already automatized series-of-former-imprints consisting of endlessly repeated impressions-experienced-long-ago, there began to disappear in them even the instinctive need to perceive every kind of new shock vital for three-brained beings, and which issue from their inner separate spiritualized being-parts or from corresponding perceptions coming from without for conscious associations, for just those being-associations upon which depends the intensity in the presences of beings of the transformation of every kind of being-energy 506

*and* 489-40 505 507

## ASTRALNOMONIAN

Laws of association:

the sensing of the flow of time is directly proportional to the quality and quantity of the flow of thoughts, stated in that branch of genuine science entitled the laws of association of human mentation 1185

*and* 15 446-7 479 485

*Concerning*:

people of different races and conditions 16; *and* 645 1217

Legominism 479ff.

Law of Sevenfoldness 481-2

Being-association: 506-7 586 633 943 947 1140 1165 1170

Associative:

center-of-gravity-of-associative-experiencing 164  
*and* 25 150 311 479-81 483 645 1162

ASSOOPARATSATA the Milky Way 51

ASSYRIAN

that sympathetic Assyrian, *Hamolinadir* 332-8  
theory of vibrations 888  
*and* 675

ASTONISHMENT

Beelzebub's 1044-5

being-impulse of 501 886; impulse of 857 886-7  
being-astonishment 326

ASTRAL-body or body-Kesdjan 131 1192; *see*  
BODY, PART

ASTRALNOMONIAN Astralnomonian-Protoëhary  
is transmuted into the substances named  
Astralnomonian-Defteroëhary 788-9

## ASTROLOGER

ASTROLOGER 286-90 307

Astrological: psycho-physico-astrological 8

ASTROLUOLUCIZOIN the radiations of all the planets of any solar system 761

ASTRONOMER 286 290-1

Astronomy: 1215

ASTROSOVORS 211; *consider also* Akhaldan-strassovors 299

ATARNAKH Kurd philosopher, author of the treatise *Why do Wars Occur on the Earth?*; truly learned though very proud and self-loving; all his suppositions were very similar to the great fundamental cosmic law Trogoautoeocrat; he revived the ancient custom of sacrificial offerings, from 1094-1104

ATESHKAINI gypsy sacred stool 1025

ATHEISTIC *see* TEACHING

ATHOS the monastery Old Athos 29

## ATLANTIS

loss of, second Transapalnian Perturbation 106 177

215 242 276 317 323 559 587 624 823 827 831

and 85 110 178 208-12 230-2 275 292-4 302-3 309

312 342 349 351 464 553 589 674 676 717 783

801-2 806 819 821-2 826 841 868 1007 1048 1054

1108-11 1130 1133

## ATMOSPHERE

### ATMOSPHERE

of the Holy Sun Absolute 798

of the holy planet Purgatory 746-7

of almost all cosmic concentrations 270

of planets 136 139 181 288 723 763 1050

of Mars 61; of Mars and Saturn 269

of the moon 63 181 183 316 838

which is necessary for every planet and which serves for the actualization of the Most Great

common-cosmic Trogoautoeocrat 181; and 137

law of the action of the vibrations arising in the atmosphere of enclosed spaces, Daivibrizkar 466-7

according to the principle Itoklanoz, the changed

form of the actualization in the common pres-

ences, of the second being-food automatically

taken in 570-2

the body Kesdjan of the being is coated with

those substances which in their totality make

this cosmic formation much lighter than that

mass of cosmic substances which surrounds the

planets 728; *see* TENIKDOA

through which connection is established for the

common-cosmic Iraniranumange 763

Gornahoor Rakhorkh's experiments proved: each

planet with its atmosphere is a special place of

concentration of one or another class of cosmic

substances of the given Systematic-Ansan-

baluiazar; the balancing transposition of Oki-

danokh must proceed not only from one space to

another in the atmosphere of one planet to the

atmosphere of another planet, if in this other

planet for some reason or other, more than its

established norm is used up; this Omnipresent

## ATMOSPHERE

cosmic-substance Okidanokh present in our atmosphere, and constantly being replenished, is not only necessary and most important for every kind of arising and maintaining of existence, but the possibilities for three-brained beings to perfect themselves and ultimately to blend with the Prime Cause of everything existing depends exclusively also on it 1157-8

see AIR

Concerning:

Saint Venoma's ship 68-9

*The System of Archangel Hariton* 70-2

Gornahoor Harharkh's apparatus 155ff.

accelerated displacements—the third Transapalian perturbation 315-6

Tibetan elevations 263

Teleoghinooras at present in the atmosphere of the Earth 293

Beelzebub's observations from the planet Mars 381-2

speed records 709

effect on stringed instruments of temperature of the atmosphere 852; of pressure of the atmosphere 893

education: all those attending these schools, being themselves in regard to Being and in regard to information concerning reality, nullities with an atmosphere of unendurable vibrations 1053

Atmospheric:

phenomena, their effect upon the reins of the horse

in the analogy of the hackney carriage 1201

resistance 67

space 1157

strata 571

## ATROPHY

Atmosphereless: spaces 68 72 159 163

ATOM

settled forever in each atom composing this entirety of mine 38

the totality of its most holy atoms, Prana 246

repeated in the same way and in the same sequence but always on a diminishing scale, actualized in the minutest sizes of the total bodies called atoms 476

these surfaces also have seven lawful dimensions down to the said atom 477

of Hydrogen, taken as a standard unit 829

ATROPHY

Objective-Conscience is not yet atrophied in them —*the Legominism of Ashiata Shiemash* 359

conscience had not yet been quite atrophied in the priest Abdil 188 190

the germs which are in him for the possibilities of acquiring pure-Reason have not the time during the process of his subsequent formation to become atrophied to the very root 817

the consequences of the organ Kundabuffer begin to atrophy 364

all the possibilities for the free formation of all that which is required for the engendering of objective being-Reason are gradually atrophied 816

almost atrophied—every kind of data for the arising in their presences of the being-impulse sincerity; and it was atrophied to such a degree that they no longer had the possibility, even if they wished, to be sincere, and not only with

## ATROPINE

other beings but even with their own selves 537  
all possibilities for the crystallization of data for  
being-reflection are atrophied in these contem-  
porary responsible power-possessing beings 926  
more atrophied—the data for the being-impulse  
instinctively to refrain from all manifestations  
which may lead surrounding beings into error  
1052

quite atrophied—the being property of sensing the  
inner feeling of similar beings in relation to one-  
self 876

total atrophy—of all the still surviving data for  
more or less normal being-mentation 457; *and*  
451

final atrophy—of all the data that still survived in  
them for conscious-Being 492

completely atrophied—conscience 942

long ago atrophied—the data in general for  
instinctive perception 532

they thereby gradually atrophy the data put into  
their presences by Nature for evoking in other  
beings around them without distinction of brain  
system, the objective impulse of Divine Love 370

ATROPINE maleficent German invention 427  
430–1 845

## ATTAINMENT

degree of; *see* DEGREE, STATE

by his attainments, Hadji-Asvatz-Troov was  
already Kalmanuioir 901

of objective Reason 88; *and* 853

objective 369 386

being-attainments 877

## ATTITUDE

### ATTENTION

the question why and how higher-being-bodies, or  
souls, began to arise in our Universe, and why  
our Uni-Being Common Father turned his  
Divine attention particularly to just these  
cosmic arisings 762–5

*concerning* the five strivings: these objective  
attainments attracted-the-attention of all around  
them 386

the impulse of the desire for knowledge, which,  
in its turn, assists the better perception and  
even the closer understanding of the essence of  
any object on which, as it sometimes happens,  
the attention of a contemporary man might be  
concentrated 27

dazed 38

directed 39

if I show him this attention 42

should one deliberately arrest their attention 1214

the field of a man's attention 1218

owing to the gradual disappearance, in the average  
man, of this capacity to concentrate his active  
attention for any length of time 1212

which now blinds every one of these favorites of  
yours who keeps his attention on it only a little  
longer than usual 493

a property in the common presences of ordinary  
people who have never specially worked on  
themselves: the-reflecting-of-reality-in-one's-  
attention-upside-down 1233

*and* 1156 1176

### ATTITUDE

inner essence-attitude 187

## ATTRACTION

a certain kind of attitude towards the Trogoauto-  
egocratic process 784  
men of Persia have two organic attitudes towards  
women 981  
*and* 221

## ATTRACTION

a physico-organic-attraction 773  
Attraction-and-Fusion-of-Similarities, second  
grade cosmic law 785

## AUSTRIA-HUNGARY 561

**AUTHOR** *From the Author* 1184-1238; *and* 973

**AUTOCRAT** 744; *see* ENDLESSNESS

**AUTOEGOCRAT** system of functioning of the inner  
forces which maintained the existence of the Sun  
Absolute 750 752 789; *see* TROGOAUTOEGOCRAT

**AUTOKOLIZIKNERS** being-Autokolizikners or  
Hoodazbabognari: the results of the per-  
severing actualizing of the striving towards  
the manifestation of one's own individuality  
1167

## AUTOMATICALLY

self-reproducing subjective presence 948  
*and* 39 136 295 378 402 504 616 784 794 816 1060  
1062 1077 1234

Automaticity: of their Reason 1057

Automatism: organic 38; *and* 1217

Automatized:

the transformation of substances 508  
Reason 513

## AWARE

consciousness 518  
themselves 530; *and* 1199  
sensitiveness of perception 1201; *and* 1043  
contact 1216  
*and* 17

Automatons: or living mechanical puppets 1029; *and*  
504 1204

**AVAZLIN** district, now the outskirts of Cairo 285

## AWARE

the gradations of Reason, or, more exactly, the  
totality-of-self-awareness 769

as soon as all three-brained beings of our  
Megalocosmos without distinction of exterior  
coating acquire any degree of self-awareness,  
they already begin consciously or instinctively  
to dream of going on to that holy planet 801

Akhaldan—the striving to become aware of the  
sense and aim of the Being of beings 297

*Becoming Aware of Genuine Being-Duty* 76-8

becoming aware of the genuine corresponding  
place for themselves in these common-cosmic  
actualizations 755-6

those who had sensed and become aware of this  
Divine conscience, and who were called first-  
degree-initiates 371

so that these latter should become aware of reality  
696

Beelzebub had in view to obtain without fail a  
completed awareness of the causes of the  
strangeness of their psyche, *from* 529

previous impressions coated into a definite aware-  
ness 586

## AZERBAIJAN

if someone considers his own caste lower than that of another there will infallibly arise in him impulses the totality of which constantly corrodes the awareness-of-one's-own-individuality 539

you poor thing, you small boy not yet aware of himself—*Beelzebub to his grandson* 94

young and still unformed beings who do not even begin to be aware of the sense and aim of their arising and existence 1023

desires and intentions of which they are not aware 623

the results of conscious being-awareness 686

AZERBAIJAN locality in North Persia 976

# B

BABEL Building-of-the-Tower-of-Babel 331 337-8

## BABYLON

Greatness-of-Babylon 472

Center-of-Culture 320-1 338 345 1046

the agitation - of - the - minds - of - the - whole - of -

Babylon 333ff.; *and* 271ff.

Babylon destroyed 345

## BAILIFF

*and* 330-2 348 354 390-1 415 422 450-2 495 518 665  
676 803

### Babylonian:

butchers 330

civilization 491-2 1235

culture 494

dualists 804

epoch 495 518 521 803

events 328ff. 347 453

friends 492

future Hasnamusses 805

learned beings; *see* LEARNED

Nooxhomists 473

period 474 494-5

teachings; *see* TEACHING

times 518 520

tower; *see* BABEL

BACCARAT 100 102

BACILLI learned beings of new formation, like contagious bacilli, unconscious disseminators of every kind of evil 390; *and* 344

BACTERIA 1006

BAD *see* GOOD

BAGDAD 1102

BAGOOSHI 795

BAILIFF our naïve unfortunate countryman later

## BAIRAM

became an excellent bailiff for all the beings of our tribe on Mars 120

BAIRAM Mohammedan festival 622 1102

BALAKHANIRA island lost with Atlantis 1054

## BALANCE

all-brained-balanced-being-perceptiveness 354  
my essence was thrown out of balance 449; *see*  
HARMONIOUS

BALEAOTO neighboring solar system 622

BAMBINI Doctor 575 578

BAMBOO 836 910

BANISH His Endlessness was constrained to  
banish Beelzebub 52

## BAPTISM

rite of Krikhrakhri 314  
sacred ceremony, Hurr-Hurr 1154  
*and* 578  
*see* GODFATHER

## BARBER

specialist in extracting teeth 34  
barber-surgeon 47-9

BARLEY 397

BARREL Hariton's cylinder-barrel 70

## BED

BARTHOLINIAN gland 1005

BASTOURMA Khaizarian 13 912

BEAR 877

## BEARD

expresser of masculinity and activity 509  
*and* 712 776-7 1195

## BEATIFICATION

for the beatification of their own belly 774  
the higher bodies of the Choons became beatified  
865

## BEAUTIFUL

exterior 949  
appearance 949  
beautifully-delightfully 801; *consider also* 746

## BECOMING

*Becoming Aware of Genuine Being-Duty* 76-8  
obligations becoming to a responsible three-brained  
being 78  
existing as is becoming to three-centered beings 250  
1105  
the becoming path 1182  
*see* PROPER, UNBECOMING, WORTHY

## BED

in Hell, made of fine needles 218  
comfortable couch bed 958-61

## BEELZEBUB

### BEELZEBUB

and I decided to make the chief hero of the first series of my writings the Great Beelzebub Himself 41-3

three books under the title of *An Objectively Impartial Criticism of the Life of Man, or Beelzebub's Tales to His Grandson v*

*Why Beelzebub Was in Our Solar System* 51-5

his aim and task 181-3 207 531 558 594 608

his search for the Boolmarshano 1132ff.

*see especially* AIM, DESCENT, INVENTION, OBSERVATION, PARDON, SIN

### Beelzebub's Beratings:

of all the fragments of knowledge already attained by the beings of the Babylonian civilization, absolutely nothing has reached the beings of contemporary civilization for the benefit of their ordinary being-existence, apart from a few empty words without any inner content 492; *and* 831 857-8

absolutely no information whatsoever concerning these laws has passed to the contemporary three-brained beings 479; *and* 493 691

these unfortunates do not even suspect 775; *and* 567 829 858 863 1048 1144 1149

even the rumor has failed to reach them 389

because no grandmother ever told them 85

during these long centuries many sacred

Individuals have been sent down to them, yet nothing has changed here 674

they cannot understand 863 1213

if they understood 1071-3

yet you do not use this sacred property for the purpose for which it was foreordained 195

## BEING

they have entirely ceased to produce in their common presences Partkdolg-duty 738

*and* 6-7 104-5 133-4 165 223 246-9 343 357 378-9

382 506 535 560 627 630-1 652 767 778-9 782

792 801 806 946-7 959 961 965 1046-9 1058-62

1222-3

BEETHOVENINGS and Chopinings 1015; *consider also* 1071

### BEING

Holy - Affirming, /Holy - Denying, /Holy - Reconciling, /Transubstantiate in me/For my Being 752

Our Common Father Omni-Being Endlessness, having decided to change the principle of the maintenance of the existence of this then still unique cosmic concentration and sole place of His most glorious Being 758

Prime Being 945

I began to meditate how to BE—*Ashiata Shiemash* 355

the striving to become aware of the sense and aim of the Being of beings, meaning of Akhaldan 297

thanks alone to the few chance surviving members of the society Akhaldan, there still continued to be present in the presences of beings of several subsequent generations after the loss of Atlantis, the instinctive conviction concerning the sense of what is called there completed personal Being 303

the Being of a responsible being 129 272 288 521 1131 1163-4

## BEING

with their whole Being 796; *and* 527 878 1080  
the utterance of the ravens of Saturn can be  
compared to the singing of our best singers  
when with all their Being they sing in a minor  
key 92

many of them did indeed completely free them-  
selves from the consequences of the properties  
of the organ Kundabuffer and either thereby  
acquired Being personally for themselves or  
became normal sources for the arising of normal  
presences of succeeding beings 238

the results of the consequences of the organ  
Kundabuffer began to become crystallized in the  
common presences, thanks to which it became  
almost impossible for them correctly to become  
perfected to the Being which three-brained  
beings ought to have 695-6

most of them ceased to utilize this sacred substance  
consciously for coating their higher being-bodies  
for their own Being, *from* 276

the abnormalities of the general psyche of the  
Greeks and Romans, and the investigation of  
their subjective-being-Being 415ff.

depraved inherency destroying to their very root  
even those impulses which sometimes arise in  
them from manifestations worthy of three-  
brained beings and which evoke in them the  
what is called thirst-for-Being 794

this empty word art which chanced to reach them,  
a sure-fire-factor in all of them for the final  
atrophy of all the data that still survived in  
them for conscious-Being 492

all of them from the very beginning of their arising  
gradually lose from their common presences even

## BEING

the taste and desire for objective-being-Being  
618-9

*Concerning* the Being of:

Abdil 188

the advanced in years 1096

Angels or Cherubim 1160

Beelzebub 672

Belcultassi 294

the Choons 823

Hassein 129

Hasnamuss-individuals 493

Lentrohamsanin 394

Makary Kronbernkzion 1131 1136

real man 1227

representatives-of-Art 513

responsible beings of former epochs who attained  
in respect of Being at least to what is called  
self-remembering 1066

responsible beings of contemporary societies 1066  
1071

scholars and readers of manuals 1053

*and* 1041

**Beings:**

for our Common Creator all beings are only parts  
of the existence of a whole essence spiritualized  
by Himself 197

all beings of all brain systems are equally necessary  
for the common harmony of the existence of  
Everything Existing 196; *and* 723

part of that Most Great Greatness 244

they ceased calling them Tetartocosmoses and  
began to call them beings which meant two-  
natured 764

## BELCULTASSI

one-brained, two-brained, three-brained beings;  
*see* BRAIN

one-natured, two-natured, diverse-natured; *see*  
NATURED

*Hyphenated words such as being-ableness and being-wish will be found throughout this book as the last entries under each term or sub-heading; e.g., see* ABILITY

**BELCULTASSI** founder of the society Akhaldan; a being who was able to bring the perfecting of his higher being-part to the Being of a Saint Eternal Individual; his efforts and observations alone and with others, *from* 294ff.

**BELGIUM** 684

## BELIEVE

every shade of belief of the Christian religion 29  
they believe everything anybody says 103; *and*  
1110; *consider also* 737; *see* SUGGESTIBILITY  
sacred impulse 356

I believe and hope without doubt 902  
sane instinct to believe in reality 938

*see* FAITH

**BELLYBUTTON** Mr. Bellybutton 935 937

**BENEDICTINES** 522

**BENEDICTION** of Beelzebub's first educator 658

## BENEFICENCE

Land-of-Beneficence 232

Sea of Beneficence 207-12*passim* 223 251 254 265

## BIRD

**BERDICHEV** town 1038

**BERLIN** 665

## BESTIALIZED

men 459

reason 458

state of bestiality 527

## BEYOND

world of the Beyond 1216

*see* QUESTION

**BIBLIOMANIAC** 100

**BIGOT** 810

**BIPED** beings 91 182 271

## BIRD

birds' nests 14

being-bird raven 92

bird-being Eagle 309-10

bird of paradise 516

songbirds 746

*and* 210 580 1039 1087

*The following birds are referred to throughout: Amer-samarskanapa, canary, chicken, cock, crow, dove, duck, eagle, geese, hen, nightingale, peacock, pheasant, pigeon, raven, sparrow, turkey; see* ANIMAL

## BIRTH

### BIRTH

day of 377

rate 388 1103 1105 1116 1235; *consider also* 91

**BISMARCK** Bismarck's pet cat 429

**BLAGONOORARIRNIAN** sensation remorse of  
conscience 959

**BLASPHEMERS** genuine later-repenting 1113

**BLASTEGOKLORNIAN**-circumference of the  
atmosphere of the planet Earth 263

### BLEND

the solar system was then still being formed and  
was not yet blended completely with The-  
Harmony - of - Reciprocal - Maintenance - of - All-  
Cosmic-Concentrations 81

time does not issue from anything but blends  
always with everything 124

the Omnipresent-Okidanokh obtains its prime  
arising in space outside of the Most Holy Sun  
Absolute itself, from the blending of three  
independent forces 139; *and* 1138

when Okidanokh enters into the presence of a  
being and the process Djartklom proceeds in it,  
then each of its fundamental parts blends with  
those perceptions which correspond with it  
according to what is called Kindred-vibrations;  
these blendings are called being-Impulsakri 144

blending of the parts of Okidanokh 141

reciprocal - blending - of - the - results - of - all - the -  
planets-of-the-given-system 263

## BLINK

the organ for the perception and distinguishing of  
the blending-of-gravity-center-vibrations 468

the successiveness-of-the-processes-of-the-mutual-  
blending-of-vibrations 847; *and* 852

consecutive blending vibrations 866

the process of the blending of newly-perceived  
impressions 1168

it is necessary to act toward the unconscious part  
of a being in such a way as to make it possible  
for certain functions to remain inactive from  
time to time, in order that it might be always  
possible for this unconscious part gradually and  
in its time to blend its newly acquired subjective  
tempos with the objective tempos of our common  
Megalocosmos 1172

### BLESS

God bless 34 291

bless Fate 94

blessed be his name 89

to praise the names of their gods and to await their  
blessing 223

blessings created by their great ancestors 842

German inventions, cocaine and atropine 430-1

for this crossing it is necessary first of all to  
renounce all the what seem to you blessings, but  
which are, in reality, automatically and slavishly  
acquired habits 1232; *and* 7

the greatest of all being-blessings for man is the  
action of castor oil 949

*and* 1015

**BLINK** he will blink only if you poke his eye with  
a rafter—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 1003

## BLISS

that bliss which is actualized in the presences of all kinds of relatively independent individuals during such a sacred feeding of the second being-food 1162-3; *and* 1164

in their simplicity and the freedom on them, these contemporary ships are just embodiments of Bliss-Stokirno 58

and thus it was they destroyed and thus it was they swept away from the surface of their planet all that welfare, that even the rumor has failed to reach contemporary beings there, that once upon a time such bliss existed 389; *and* 404

a clean sweep of the last beneficial results; instead, the various forms of bliss prepared for them by the very ancient Greeks and Romans, *from* 414; *and* 425

the basic-hope-of-a-complete-bliss-for-power-possessors 605

blissful 217 695 747

blissfully-delightfully, or Iskooloonizinernly 746

## BLOOD

it is necessary to tell you that in general the quality of the composition of the blood in the three-brained beings and also in the common presences of your favorites depends on the number of the being-bodies already completely formed 568

blood in the presences of the three-brained beings may be composed of substances arising through the transformation of three separate independent general-cosmic-sources-of-actualizing 568-9

just as the separate independent parts of a hackney

are connected—namely, the carriage to the horse by the shafts and the horse to the coachman by reins—so also are the separate parts of the general organization of man connected with each other; namely the body is connected to the feeling-organization by the blood, and the feeling-organization is connected to the organization actualizing the functioning of mentation or consciousness by Hanbledzoin 1200

after they arrive at a certain age, there begin to proceed in them two Inkliazanikshanas of different tempos, that is, two blood-circulations of different kind 564-5; *and* 1135

difference-of-the-filling-of-the-blood-vessels 565 579-80

each of them signed with his own blood 113-4

blood of the planet: water 230

beings-of-the-same-blood 438

there on the continent Asia, blood again flowed like a river 1102

being-blood 569

*see* HANBLEDZOIN

## BOBBIN-KANDELNOST

crystallized in the presences of beings existing according to the principle Itoklanoz; something that gives, in their brains, a definite quantity of possible associations or experiencings, *from* 439 *and* 440-4

## BOBTAILED

contemporary physician 543

logical mentation 861

notions 713 777

picturings 775; being-picturings 709

reason 250 498 560 699; bobtailedness of their  
reason 536  
*see* TAIL

BOCCACCIO 936

**BODY** the three centered beings of Modiktheo  
already have at their birth all the three being-  
bodies, *from* 773

Planetary body:

first being-obligolnian striving: to have in their  
ordinary being-existence everything satisfying  
and really necessary for their planetary body  
386

the unconscious part 1171-2

on each separate planet, the planetary bodies of  
the three-brained beings are coated and take an  
exterior form in conformity with the nature of  
the given planet, and are adapted in their details  
to the surrounding nature 61; *see* COATING,  
EXTERIOR

substances of that part of the being-blood which is  
designed by Nature for serving the planetary  
body of the being, arise by means of the trans-  
formation of substances of that planet on which  
the given beings are formed and exist 569; *and*  
568

the second-being-body together with the third-  
being-body separate themselves from the funda-  
mental-planetary-body and, leaving this planet-  
ary body on the planet, rise 765; *and* 768

the majority of them remain with presences con-

sisting of the planetary body alone, and thus are,  
for themselves, destroyed forever 147  
all three-centered beings of our Great Megalocosmos  
constantly carry on a relentless struggle against  
the wishes of their planetary bodies 802  
the body, in the analogy of the hackney carriage  
1192ff.

deranged functioning of 541 571-2 637

cleansing of 647-9

of Gurdjieff 14

of Gurdjieff's grandmother 28

of the three-brained beings on some of the planets  
of our solar system 61ff.

of beings of various brain systems 92

of Hasnamuss-individuals of various kinds 405-9

*passim*

of Jesus Christ 736

*Concerning:*

subjective particularities of skin, hair, *etc.* 106-7

being-brains or localizations 145-7 163-4

sleep 564

genuine consciousness 568*inset*

mummies 587-9

Kundabuffer 1117

*and* 159 166 254 428 553 566 647 673 692 1135 1161

Body Kesdjan:

according to the Foolasnitamnian principle, they  
were obliged to exist until there was coated in  
them and completely perfected by reason what  
is called the body Kesdjan, or the Astral-body  
131; *and* 437 1050

the process called the sacred Almnoshinoo, by  
means of which the materialization of the body  
Kesdjan of any being already entirely destroyed,

## BODY

is produced to such a density that this body acquires again for a certain time the possibility of manifesting in certain of its functions proper to its former planetary body 726; *and* 727-31 735 737

from that time on they ceased calling them Tetartocosmoses and began to call them beings, which then meant two-natured, and these same second coatings began to be called bodies-Kesdjan 764 in this constant struggle of theirs, the equilibrating harmonizing principle is their second being-body, which in their own individual law of Triamazikamno represents the neutralizing source 802

these sacred substances Abrustdonis and Helkdonis are just those substances by which the higher being-bodies of three-brained beings, namely the body Kesdjan and the body of the Soul, are in general formed and perfected 1106

### *Concerning:*

second kind of Hasnamuss-individual 407-8

\* second being-food 569-70 788 797 1050

second process of the sacred Rascoarno 765-8

second kind of being-Reason 770

Hanbledzoin, the blood of the Kesdjan body 568-70 deranged functioning 637

*and* 1192

### Body of the Soul:

your nose and the organs connected with it are so adapted that you may take in and transform in yourself those World-substances by which there are coated in the three-brained beings similar to yourself both higher-being bodies, on one of

## BODY

which rests the hope of our Common All-Embracing Creator for help in His needs 194  
the constant struggle between the processes of the functioning of our planetary body itself and the parallel functionings arising progressively from the coating and perfecting of our higher being-bodies within this planetary body 372; *and* 802 that part of the being-blood called the sacred being-Hanbledzoin or sacred Aiësakhaldan, and which part serves the highest part of the being called the soul, is formed from the direct emanations of our Most Holy Sun Absolute 569; *and* 61 the sacred cosmic substances required for the coating of the highest being-body, which they call soul, can be assimilated and correspondingly transformed and coated in them, just as in us, exclusively only from the process of Aiëssirittoorassnian-contemplation actualized in the common presence by the cognized intention on the part of all their spiritualized independent parts 569

since it is almost impossible for them to carry the higher sacred parts coated in them up to the required degree of perfecting, their unfortunate higher bodies must inevitably languish forever in all kinds of planetary forms, *from* 673-4; *and* 677 768 1117 1162

blissful higher-being-bodies or souls who dwell on the holy planet Purgatory 695

the higher-being-bodies who have already merited to dwell on this holy planet, suffer, maybe, as much as anybody in the whole of our Great Universe 745-7

why and how higher-being-bodies or souls began

## BOIL

to arise in our Universe, and why our Uni-Being Common Father turned His Divine attention particularly to just these cosmic arisings, *from 762-804*

*Concerning:*

sperm 276

Hasnamuss-individuals 391 407 409-10

Okipkhalevnian-exchange-of-the-external-part-of-the-soul 767

objective Reason 770; *and 322*

third kind of being-food 781ff.; *consider also 1106 1108*

the Choot-God-Litanical period 797ff.; *and 745 765*  
sins-of-the-body-of-the-soul 799

the Choons 865

righteous higher being-bodies dwelling on Purgatory 1124-8

*and 60 63 235 293 727 748*

*see PART, SOUL*

Being-bodies: 60-1 63 131 194 235 276 322 372 391  
407 409-10 568-70 637 673-4 677 695 726-7  
745-8 762 765-6 768 770 773 780-1 797 799-802  
804 865 1106 1108 1124-8 1162

**BOIL** caused by vibrations 894 899-900

**BOLSHEVISM** archphenomenal process 603 621-41*passim*

**BON TON** maleficent invention 1035; *and 6 7 14 272 378 616 1036*

**BOOK** 7 21 98 101-2 444 732 1004-71 1132; *see*  
BOOLMARSHANO, KASHIREITLEER, KORKAPTIL-  
NIAN thought tapes, MANUSCRIPT, TABLET

## BRAIN

**BOOLMARSHANO** Makary Kronbernkzion's work,  
*The Affirming and Denying Influences on Man*  
1132ff.

**BOORDOOK** 46 968

**BOOT**

eager to enter Paradise without fail with their  
boots on 43-4

*and 64 1078*

*see GALOSH*

Bootlicking: impulse of 539 543

**BOREDOM**

bored fishermen 418ff.

they quietly and absolutely cold-bloodedly, out of  
boredom, destroyed the existence of other  
beings 527

**BOSTON** 680 943

**BOULEVARD** des Capucines 667

**BOWLERS** they have proposed to change their  
fezzes for European bowlers 712

**BRADÉ** English professor 573

**BRAGGING** 356; *see* KUNDABUFFER

**BRAHMANISTS** 734

**BRAIN**

three separate independent spiritualized parts,  
each of which has, as a central place for the

## BRAIN

concentration of all its functioning, a localization of its own which they call a brain; all the impressions in their common presences whether coming from without or arising from within are also perceived independently by each of these brains of theirs 480

separate concentrations for the functioning of spiritual perceptions and manifestations, that is what they call brains 633

Spetsitoalitivian-concentrations or brains 686

brains in beings serve not only as apparatuses for the transformation of corresponding cosmic substances for the purposes of the Most Great common-cosmic Trogoautoegocrat, but also as the means for beings whereby their conscious self-perfecting is possible 144

always guard against such perceptions as may soil the purity of your brains 144

state of all-brained-balanced-being-perceptiveness, the sacred Ksherknara 354

not-to-give-oneself-up-to-those-of-one's-associations-resulting-from-the-functioning-of-only-one-or-another-of-one's-brains, Iramsamkeep 445

head-brain 777-80 790; *see* HEAD

*Concerning:*

the sacred Triamazikamno 143-7

Kundabuffer 249

Bobbin-kandelnosts 439-47 *passim*

association, *e.g.*, 480-2 488-9; *see* ASSOCIATION and 15 31

Brain systems:

various brain-systems of beings, namely, one-brained, two-brained, and three-brained 143; and 92 207 230 252 350 370 480 877 878

## BREAST

results proper to man and not merely to single- or double-brained animals 25

it is according to the Itoklanos principle of being-existence that all one-brained and two-brained beings in general exist; and the sense and aim of the existence of these beings consist in this, that there are transmuted through them the cosmic substances required not for purposes of a common-cosmic character, but only for that solar system or even only for that planet alone 130  
Nature Herself was compelled gradually to actualize the presences of these three-brained beings according to the principle Itoklanos 131

*see* CENTER, LOCALIZATION

## BREAD

prosphora or bread is in general made everywhere by beings who are aware of its sacred significance; only your favorites regard its preparation without any consciousness of its effect 965-7

a piece of bread and a small jug of water, for the Self-tamers 260

our daily bread—*Lentrohamsanin's Kashireitleer* 396-7

American 951-3

Martian 266

gypsy 1025

## BREAST

the strange image of the head of our allegorical being, in the form of the Breasts of a virgin, in the emblem of the society Akhaldan, expresses that Love should predominate always and in

## BREATHING

everything during the inner and outer functionings evoked by one's consciousness, *from* 308-10 in the region of their breast 147 779; *and* 791 *consider also*, bosom 20 800

## BREATHING

the substances needed both for coating and for perfecting the higher-being-body-Kesdjan enter into their common presences through their breathing and through certain pores of their skin 569; *and* 647

breathing organs 159

even his breathing suddenly changed 979  
*and* 43 886 925

**BREEDING** *used throughout in such phrases as:*  
three-brained beings breeding on the planet Earth 122

**BRICKS** used in the Tower of Babel 337

**BRIEF**-notes 268

**BROKERS** New York 922

**BROADWAY** 921

**BROMINE** Talkoprafarab 831

## BROTHER

Asiman 970-1

Olmantaboor 1092

All-the-Rights-Possessing-Brother 369 522

erring brethren 175

my brother in appetite and spirit 21

## BURDEN

### Brotherhood:

of dervishes 898

of the Essenes 704

Heechtvari 368-74*passim*

Brotherhood-Olbogmek 349 361

of the Originators of making butter from air 38

Tchaftantouri 366

Truth Seekers, afterwards the Benedictines 521-2  
*see* SOCIETY

**BRUNETTE** 17; *consider also* 1206

## BUDDHA

Saint and genuine Messenger from Above,

Divine Teacher, Sacred Individual 233-61*passim*  
advice concerning the destruction of the consequences of Kundabuffer 241ff.

*and* 699 724-5 733

Buddhism: 256 259 457 699

**BUFFALO** 395 858

**BUFFER** 82

## BUILDING

Building-of-the-Tower-of-Babel 331 337-8

three sacred buildings on Atlantis 1108-12

## BULL

in the allegorical being, Conscience 308-10

in the story of Elizabeth and Mary 1037ff.

## BURDEN

wearisome burden of Hadji-Asvatz-Troov 895

of life 1099

our Unique Burden-Bearing-Endlessness 183; *see*

ENDLESSNESS

## BUREAUCRATS

**BUREAUCRATS** however varied the shocks coming from without may be, associations are evoked in these bureaucrats of always the same experiencings which manifest quite independently without the participation of any separate spiritualized being-part whatsoever of their common presence 1082-3; *and* 1088; *consider also* 604

**BUTTON** 157 167 169 718 1029

## C

**CABBY** in the analogy of the hackney carriage 1198ff.

**CABIN** Kessshah, on a space ship 1161

**CAKLE** about what are called mental, astral bodies in man 1191-2

### CACOPHONY

psyche disharmonized up to the degree of Alno-khoorian cacophony 577

cacophonous-fantastic-nonsense 1213

the reading of these writings of mine might affect you very, very, cacophonously 17

## CALM

Cacophonically:

clamorers act excessively cacophonically 628  
smell is perceived 650

vibrations act cacophonically-harmfully 852

**CAESARIAN** operations, or Sitrik 1054

**CAFÉ** 187; *see* ASHHANA, CARAVANSERAY, CHAI-HANA, DUKHAN, GRAND CAFÉ, KALTAAN, RESTAURANT, SAKROOPIAK, TCHAI-KANA

**CAIRO** 286 584ff.

**CAIRONANA** formerly Avazlin, now the outskirts of Cairo 286

### CALAMITY

that all-universal calamity, the Choot-God-litanical period 745

for this system Ors and for other neighboring solar systems; *see* TRANSAPALNIAN perturbation

### CALM

absolute firm-calm, the total absence of any Reason 769

no sooner do they begin to sense the beginning, the prick of the arising of the functioning in them of such a being-impulse, Remorse-of-Conscience, than they immediately squash it, whereupon this impulse, not yet quite formed in them, at once calms down 382; *and* 538

he might be robbed of all the pleasant values dear to his heart which have hitherto made up his calm and serene life 1211

## CALVADOS

### Self-calming:

just what has now become their inner Evil-God  
105 624 782 1059-60 1144

that Evil-God who became their Ideal, to-attain-  
to-a-complete-absence-of-the-need-for-being-  
effort-and-for-every-essence-anxiety-of-what-  
ever-kind-it-may-be 688

which has been and still is for them almost the  
chief evil engendering and evoking all the  
abnormalities of their psyche as well as of their  
ordinary being-existence 954

the same inner overlord, maleficent for them,  
which by itself became the sense and aim of  
their existence 609

personal weakness 385

the denying-principle inherent in the common  
presences of the three-brained beings 538

impulse of 1211

calming the minds of the ordinary beings of their  
community 692

*consider also* 1222

CALVADOS 1237

CAMEL 541 1102 1184

CAN method of preserving in poison-exuding tin  
cans 963-4

CANAAN the Land Canaan 701 1004

CANAL on Mars 267

CANARY 974

## CAPACITY

CANCER the disease 562 690 910

### CANDIDATE

fifty chosen candidates for the Sun Absolute 1125  
1127

*see* HASNAMUSS

### CANDLE

carbon-candles 167-8

*and* 1110

CANINESON the pen of 617

### CANTICLE

that sacred canticle with which at the present time  
at all divine solemnities, our cherubim and  
seraphim extol the marvelous works of our  
Creator 763; *and* 749

sung at the Most Great Universal Solemnity 1175  
1178

whenever, during certain mysteries, our musician  
dervishes played the melodies of the sacred  
canticles 880-1

the sacred canticle of the gypsies 1026

CAP. caps-of-invisibility 217 220 955

### CAPACITY

for spotting the weakness of the psyche of surround-  
ing beings 334

for understanding the psyche of surrounding beings,  
lost by dramatizaering 503

to pronounce consonants, words, letters 499-500  
disappearance of the capacity for contemplation  
1010

## CAPERING

loss of the capacity to ponder and reflect 1212 1214  
gradual disappearance of the capacity to concentrate active attention 1212  
being-capacity 498

## CAPERING

virtuoso-caperings 449  
cut capers 630

**CAPRICE** every caprice of all sorts of blind events  
1231; *see* CHANCE

## CAPTAIN

of the Karnak 55-9 64-78*passim* 657-9 1174 1176  
each then in turn approached and held the handle  
for as long as was indicated by the captain of the  
ship, who had taken upon himself the necessary  
direction 1176  
of the Omnipresent 128

**CAR** 709; *consider also* 1185

**CARAVAN** 252

**CARAVANSERAY** 187; *see* CAFÉ

## CARE

all those cares, stimuli, strivings 1224  
under the care of Mother Nature 1231

**CARRIAGE** the analogy of the hackney carriage  
1192ff.

**CARRIERS** noxious carriers of various diseases  
1028; *see* SOWER

## CATAclysm

**CASH** one of the four sources of action 343; *consider also* 43 581

**CASKET** holding the sacred rod 1174-5

**CASPIAN** sea 184 207

## CASTE

as basis for the disappearance from their common presences of data for ableness-to-be sincere with other beings, there served just that abnormal form of their mutual relationship, castes or classes 538

this maleficent form of mutual relationship, the assigning of each other to different classes or castes, had specially become there the basis for the gradual crystallization in the common presences of that particular psychic property, egoism, *from* 375-6

subdivision-into-castes 625; *consider also* 595

outcasts 639

offspring of the ruling caste 1042

enumerated castes with names ending in crat  
1082-90

*and* 381 383-4 539 558 602 616 627-9 640 697 983  
1065

**CASTOR** oil 37 553 588 805 949 1215

**CAT** 199-200 223 429 795

## CATAclysm

a cataclysm not according to law, the dividing of the waters of the river of life 1227-8

*see* TRANSAPALNIAN perturbation

## CATASTROPHE

### CATASTROPHE

if this abnormal growth of the Tibetan mountains continues thus in the future, a great catastrophe on a general common cosmic scale is sooner or later inevitable 264

and 183

see TRANSAPALNIAN perturbation

### CATCHING-UP

the Law-of-Catching-Up 83 316

the process or law of Falling and Catching-Up 121-2

CATCHWORD equal rights, equal opportunities 984

CATHEDRAL of the society Akhaldan 1132

CATHODNATIOUS part of Okidanokh 156 168 173

CATTLE 416

CAUCASIA 653

Caucasian: 670

Caucasus: 184

### CAUSE

every cause occurring in the life of man, from whatever phenomenon it arises, as one of two opposite effects of other causes, is in its turn obligatorily molded also into two quite opposite effects 11

## CAUSE

three external accidental causes which influenced the Author 39

*The Cause of the Delay in the Falling of the Ship Karnak* 56-65

*The Cause of the Genesis of the Moon* 81-6

they might comprehend the real cause of their arising and existence, and on principle destroy themselves 88

for the arising and formation of every being 107 of Beelzebub's descents upon the planet Earth 109 179 207 268 318 524-5

a wager between our young countryman and King Appolis was the cause of all that followed 111

this gradual diminution of the average length of the existence of the three-brained beings, did not have one cause but many and very varied causes 129-31; see ITOKLANOZ

although the fundamental causes of the whole chaos that now reigns on that ill-fated planet were certain unforeseeingnesses coming from Above, yet the chief causes for the developing of further ills are only those abnormal conditions of ordinary being-existence which they themselves gradually established 132-3

why there periodically proceed on their planet those cosmic phenomena which they call daylight, darkness, heat, cold 134

of Beelzebub's first meeting with Gornahoor Harharkh 149

the-cause-of-artificial-light 157

every - cause - gives - birth - to - its - corresponding - result, a cosmic law 190

the cause of every misunderstanding must be

## CAUSE

sought only in woman—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 274  
cosmic causes 294  
there exists in the World only one special law of mechanics, according to which everything that exists passes from one form into another; that is to say, the results which arise from certain preceding causes are gradually transformed and become causes for subsequent results; man also is therefore only a consequence of some preceding cause and in his turn must, as a result, be a cause of certain consequences—*Babylonian atheistic teaching* 343  
of what are called serious-retributive-suffering-consequences for Hasnamuss-individuals 406  
why the psyche of those three-brained beings had become so exceptionally strange 415; *and* 417 423 583; *see* PSYCHE  
of this contemporary evil, art 450–1  
why the Legominisms totally disappeared 459  
center-of-gravity-of-causes of the action of the cosmic law Solioonensius 622  
of their terrifying processes, fixed in the totality of their spiritualized parts 680–*8passim*  
the Cause of the Cause of my arising, grandfather 642; *and* 1182; passive cause of the cause of my arising, grandmother 39  
the Cause-of-Causes of everything now existing, i.e., our Most Holy Sun Absolute 765; *and* 1158  
Makary Kronbernkzion was thought to be the cause of the maleficent idea regarding good and evil 1127ff.  
The effects of a cause must always re-enter the cause, a fundamental World law 1138

## CENTER

of Hasein's weeping 1162ff.  
CAVALCADE of cossacks 597  
CAVE holy 909  
CELL  
of a Tibetan monastery 260  
fear of bayonets and lousy cells 387  
cells-of-the-head-brain 777–8  
CENTER nearer to Our Lord 1123; *and* 53 89 179 1120–1  
Center of Culture:  
center-for-the-incoming-and-the-outgoing-results-of-the-perfecting-of-being-rumination 320  
source-and-place-of-concentration-of-the-results-of-attainments-in-the-sense-of-the-perfecting-of-their-Reason 674  
what happens to the centers of culture 676  
Samlios, their first center-of-culture, on Atlantis 676  
after the third misfortune for this ill-fated planet, all those centers-of-culture of theirs on the continent Ashhark, namely Tikliamish and Maralpleicie ceased to exist 315  
after the loss of Atlantis, the leading Center-of-Culture was a country now called the Sahara desert 317 676  
the second center of culture, the city Gob on the continent Ashhark; the whole country was called Goblantia, and is now called the Gobi desert 185 225  
Babylon 320–1 388 345 1046

## CENTROTINO

Koorkalai 674

Paris 665

Thinking, Feeling, and Moving Centers:

three-brained beings have the possibility to perfect themselves, because in them are localized three centers of their common presence or three brains 145ff.; *see* BRAIN, LOCALIZATION

the active mentation in a being and the useful results of such active mentation are in reality actualized exclusively only with the equal-degree functionings of all his three localizations of the results spiritualized in his presence, called thinking-center, feeling-center, and moving-motor-center 1172

the connection between my separate being-centers was almost shattered 204

there was being entirely destroyed, as it were, the parts of my planetary body, and then the localizations of the second and third being-centers; the functioning of these latter centers passed gradually to my thinking-center, *from* 164; *and* 168

their being-mentation began to proceed without any participation of the functioning of their localizations of feeling 738-9; *see* CHAINONIZ-IRONNESS

being-centers 103 163-4 204 444

*and* 441ff. 491 1193

*see* GRAVITY

CENTROTINO in Egypt, a measure of distance  
640

CEREBELLUM Sianoorinam 790-1

## CHAMI-ANIAN

CEREBRATE 14

CEVORKSIKRA Wednesday 464

CHAIHANA *see* TCHAI-KANA

CHAINONIZIRONNESS a principle of mentation  
738-9

CHAI-YOO Chinese scientist of new formation  
853-5

CHAKLA hemp 582

CHALDEAN

a Chaldean learned being named Aksharpanziar 457  
ancient Chaldean manuscript 1008

CHALTANDR one of the rare formations on the Earth, the color of which not only has the ability to change the vibrations of other nearby sources, but is itself completely indifferent to all other vibrations 905

CHAMBARDAKH head-dress 675

CHAMELEON *concerning* morality 348; *and* 693

CHAMPAGNE 403 979; *see* WINE

CHAMPARNAKH ishias, a disease 960

CHAMI-ANIAN goats 252; *see* GOAT

## CHANCE

### CHANCE

Glory to Chance 83  
 Thanks-to-Chance 180  
 thanks merely to chance exterior conditions 515  
*consider also* 1231

CHAOTIC vibrations 851

CHARACTER of man 1019

CHARCOT Professor Charcot had the typical  
 properties of a mama's darling 573

CHARGE-and-crash 1185

### CHARMS

as for instance: lasciviousness, slobberiness,  
 amorousness, maliciousness, chicken-hearted-  
 ness, enviousness 41  
 such as vanity, pride, self-conceit, self-love 629

CHATTERLITZ language teacher 932-4

### CHEMICAL

psychic-chemical-results 243  
 laboratory 603ff.  
 experiments 832  
 fusion 965-6  
 preparation, sought as a substitute for food 970  
 psycho-physico-chemical experiments 1213

#### Chemist:

analytic-chemist 547  
 learned-of-new-formation-of-the-first-water 830  
 Mendelejeff, contemporary comical learned chemist  
 844

## CHILD

*and* 88 845

Chemistry: study of the Akhaldans 299

CHERUB *see* ANGEL, CANTICLE

CESHMA of Sheherazade 10; *see* YASHMAK

CHICAGO 935ff.

### CHICKEN

Professor Kishmenhof's chicken soup 924-5  
 Professor Steiner's invitation dinners 925-6  
 chicken reflections 955  
 chicken-heartedness 41

### CHIEF

beings-chiefs 149  
*and* 212 385 387 639 1130

CHIKLARAL a town, home of Harnahoom 325

### CHILD

compared with the Tikliamishian toilet seat, the  
 American invention may be called a child's  
 toy 958

Beelzebub's children, Tooloof and Tooilan 1120-4  
*see* RESULT

#### Childhood:

the Author's 8ff.  
*and* 1186

#### Childish:

naïveté 95  
 degree 855  
 idea 1047  
 experiencings 1225

## CHILDS

CHILDS restaurant at Columbus Circle 1043

CHILTOONAKH a plant 836

CHIMNEY flying up the chimney 1068

## CHINA

the country founded by refugees from Maralpleicie 823; and 318 531 825 827 841-68*passim*  
china figure 614

Chinese:

twin brother scientists, Choon-Kil-Tez and Choon-Tro-Pel 841ff.

workmanship 614-5

seven-toned subdivision of the octave of sound 855ff.

CHINKROOARIES drawings on leather 467

CHIRMAN 1094

CHIRNIANO 1132-3

CHIRNOANOVO common-cosmic process 959

CHIROMANTS *concerning* conjuries 926

CHLORINE Krilnomolnifarab 830-1

CHOLERA 960

## CHORD

### CHOON

Choon-Kil-Tez and Choon-Tro-Pel, twin Chinese princes, great terrestrial learned beings, direct descendants of one of the chief members of the society Akhaldan 142 822-68*passim* 902  
their preparation for life and their Aim 822-3  
*concerning* their apparatus Alla-attapan 832-55  
*passim*

the totality of the special branch of knowledge relating to the law of Ninefoldness, consisted of the results of those conscious labors and intentional sufferings of the two great twin brothers for which their higher bodies became beatified, and who now dwell on that holy planet 865-6

CHOONGARY maize 338

CHOORTETEV a boat 285

CHOOT-God-litanical period that all-universal calamity, a terrifying cosmic event 745 765 797ff.

CHOOZNA sturgeon 963

CHOPININGS 1015; *consider also* 1071

### CHORD

Beelzebub's concluding chord 1183 1189 1221-5  
closing chord 1042

general subjective chord of vibrations which represents the totality of all vibrations engendered from the various definite organs of the given form of life, *from* 904

## CHORORTDIAPAN

CHORORTDIAPAN *concerning* the Lav-Merz-Nokh 850

CHRIST *see* JESUS CHRIST

## CHRISTIANS

followers of the teaching of Jesus Christ, at one time persecuted by power-possessing people who feared that if people lived by this teaching all the motives for displaying their power would disappear and those shocks cease, the satisfaction of which evoke the tickling of their inner god  
Self-Love 1016

*and* 702 1011-3

Christian religion: 29 699 703 989 1001ff.; *see*  
RELIGION, TEACHING

CHRKHRTA-ZOORRT exclamation of Mullah Nassr Eddin 803

CHURCHES 97 1133

CICERONE Beelzebub's cicerone in Paris 688 672;  
*see* PERSIA

CIGAR 927

Cigarette: 927

CINCHONA tree 553

## CIRCULATION

tempo-Davlaksherian-circulation 565  
*and* 568*inset* 1135

*see* BLOOD

## CLEAN

## CIRCUMCISION

Sooniat 977 1003

Sikt ner chorn 1007-9

CITIZENSHIP rights-of citizenship 1211

CIVIL war 400-4 1091 1097-8 1233; *see*  
DESTRUCTION

## CIVILIZATION

of America 961

contemporary terrestrial 430 631 918 943 1046

Samliolian 1108

Tikliamishian 323 325 501 510 568*inset* 578-9 645  
958 1142 1235

*The Fruits of Former Civilizations and the Blossoms  
of the Contemporary* 413-48; *see* GRECO-ROMAN,  
GREECE, ROMAN

*see* BABYLON

CLAP Gonorrhoea 975

CLASS *see* CASTE

CLAVICHORD 855

CLAVICYMBALS 855

## CLEAN

clean and unclean animals 199

a clean sweep 404 413-4 1134

a man comes into the world like a clean sheet of  
paper 1208

*see* ABDEST

## CLERGYMAN

CLERGYMAN 370

CLIMATE 210 308

CLITORIS 1005

CLOVEN-HOOFED 480 942

CLUB for foreign learned beings in Babylon, the Adherents-of-Legominism 453ff. 462ff. 493ff.;  
*see* SOCIETY

COACHMAN in the analogy of the hackney carriage 1192-1201*passim*

## COATING

Our Common Father Endlessness began to actualize everything in such a direction that, under conditions of a certain kind of change in the functioning of the common presences of some of these Tetartocosmoses, there might be transformed and crystallized, besides the crystallizations which had to be transformed for the purpose of the new common-cosmic exchange of substances, also those active elements from which new independent formations might be coated in them themselves with the inherent possibility of acquiring individual Reason, *from* 762-3 and these same second coatings alone began to be called bodies-Kesdjan 764

the coating or materialization of the Kesdjan, or Astral body, the second being-body 131 407 437 569-70 726 728 770 788 1050

*concerning* the sacred process Almznoshinoo and the sacred Djeryymety 726ff.

*concerning* the cosmic law Tenikdoa 728

these same new formations in their turn on exactly

## COATING

the same basis as in the first case and also under the conditions of a certain kind of change of functioning, began to absorb and assimilate into themselves such cosmic substances as had their arising immediately from the Most Most Holy Theomertmalogos, and similarities of a third kind began to be coated in them which are the higher sacred-parts of beings, the higher being-bodies 764-5; *and* 60-1 235 372 405 407 410 438 469-70 673-4 727 775 778-9 792 794 1106 1162 1166 1168

most of them ceased to utilize this sacred substance consciously for coating their higher being bodies 276; *and* 794

*concerning* Rascooarno 673-4

the possibility of consciously taking and coating in their presence all that Holy 145

the possibilities of consciously coating in your presence that Higher-Sacred 195

the possibility of coating yourselves with this most sacred part of the Great All-embracing of everything existing, Holy Prana 245f.

the possibilities of the normal self-perfecting of their higher being-parts coated in their common presences 1145

I am curious to know whether there dwell three-brained beings on the planets of that solar system, and whether higher being-bodies are coated in them—*Hassein*; yes, higher being bodies, or souls, arise in the three-brained beings breeding on all the planets except those before reaching which, the emanations of our Most Holy Sun Absolute, owing to repeated deflections, gradually lose the fullness of their

## COATING

strength and eventually cease entirely to contain the vivific power for coating higher being-bodies—*Beelzebub*, from 60-1

on each separate planet, the planetary bodies are coated and take an exterior form in conformity with the nature of the given planet, and are adapted in their details to the surrounding nature 61

External or exterior coating or form:

like a karoona, on Mars 61

like a Toosook 61-2

resembling large ants, on the moon 62

of a raven, on Saturn 92

the external coatings of the three-brained beings of that planet Earth closely resemble our own; only their skin is a little slimier; they have no tail, and their heads are without horns; what is worst about them is their feet—they have no hoofs; apart from the imperfection of their exterior form, their Reason also is quite uniquely strange, from 63-4

the corresponding principle is foreseen and given to Nature by our Common Creator, so that He might coat and adapt all your internal and external organs 194

Ahoon, who though he had existed a very long time, had until now been so shortsighted that he had been unable to sense the reality present beneath an exterior with which all those existing and newly arising units of the Megalocosmos are coated 1179

Ashiata Shiemash, coated with the planetary body of a three-centered being 353

Beelzebub's Sacred Essence became coated with a corresponding visible exterior 1181

## COCK

Buddha, a Sacred Individual coated with the planetary body of a terrestrial three-brained being 234

Christ, a Sacred Individual who was actualized in the planetary body of a terrestrial three-brained being, and afterwards had to be separated from his planetary coating 735

Asoochilon, an Eternal Individual, who became coated in the common presence of a three-brained being named Tetetos 293; *see* ACTUALIZE irrespective of the form of exterior coating 276 748 755 769

*Concerning:*

Kundabuffer, owing to which everything external perceived by their whole presences and transformed for their own coating, was afterwards manifested, not in accordance with reality 236-7 the second kind of Hasnamuss-individual 407-9 the third kind of Hasnamuss-individual 407-10 faint impressions 586

*See* BODY, EXTERIOR, FORM, PERFECTION

COCAINE has an effect on the psyche of the contemporary beings surprisingly similar to that which the organ Kundabuffer had on the psyche of their ancestors; the German inventors became colleagues of the Great Angel Looisos only by chance 430; and 8 427

Cocainism: 382; *see* ISM

## COCK

Irish weathercock 41

## COCKROACH

crowing 223  
cock-and-bull stories 338

COCKROACH 351 543

### CODE

of laws 96  
of regulations 118

COFFEE 666 979

COGNAR-DE-LA-TOUR perfected a siren invented by a learned physician named Zehbek 890

COGWHEELS in the system of Archangel Hariton 71 75

### COGNITION

degree-of-cognition-of-one's-own-individuality 409  
of any of these genuine terrors 1222

#### Cognizance:

*concerning* the sacred law Heptaparaparshinokh 818

and sensing of true information 1122

of divine obligations 1154

of this being-joy 1163

and understanding 1168

remains only simply as information without any kind of cognizance by the whole of their Being 1169

impulse of self-cognizance 28 39; *and* 129

Cognizing: 1146

COINCIDENCE you see, my boy, what coincidences occur in our Great Universe 271; *and* 32 210

## COMFORTABLE

COLD paischakir 75 134-6

### COLLISION

of the planet Earth and the comet Kondoor 82 179;

*see* TRANSAPALNIAN

individual collision which often arises from the contradiction between the concrete results flowing from the processes of all the cosmic laws and the results presupposed and even quite surely expected by their sane logic 755

### COLOR

Wednesdays, the day-of-painting, were devoted to the combining of different colors 467ff.

law of combination of colors 844 846-7

colored rays 840

Hadji-Asvatz-Troov's experiments to determine which colors of materials act by their vibrations harmfully on people and on animals 903-5

Coloration: of the atmosphere, *concerning* Remorse-of-Conscience 381-2

### COMET

it was particularly difficult to steer the ships in those spheres where there was a great aggregation of comets 69

Sakoor, the Madcap 56

Kondoor 82 179 672

Solni, a great comet 622

### COMFORTABLE

seats of their water closets 953-8

couch beds, which came to be called, if you wish

## COMICAL

to enjoy felicity then enjoy it with a bang  
958-61*passim*

### COMICAL

impressions 223

situation 225

comic-scientists 831

story, *concerning* Good and Evil 1141ff.

### COMMAND

from Above 353 1120 1147

I must now briefly explain and strictly command  
you—*Beelzebub to Hassein* 1171

### COMMANDMENT

ninth commandment of Our Creator 92-3

education founded on the commandments and  
indications of the Uni-Being Himself 135

of our All-Embracing Endlessness 144

eighteenth personal commandment of our Common  
Creator 198

one of the chief commandments of Ashiata  
Shiemash 422

of the seven aspects of the fundamental command-  
ment given to three-brained beings from Above,  
namely, strive to acquire inner and outer purity,  
the single aspect they selected and in a distorted  
form have made their ideal, is, help everything  
around you, both the animate and the still  
inanimate, to acquire a beautiful appearance  
948-9

inculcated in me in my childhood—*Gurdjieff* 1186  
specially issuing to us people from the Prime-  
Source-of-Everything-Existing 1235-6

## COMPLICATED

### COMMISSION

of Angels and Archangels sent to investigate the  
first cosmic catastrophe 82-91*passim*; *see* ANGEL  
third Most Great Commission 128

Commission of Inspection of ships for intersystem  
and interplanetary communication 68  
and sub-commissions in each Zarooary of the holy  
planet 1127

### COMMON

*Used throughout in such phrases as the following:*

our Common Father Creator 24; *see* ENDLESSNESS  
common-cosmic Harmonious Movement 92; *see*  
COSMIC

common presence 3; *see* PRESENCE  
functioning 1163

common-integral vibration 468

common-planetary organization 1057

common psyche 107; *see* PSYCHE

common-sense 631

Common Universal Event, or Most Great Uni-  
versal Solemnity 1173-83*passim*

common-universal-law 172

whole 564

### COMMUNICATION

intersystem 68-9

interplanetary 69 110

with what is called the Everything-representing-  
one-world 162

### COMPASSIONATE 188

COMPLICATED sound-producing instruments  
complicated to the degree of idiocy 855

## COMPROMISE

### COMPROMISE

*concerning* Earth time 122

we must accept a compromise that, according to impartial reasoning, should correspond both to our own personal welfare, and also at the same time not be contrary to the commandments specially issuing to us from the Prime-Source-of-Everything-Existing 1235-6

CONCEIT self-conceit 107 356 512 629 1076

### CONCENTRATION

for forty days and nights, I knelt on my knees and devoted myself to concentration—*Ashiata Shiemash* 354

the chief factor for this must be the, on their part, intentional or automatic concentration of thought and feeling 580

the brain predetermined by Great Nature for the concentration and further actualizing of the first holy force of the sacred Triamazikamno, called the Holy-Affirming, is localized and found in the head 146

Spsitooalitivian-concentrations or brains 686

cosmic concentrations 67 75 81 84 121 123 137 143  
151 154 161 269-70 285-7 290 304-7 410 470  
659 672 744 749-69 *passim* 825 848 1122-3 1230

Insapalnian-concentrations 470

combinations-of-concentrations-of-vibrations 473

gravity-center-concentrations 825

ubiquitous-diffusion-of-the-radiations-of-all-kinds-of-cosmic-concentrations 825

large and small relatively independent concentrations 856

## CONDITION

gravitational center, or concentration of the disease 914

and 80 140 1220

### CONCEPTION

moment of 107 438-9

a definitized conception of a sacred Individual named Ashiata Shiemash 347 413  
on the planet Modiktheo 772

CONCLUSION mind-conclusions 450

CONDESCENSION impulse of 539

### CONDITION

Ashiata Shiemash was the only Messenger sent from Above to your planet who succeeded by His holy labors in creating on that planet conditions in which the existence of its unfortunate beings somewhat resembled for a certain time the existence of the three-brained beings of the other planets 348

it would be possible to attain this only if their general being-existence were to flow for a long time under foreseeingly-corresponding conditions—*Ashiata Shiemash* 360

I decided to consecrate the whole of myself from that time on to the creation here of such conditions that the functioning of the sacred-conscience still surviving in their subconsciousness, might gradually pass into the functioning of their ordinary consciousness—*Ashiata Shiemash* 360

## CONDITION

the creating of conditions for the struggle against their weakness 594

the creation of corresponding outer and inner conditions so that my sons should take in impressions for the purpose of crystallizing in themselves the requisite being-data for a responsible existence 1122

abnormal conditions 42 131-2 147 224 238 292 334 359 375-6 383 399 424 496 512 526 563-4 568 603 622 627 687 977

conditions of being-existence 131-3 145 243 345 363 514 623 627

owing to these conditions the duration of their existence has, down to the present time, continued to become shorter and shorter, *concerning* Itoklanos 132

conditions and environment at the moment of conception, second of the seven actualizations 438; *and* 107

accidental conditions in which a man arose and developed 1189-90; *and* 16 863-4

thanks merely to chance exterior conditions, become somebody's slave, or his worst enemy 515

### *Concerning:*

Mars 90

the psyche 529

blood circulation and the two consciousnesses 565; *and* 1135-6

customs or fashions for the alleviation of inevitable exterior conditions independent of beings 689

the fifth Stopinder of the sacred Heptaparaparshinokh 754-5

## CONFORMABLE

### CONFERENCE

with King Appolis 114ff.

Hamolinadir's general-learned-conference 334

general-planetary-conference 402

in the Zarooaries, *concerning* Good and Evil 1126

### CONFESSION

Beelzebub's 165-6

Gurdjieff's 42

Hassein's 1162

Karapet's 46

the pharaoh, John Geoffrey's 635

Confessor: 370

CONFIDENCE a contact of mutual frankness and confidence 42

### CONFORMABLE

Law-conformable:

action 785

change of presence 31

confusion 31

Fractions 123

foreseeing actualization 774

gradualness, or Kaznookizkernian 1172

particularity 818 831

predisposition 1220

presences 795

results 156 292

totality of vibrations 867

Law-conformableness: 820 832 1220 1229-30

Non-law-conformable: 156 158 167-8 171

## CONFORMITY

### CONFORMITY

to law 880

His Conformity the Archangel Looisos 179

### CONFRONTATION

intentional evoking of the associative confrontations of these materialized data already in him 25

not having and not acquiring any logienestarian-growths for confrontation and criticism 568

practical 1160

being-logical 1170

#### Confrontative:

being-confrontative-associations 506

a confrontative logical explanation 526

material for confrontative logic 566

being-confrontative-logical-mentation 654

confrontative-logical possibilities 661

practical confrontative study 856

### CONJURIES

of Professor Kishmenhof 923-4

on that planet Earth there exist conjuries for every possible kind of purpose 926

### CONSANGUINITY a feeling 33

### CONSCIENCE

although the factors for engendering in their presences the sacred being-impulses of Faith, Hope, and Love are already quite degenerated in the beings of this planet, nevertheless, the factor which ought to engender that being-impulse on

## CONSCIENCE

which the whole psyche of beings of a three-brained system is in general based, and which impulse exists under the name of Objective-Conscience, is not yet atrophied in them, but remains in their presences almost in its primordial state—*Ashiata Shiemash* 359

impulse of Objective-Conscience 235 359 372-4 379 530; of being-objective-conscience 369

impulse of conscience 371-4 378 380-4 492 637 817

being-impulse of conscience 365 372-3 378-81 385 566 568 624 626 1067

I decided to consecrate the whole of myself from that time on to the creation here of such conditions that the functioning of the sacred-conscience still surviving in their subconsciousness, might gradually pass into the functioning of their ordinary consciousness—*Ashiata Shiemash* 360

*concerning* the consciousness and the subconsciousness 360 374 378ff. 530 624 1067

*Ashiata Shiemash* founded the brotherhood Heechtvari, which name signified, Only-he-will-be-called-and-will-become-the-Son-of-God-who-acquires-in-himself-Conscience 368

there began to spread, among ordinary beings of the city Djoolfapal and its environs, the true idea that in the common presences of men-beings all the data exist for the manifestation of the Divine impulse conscience, but that this Divine impulse does not take part in their general consciousness 370ff.

*Ashiata Shiemash* elucidated in detail what this being-impulse of objective conscience is 372ff. the statue I saw in the city of Samlios and which

## CONSCIENCE

greatly interested me, was the emblem of the society Akhaldan, and was called Conscience 308ff.

every action of man is good in the objective sense, if it is done according to his conscience, and every action is bad, if from it he later experiences remorse 342; *see* REMORSE

these terrifying processes could not in any way take place there among them if those data which had remained intact in their subconsciousness for the engendering of the being-impulse conscience, to which data the Most Saintly Ashiata Shiemash was the first to turn his attention and upon which he relied for the fulfillment of his mission, had taken part in the functioning of that consciousness of theirs which has become habitual for them during their waking state, *concerning* Solioonensius 624; and 625

since, in all the three-brained beings of the planet Earth, and particularly of recent periods, the sacred being-impulse called conscience does not take part in the functioning of their general consciousness, in consequence of which, in them there is absent even the very need for making any conscious being-effort at all 626ff.

since only those beings can become famous and important among them in whom the mentioned sacred function, namely, being-conscience is entirely absent, then in consequence of the fact that this sacred function in the presences of beings is in general always associated with everything that represents and is Objective Reason, then, of course, those three-brained beings with

## CONSCIOUS

Objective Reason always have conscience as well, and consequently such a being with conscience, will never be important among the other beings 1069; *and* 1067 1086

the function of conscience 188 190 360 385 942 1069 1086

plague and cholera are, at any rate, less ignoble than human honesty, since people with a conscience can at least live at peace with them—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 1107

there already entirely ceases to exist in their common presences that sacred what is called conscience, the data for the possibility of the aquisition of which Great Nature endowed them with, as godlike beings in differentiation from mere animals 1234

unconscionable 113 204-5

*Concerning:*

Abdil 188

art 492

education 378 566 568

five being-obligolnian strivings 386

Being-conscience: 369 625 629 1069

*And:* 682 1068 1208

## CONSCIOUS

man is a being who can do and to do means to act consciously and by one's own initiative 1202

it is indeed possible, by means of these substances Exioëhary formed in them, to perfect themselves, yet this can proceed exclusively only if the second and third being-foods are intentionally absorbed and consciously digested in one's presence, and this is possible exclusively only if

## CONSCIOUS

all the parts of one's presence have been accustomed beforehand consciously to fulfill both sacred being-Partkdolg-duties, conscious labors and intentional sufferings 808; *see* LABOR only he who consciously assists the process of this inner struggle and consciously assists the non-desires to predominate over the desires, behaves just in accordance with the essence of our Common Father Creator Himself; whereas he who with his consciousness assists the contrary, only increases His sorrow 373

to have faith, whether consciously or even quite unconsciously, is for every being very necessary and desirable; owing to faith alone does there appear in a being, the intensity of being-self-consciousness 191

consciousness-of-self 200

self-consciousness 333 483

consciously/unconsciously 191 221 295 371 380 421 687 952 1135

consciously/automatically 276 295 519 571

absorption of cosmic substances 782

aim 820

associations 506; being-associations 507

being-awareness 686

conscious-Being 492

individual-being 508

three-brained being 514

calculations 466

contemplation 1109

depravity, conscious/unconscious 406

ableness-of-conscious-direction-of-the-functioning-of-his-own-psyche 369

discernment 300

## CONSCIOUSNESS

being-effort 626

labor; *see* LABOR

manifestation 295

mentation 1168

observations 296

perceptions 492

self-perfecting 144

processes of Partkdolg-duty 144

reproduction of perceptions and of the associative reactions to them 505

and automatic reproduction of being-Afalkalna and Soldjinoha 519

sacrifices 458

sources 153

striving 386

thinker 15

verification 296

## CONSCIOUSNESS

I wish to bring to the knowledge of what is called your pure waking consciousness the fact that in the writings following, the essence of certain real notions may of themselves automatically go from this waking consciousness—which most people in their ignorance mistake for the real consciousness, but which I affirm and experimentally prove is the fictitious one—into what you call the subconscious, which ought to be in my opinion the real human consciousness 24; and 25–6

waking consciousness 373–4 383–5 817

false consciousness 567 568 *inset*

Zoostat, that is, the functioning of their being-consciousness, began to be divided in two, and

## CONSCIOUSNESS

when two entirely different consciousnesses having nothing in common with each other were gradually formed in them, the first of which was called by them simply consciousness, and the second—when they finally noticed it in themselves—was called and still continues to be called subconsciousness 559; and 530 564–8 793 1136

conscience, which might be in the consciousness of the beings of that planet, is, from their earliest infancy, gradually driven-back-within, so that by the time they are grown up, the conscience is already found only in what they call their subconsciousness, from 378–80; and 359–60 370 624–5 1067

I, the compound result of consciousness, subconsciousness, and instinct—*Mal-el-Lel* and *Xenophon* 38; consider also 295

consciousness/subconsciousness 24–5 29 38 45 359–60 365 368 371 374 377–84 *passim* 530 537 539 559 566–9 624 817 1135–6

at your age it is indispensably necessary that every day, at sunrise, while watching the reflection of its splendor, you bring about a contact between your consciousness and the various unconscious parts of your general presence 78; see PART

all the functionings of the planetary body and the body itself are the chief parts of a being, but the separate functionings as well as the whole of this body itself without other of the spiritualized parts of the being are only a dependent cosmic formation, conscious of nothing, and therefore, on the basis of what you once called the common universal pillar of Justice, each spiritualized

## CONSEQUENCE

part must always be just towards this dependent and unconscious part and not require of it more than it is able to give 1171

Faith of consciousness is freedom; Love of consciousness evokes the same in response; Hope of consciousness is strength—from the inscriptions of *Ashiata Shiemash* 361

## CONSEQUENCE

the sacred Triamazikamno: a law which always flows into a consequence and becomes the cause of subsequent consequences and always functions by three independent and quite opposite characteristic manifestations, latent within it, in properties neither seen nor sensed 139

the second Babylonian teaching: man also is therefore only a consequence of some preceding cause and in his turn must, as a result, be a cause of certain consequences 343

the implanting of Kundabuffer: the consequences of which have not only gradually turned into a stupendous terror for the three-brained beings, but have even become a malignant sore for the whole of the great Universe 87ff.; see KUNDA-BUFFER

the consequences of the properties of the organ Kundabuffer had begun to be crystallized in their presences 89

neither Kundabuffer nor its consequences, but themselves to blame 104

bad 1145

evil 507

maleficent 345 504 1159 1210

nonlawful 367 677

## CONSONANCE

of ceasing to actualize being-Partkdolg-duty 793

*Concerning:*

the unfortunate kinsman 109 115-7

abnormal conditions of being-existence 147; *see*

EXISTENCE

Lentrohamsanin 405

Hasnamuss-individuals 406ff.

Naloo-osnian-impulses 406-7

the law Solioonensius 625

comfortable beds 959

imitating 1044

the new formation of the planetary body of beings  
of the female sex 1053

## CONSONANCE

25 152 495 499 856 1199 1212 1214

being-consonance 803

## CONSONANTS 496ff.

## CONSTANCY

constancy-of-self-individuality 492

*and* 4

## CONSTATATION

initiative-of-constatation 164

*concerning* education: the possibility of a free and  
impartial constatation of all true phenomena  
appearing in the cosmic results around him 817

*and* 151 168 218 295 824

Constare: 67 300 354 415 820 832 1004 1156 1216

Constating: and thorough cognizing 1146

## CONTEMPORARY

## CONSTRUCTION

actualizing 832

involutionary 1230

Nature's evolutionary and involutionary construc-  
tion 1231

## CONTACT

automatized 1216

Geneotriamazikamnian 798-9

reciprocally acting 172

of mutual frankness and confidence 42

between your consciousness and the various un-  
conscious parts of your general presence 78

## CONTEMPLATION

the being-state called Soorptakalknian contempla-  
tion 294

Aiëssirittoorassnian-contemplation 569

capacity for 1010

active and conscious 1109-10

*concerning* Teleoghinooras 293

being-contemplation 293 1166

Contemplativeness: intentional contemplativeness  
which is just the principal factor for the  
assimilation of sacred cosmic substances 783

## CONTEMPORARY

beings 85 94 98 121

civilization 1046

favorites 578

man 1213

reader 43

writer 99ff.

## CONTEMPT

### CONTEMPT

Objective-Contempt 235  
property of the psyche 384  
impulse of 539  
being-impulse of 379

### CONTENT

inner content of words 16  
pleasing appearance and dubious content 31

CONTENTMENT self-contentment, sixth Naloo-  
osnian-impulse 406

CONTINENT *see* AFRICA, AMERICA, ASHHARK, ASIA,  
ATLANTIS, EUROPE, GRABONTZI, IRANAN, SINN-  
DRAGA

CONTRADICTION individual collision 755

CONTRARIETY 1046

### CONTRITION

being-impulse of 578  
venture with contrition to request 1126

### CONVICTION

among other convictions formed in my common  
presence, opening words of the book 3  
the being-impulse of an indubitable conviction 562  
remorse of conscience for one's past deeds against  
one's own convictions 959  
typically subjective and therefore always change-  
able conviction 1097

## COPPER

*concerning* Good and Evil 1140  
*concerning* the form and sequence of Beelzebub's  
tales 1170  
being-convictions formed by their own logical  
deliberations 104

CONVINCE to convince and persuade not less than  
a hundred others 369

### *Concerning:*

Okidanokh 153  
form and sequence 1165  
Hassein's education 1170

### COOK

upon this hearth one-and-a-half-day tasty lentil  
soup is quickly cooked to take the place of  
everything attained by the centuried conscious  
and unconscious efforts and labors of their  
unfortunate ancestors 708  
an extremely fat-necked cook of Scotch origin 930

COOPERIAN gland 1005

COPERNICUS 1013

### COPPER

there proceeded in that red copper something rather  
like those terrifying pictures which I occasionally  
observed among your favorites 174  
red copper 170-5  
fire-water-copper-pipes-and-even-through-all-the-  
roulette-halls-of-Monte-Carlo 350  
mines 1137  
*and* 75

## COPULATION

COPULATION 1006

CORD vocal 489; being-vocal-chords 152

CORK if one of them is as stupid as a cork, say that he has the mind of Pythagoras 516

## CORN

corns on the organs of perception 39

it is very easily possible even to prove to man that our whole World and of course the people in it, are nothing but an illusion, and that the authenticity and reality of the World are only a corn and moreover the corn growing on the big toe of our left foot; besides this corn, absolutely nothing exists in the World; everything only seems, and even then only to psychopaths-squared—*Hamolinadir* 336

the degree of the importance of these people depends only on the number of their corns—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 1059

the very corns turn pedicures 1086

CORNERSTONE 466

CORPORATE the impulse called corporate feeling 611

CORPSE 174

CORRESPOND 122 160 269 288-9 665 748 762 777 882 1168

## CORRESPONDING

### CORRESPONDING

there began to arise the Corresponding, owing to which the said detached fragments exist 84

it had been decided by the Most High, Most Sacred Individuals to actualize the corresponding on the planet for the formation of what is called the Sacred Askokin required for the maintenance of that planet's former parts 1106

all the results obtained from transformations in different cosmoses localize themselves together according to what is called qualitiveness of vibrations and these localizations penetrate everywhere throughout the Universe and take a corresponding part in planetary as well as in surplanetary formations 763

possibilities for absorbing from those cosmic substances which are transformed through them, what is corresponding for the coating and for the perfecting in them of both higher-being-bodies 775; and 764-6 770 799

Your Sacred Essence became coated with a corresponding visible exterior 1181

actualizations 145 147

age 127 737 1122

association 21 309

corresponding being, Abdil 219

cases of the being-impulse of an indubitable conviction 562

conception 287

outer and inner conditions 1122

consequences 406

*see* DATA

densities 171

education 1191 1198

## CORRESPONDING

essence-friends 149  
flow of time 319  
holy forces 143  
formations 140 728 781  
gradation of Objective Reason 322 778  
ideas 1184  
impressions 817 1029 1216  
individual 1180  
Sacred Individuals 237  
initiates 459  
localization, or brain 144 779 1170; being-brains 143  
manifestation 481  
manner 194 509 866  
mates of the opposite sex 288  
measures 100 1151  
subjective merits 854  
organs 194  
part of my general whole 586  
parts of your common presence 514  
parts of this spinal marrow 778  
perceptions 324 506  
*see* PLACE  
planets 106  
preparation 1232  
inner presence 515  
principle 194  
processes 87  
relations 531  
results 190 690  
sensations 881  
*see* SHOCK  
sounds 882  
sound-vibrations 840  
sphere 42 161 729

## COSMIC

and balanced state 589  
*see* SUBSTANCE  
time 947  
types 289  
to the vibrations of next higher vivifyingness 792  
*and* 216 758 832 1200 1210 1229  
Correspondingly: 30 129 139 146 387 409 569 640  
715 746 764 822 866 1050 1081 1091 1100 1201  
1230  
  
CORRODE the Author's aim in this, the first book  
of his series: to corrode without mercy all the  
rubbish accumulated during the ages in human  
mentation 1184

## COSMIC

accident 180  
actions 300  
*see* ACTUALIZATION  
*see* ARISING  
causes 294  
character 80; common-cosmic character 130 695  
1145  
*see* CONCENTRATION  
*see* CRYSTALLIZATION  
discoveries 1155  
Egolionopty 1173  
element 70  
equilibrium 181  
Etherokrilno 270  
events 797 1118  
fact 1160; common-cosmic distressing fact 1146  
*see* FACTOR  
*see* FORCE

## COSMIC

*see* FORMATION

harmonious movement 306; common-cosmic harmonious movement; *see* HARMONIOUS

*see* INDIVIDUAL

*see* LAW

manifestations 959

*see* MISFORTUNE

Omnipresent-Okidanokh 1146; common-cosmic Unique-Crystallization 139

*see* PARTICULARITY

*see* PHENOMENON

points 290

presence 237

*see* PROCESS

Purposes 1226

realization 439

reason 312

*see* RESULT

*see* SCALE

science 750; common-cosmic objective science 751

*see* SHIP

something 290

*see* SOURCE

individual state 741

*see* SUBSTANCE

*see* TRUTH

*see* UNIT

vibrations 870

Common-cosmic:

*see* ANSANBALUIAZAR

calamity 745

existence 195

*see* HEPTAPARAPARSHINOKH

history 1136

## COUNSEL

needs 236

*see* OCTAVE

strivings 182

tempo 1171

welfare 1120

## COSMOS

every relatively independent concentration in general they then defined by the word cosmos 759-60

cosmoses of different scales 762; *and* 867

apparatuses-cosmoses 789

Protocosmos or Sun Absolute; *see* SUN

Defterocosmos, newly arisen Second-order-Sun 760

Tritocosmos, planets, or Third-order-Suns 760 768

*see* MEGALOCOSMOS, MICROCOSMOS, TETARTOCOSMOS

## COSSACKS 597

COST 37 1116-7; *see* PAY

## COUNCIL

solemn 96

secret Kelnuanian Council 1016

The-Council-of-the-Elders 1093

## COUNSEL

of Buddha 240ff.

warning 287

and advice 386

counsel and guidance and in general every word of

## COUNTRYMAN

these chiefs became law and were fulfilled with devotion and joy 387

*see* ADVICE

COUNTRYMAN young inexperienced countryman of Beelzebub 109-120*passim* 177 283

COURAGE concerning self-observation 1210

COURT of the Harahrahoohry 150

COW 581 888 1039 1087

COWARD of the highest degree 877; *and* 527 878 1078

CRAVAT the specially-tied-knot-of-their-cravat 501-2

## CRAZE

peculiar craze of the Persian King 325  
for reading books and newspapers 444

*see* NEED

## CREATE

our Endlessness was forced to create the whole World 748*ff.*

both the intentionally created and the later automatically arisen, exists and is maintained exclusively on the basis of the common-cosmic Trogoautoegocratic-process 136

All That Thou Hast Created 1174

intentionally created by certain extraneous forces 32

## CRICKET

Makary Kronbernkzion began to create intentionally disturbing conditions for this denying-part of his 1131

resultant-creative-force of Nature 426

Creation:

World-creation 82 86 124 136 148 386 471 570 745 748 751 756; *see* WORLD laws

the very name man means the acme of Creation 1208

of corresponding inner and outer conditions 1122  
the Boolmarshano 1132 1137

Creator:

the prime creator of my genuine being, Saroonoorishan 658

*see* ENDLESSNESS

## CREATURE

poor-little-creatures-like-themselves 248

every breathing creature is equally near and dear to our Common Father Creator 878

vibrations produced by the breathing anywhere nearby of various large or small creatures 886

CREDULITY 107; *consider also* 1110

## CRESCENDO

Kundabuffer: like a Jericho-trumpet-in-crescendo 89

a crescendo impulse 271

with the crescendo of persistence 1210

CRETE the island of 33

CRICKET mole crickets 630

## CRINGING

CRINGING impulse of 539

## CRITICISM

*An Objectively Impartial Criticism of the Life of Man*  
v 973  
self-criticism 538  
without 1076

## CRITICIZE

when every part that has arisen from the results of any one Holy Source of the Sacred Triamazikamno, as it were, revolts, and criticizes the former unbecoming perceptions and the manifestations at the moment, of another part of its whole 141  
if someone criticizes their manifestations, they are, oh, very indignant and offended 223  
inwardly and also in his manifestations he criticizes everybody and everything not connected with him himself 503  
they began to pipe Hasnamussian music they call policy, that is, to criticize each other 719

CROCODILE 516 1180

## CROSSING

from one stream into another, in the river of life 1232  
crosscurrent or agitation in the ether, which penetrated the whole of the ship Karnak 1054

CROW 214 598-601 697 1194

CRUSADE 708

## CRYSTALLIZATION

CRYSTAL 746

## CRYSTALLIZATION

### Data:

thanks to three definite peculiar data which were crystallized in my entirety during various periods of my preparatory age, I am really unique—*Gurdjieff* 26

the steady deterioration of the degree of crystallization of data engendering the sane logical mentation which ought to be present in the common presences of your favorites 286

in the subconsciousness of people there are crystallized and are always present the data manifested from Above for engendering in them the Divine impulse of genuine conscience 368; and 372 378 381

data for all kinds of Hasnamussian properties were more strongly crystallized 794; and 508

for this, it is first of all necessary consciously to crystallize in yourselves data for engendering in your common presences a constant unquenchable impulse of desire for such a crossing, and then afterwards, a long corresponding preparation 1232

see DATA

Kundabuffer: although this astonishing organ and its properties had been destroyed in them, nevertheless, owing to many causes, the consequences of its properties had begun to be crystallized in their presences 89; see KUNDA-BUFFER

Okidanokh: this common-cosmic Unique-Crystallization or Active-Element, obtains its prime arising in space outside of the Most Holy Sun Absolute

## CRYSTALLIZATION

itself, from the blending of these three independent forces into one, and during its further involutions it is correspondingly changed, in respect of what is called the Vivifyingness of Vibrations according to its passage through the Stopinders or gravity-centers of the fundamental common-cosmic sacred Heptaparaparshinokh 189; *see* OKIDANOKH

**Prana:** if this most sacred Prana is crystallized in you, consciously or unconsciously on the part of your I, you must without fail bring the perfecting of the individual Reason of the totality of its most holy atoms to the required gradations; otherwise this most holy coating will suffer and languish eternally 246

**Theomertmalogos:** the higher being-body itself, being formed of crystallizations received directly from the sacred Theomertmalogos into the solar system within the limits of which the being arises and where his existence proceeds, can never decompose; and this higher part must exist in the given solar system as long as it does not perfect itself to the required Reason 768

**Substances:** when they ceased to actualize being-Partkdolg-duty in their common presences, and this totality of cosmic substances in consequence did not receive, according to the sacred Heptaparaparshinokh, the required foreign help for their completing evolution into other definite higher active elements, it began to involve back in them towards those crystallizations from which their evolution began 793; *and* 759ff. 786ff. 965; *see* SUBSTANCE

## CRYSTALLIZATION

*Some alphabetical listings:*

being-love-of-knowledge crystallized in me 228  
convictions crystallized in me 1182  
cosmic crystallizations 138-40 147-8 163 294 571  
731 763 788 790 825 964  
definite planetary crystallization, red copper 170ff.  
definite surplanetary and interplanetary formation  
427  
factor 208 310 367 417 436  
fiction 325  
idea, of good and evil 1127  
impressions 1167  
information 59  
inherited predisposition to new crystallizations  
238  
involution and evolution of various crystallizations  
138  
logienestarian-crystallizations 665; *and* 777  
needs 713  
notions 308 942  
perceptions 1169  
psychic property 234  
results 312 637  
sacred crystallizations 797 802  
seven independent crystallizations, of opium 826;  
*and* 830-1  
sevenfold-crystallization-of-the-white-ray 474  
understanding 103  
vibrations 489 799

*Concerning:*

advertising 938  
Ape question 273  
Bobbin-kandelnosts 439-41  
castes 539 626

## CULTURE

egoism 376 383 1183  
Egoplastikoori 1165-6  
instinctive shame 417  
Judas 742  
mentation 286 436  
Naloo-osnian-spectrum-of-impulses 405  
pondering 738  
Remorse-of-Conscience 382  
second-being-food 570-2  
Second-order-Suns, in the process of creation 757  
urgent need to destroy everything outside themselves 313  
*And:* 107 112 119 137 143 176 186 190 215 252-3 271  
376 419 434 511 604 650 664 702 798 876 946 1071  
1122 1145 1164

## CULTURE

Babylonian 494 1046  
contemporary 632 634  
European 494 520  
Center of Culture; *see* CENTER  
*see* CIVILIZATION, EPOCH

CUNNING being-impulse 379; *and* 42 195 254 334  
384 625 1052

CURIOSITY impulse of curiosity 26-7 1044; *and* 46  
160 215 580

CUR 543

CURRENT currents-of-associative-movements  
479-80

## CZAR

## CURSE

of Karapet of Tiflis 46 49-50  
of cancer 911

## CUSTOM

fashions are like our customs for daily being-existence which are established for the daily use of the three-brained beings for the alleviation of inevitable exterior conditions independent of beings, and gradually become a necessary need, essential for them 689; *and* 501; *see* FASHION  
hundreds of customs on the continent of Asia for the destruction of the noxious carriers of various diseases, or the strengthening of moral shame 1028

on the continent of Europe, innumerable customs which engender only immorality 1028  
the custom of pleasing-their-gods 190  
Hasein's question about customs 642-6  
good customs 656 1001ff. 1022-29  
former pernicious customs 1042  
sacrificial offering is an antireligious custom  
—*Ogly* 1103  
new customs were created thanks to Beelzebub's invention 222

CYCLONE 1230

CYLINDER-BARREL 70

CYNIC 810

CYPRUS island 585

CZAR objectively maleficent official presentation to the czar 613ff.; *and* 612 620

# D

**DAIVIBRIZKAR** the law of the action of the vibrations arising in the atmosphere of enclosed spaces 466-7

## DANCE

Gurdjieff, a Teacher of Dancing 14 50  
day-of-religious-and-popular-dances 460-4 475-6

## DARK

in the experiments of Harharkh 168  
in the experiments of the Choons 836-7  
*and* 122 134-6 210  
*see* LIGHT

## DARLING

Auntie's, or Mama's and Papa's darling 272 394  
547 573 616; *see* CHARCOT, LENTROHAMSANIN,  
MENITKEL  
darling civilization 631

**DARTHELHLUSTNIAN** state the state of one's own inner associative-general-psychic-experiences 483-4

**DARWIN** 273 576

# DAVLAKSHERIAN

## DATA

the precipitation of those data which should without fail be precipitated in all three-brained beings 1073  
already perhaps worn too thin for mind-conclusions 450  
automatically acting 451-2  
for being-mentation 451  
for being-pondering 738  
for being-reflection 926  
for instinctive perception 532  
corresponding 87 730 1126 1129 1150  
crystallized 26 38 41-2 87 235 286 368 372 378-9  
423 506 526 537 562 564 584 586 608 627 687 736  
756 765 769-70 794 813 817 822 841 857 858 861  
876 911 926 954-5 960 969 1028 1056 1126 1129  
1132 1140-1 1146 1150 1153-5 1163 1168 1170  
1179 1186 1232; *see* CRYSTALLIZATION  
divine 379-81 385  
hereditary 629  
materialized 25  
objective 350  
*and* 365 438-9 466 492 538 604 664 738 762 801 860  
981 984-5 1046 1122 1131 1158 1164 1169 1189  
1196 1235 1237

## Being-data:

unique-strange-being-data 627  
crystallized 604 663-5 947 1122 1145-6 1164  
*and* 243 631 877

**DAVLAKSHERIAN** tempo-Davlaksherian-circulation, or the difference-of-the-filling-of-the-blood-vessels 565; *and* 579-80; *see* HYPNOTISM

## DAY

### DAY

Day-of-Judgment, in Konuzion's religious doctrine  
217

days of the week, concerning the transmission of  
knowledge by means of the Law of Sevenfold-  
ness 463ff.

holy days 622 795

burning question of the day; *see* QUESTION

*and* 122-3 134 136 253

### DEATH

the sole means now for the saving of the beings of  
the planet Earth would be to implant again into  
their presences a new organ, an organ like  
Kundabuffer, but this time of such properties  
that every one of these unfortunates during the  
process of existence should constantly sense and  
be cognizant of the inevitability of his own death  
as well as of the death of everyone upon whom  
his eyes or attention rests—*Beelzebub's conclud-  
ing chord* 1183; *and* 1189 1221-5

without death, no resurrection 1232

death and resurrection of Jesus Christ 734

an individual is not responsible for his manifesta-  
tions only when in death agony—*Issi-Noora* 900

vibrations from their death required by Nature  
388; *and* 416; *see* NATURE

dying-by-thirds, *concerning* Bobbin-kandelmosts  
441ff.; *and* 408-9

of America and Russia 944

from the stomach and sex 944

Black Death 960

of societies 1062 1068

## DEFLECTION

*and* 238 587 1095

*see* RASCOOARNO

DECAMERON 936 1000

DECEIT impulse of 378; *see* EDUCATION

### DECISION

of Adherents of Legominism 463

of Ashiata Shiemash 360

of Lentrohamsanin 395

*and* 96 1233

### DECOMPOSITION

*concerning* higher-being-bodies 673 766 768; *see*

#### BODY

of active elements 785

of bread 967

*concerning* smell 473

*and* 426 947

DECRYSTALLIZATION an inherency which had  
become fixed in their psyche during hundreds of  
centuries can never be decrystallized in the  
course of a few decades 1071; *and* 696 1153 1169

DEER 209; *see* PIRMARAL

### DEFLECTION

this sacred primordial cosmic law has seven  
deflections or seven centers of gravity, and the  
distance between each two of these deflections  
is called a Stopinder-of-the-sacred-Heptapara-  
parshinokh 750-1

## DEFTEROCOSMOS

fifth deflection of the sacred Heptaparaparshinokh

758 791

*and* 754

*see* STOPINDER

DEFTEROCOSMOS Second-order-Sun 760

## DEFTEROËHARY

a center-of-gravity active element 761

Astralnomonian-Defteroëhary 789

being-Defteroëhary 787

## DEGENERATION

of sight 805

of physicians 541

of certain important parts of the planetary body

588

of the common presence 1041

*and* 514

DEGINIDAD sacred degree of Reason 1177

## DEGREE

Of Reason:

if by his Reason a being is higher than you, you must always bow down before him and try to imitate him in everything; but if he is lower than you, you must be just towards him, because you once occupied the same place according to the sacred Measure of the gradation of Reason of our Creator and All-Maintainer 201

the sacred Determinator-of-Reason which is

## DEGREE

applied for the determination of the gradations of Reason or, more exactly, the totality-of-self-awareness of all separate large and small cosmic concentrations, and by which not only are the gradations of their Reason measured, but there is also determined their degree-of-justification-of-the-sense-and-aim-of-their-existence; this sacred determinator of pure Reason is nothing else than a kind of measure, i.e., a line divided into equal parts; one end of this line is marked as the total absence of any Reason, i.e., absolute firm-calm, and at the other end there is indicated absolute Reason, i.e., the Reason of our Incomparable Creator Endlessness 769

three kinds of being-Reason 770

the sacred Anklad: the highest to which in general any being can attain, being the third in degree from the Absolute Reason of His Endlessness Himself 1177; first merited by Our All-Quarters-Maintainer the Great Arch Cherub Helkgematios 800; *and* 128 229 1174

the sacred Podkoolad: attained by the Very Saintly Ashiata Shiemash who is one of the first assistants of our Endlessness in the government of the World 1118; and attained by Beelzebub as indicated by the fifth fork on his horns, the last gradation of Reason before the sacred Anklad 1177; *and* 1178-82

the sacred Ternoonald: two gradations before attaining to the sacred Anklad, indicated by the fourth fork on Beelzebub's horns 1177

the sacred Degindad: wanting three degrees to the Reason of the sacred Anklad 1177

the sacred Ischmetch: that being-state when the

## DEGREE

existence of a being already becomes dependent only on those substances which arise directly from the manifestations of the Most Most Holy Prime Source Itself; and when they reach this state of the sacred Ischmetch and the Reason of their highest part is already perfected up to the required gradation of the sacred measure of Reason, the process of Rascooarno may also proceed with them, but only by their own wish, and their highest being-body is taken directly to the holy planet Purgatory 1148-9; *and* 437 470

the sacred Martfotai: that is the degree of self-individuality; those who have brought the perfecting of the Reason of their higher being part up to this degree can actualize Teleoghi-nooras, *from* 293; *and* 386

the sacred being-Mirozinoo: that process called the sacred Almznoshinoo can be produced upon the body Kesdjan of that being who also during his existence had brought his higher being-body up to the completed functioning, and in whom, in addition, the Reason of this body had been brought up to the degree called the sacred being-Mirozinoo 726

*Consider also:*

Inkozarno 160-1

Kalmanuio 901

Ksherknara 354

Sekronoolanzaknian 145

Techgeknel 766

the degree-of-cognition-of-one's-own-individuality  
409

*See:* GRADATION, MEASURE, REASON, SCALE, STATE

## DENSITY

### DELIBERATION

automatic active deliberations required by Nature  
784

potency to-deliberate-actively-and-long—*Rak-  
hoorkh* 1156

*and* 103-4 116 982 1126

### DELIGHT

blissfully-delightfully, or Iskooloonizinernly 746

beautifully-delightfully, or Isklolunitsinernly 801

*and* 8 1076

DELIRIUM of sick visionaries 343

DEMISAKHSAKHA black half-note strings on  
the Lav-Merz-Nokh 851

DEMOCRAT the very corns turn pedicures 1086;  
*and* 1082-90*passim*; *see* CASTE

### DENSITY

in spaces where there are any cosmic substances  
which offer resistance, these substances, what-  
ever their density, with the aid of Hariton's  
cylinder-barrel, enable the ship to move in any  
desired direction 71

and quality of all cosmic substances 124

required in planets 171

reckoning from the unit of density of the sacred  
element Theomertmalogos, the atom of this  
metal, red-copper, was four hundred and forty-  
four times more dense and as much less vivifying  
172

## DENTIST

all three parts of the Okidanokh have the same density and hence, the same force of striving 173  
density of the vibrations of their second being-food 1050  
density and tempo of Hanbledzoin 1201

DENTIST 34

## DENYING

second Holy Force of the Sacred-Triamazikamno; *see* FORCE  
manifestation 780 802  
Makary Kronbernkzion began to labor consciously with a complete mercilessness towards his denying-part and to create intentionally disturbing conditions for this denying-part of his 1131; *and* 1128  
their coarse planetary body which is a denying-source 782  
a revivifying shock for our ability to struggle against our own denying source 1178  
the denying-principle inherent in the common presences of the three-brained beings, called self-calming 538  
being-Exioëhary transformed for the denying principle in beings of the female sex 796  
*see* AFFIRMING

## DEPRAVITY

first Naloo-osnian-impulse: every kind of depravity, conscious as well as unconscious 406  
Roman 422  
French 668; *and* 664

## DESCENT

my dear friend, and though very depraved yet nevertheless sympathetic young man 1008

DERANGEMENT of functioning 541 572 637 972;  
*consider also* ILL

## DERVISH

monasteries 707  
Dervishism 711  
a wandering dervish 897-8  
the Bokharian Dervish Hadji-Asvatz-Troov 871-917*passim*  
*see* HADJI-ZEPHIR-BOGGA-EDDIN, KERBALAI-AZIS-NUARAN

DESAGROANSKRAD planet of Arhoonilo 200

## DESCENT

of the Most High Commission 87-90  
Of Beelzebub:  
it will be best for your clear understanding of the strangeness of the psyche of the three-brained beings arising on the planet Earth if I relate to you my personal descents to that planet in their order, and the events of which I myself was a witness 108  
causes of Beelzebub's descents 109 179 207 268 318 524-5  
first 109-20 177 282  
second 177-206  
third 207-26  
fourth 268-314 585  
fifth 315-46 451-2 491 1046 1120  
sixth 524-57 241 492 585 587 591 596 1132 1134-5

## DESIRABLE

DESIRABLE despicable yet considered desirable  
1049; *and* 1163

## DESIRE

impulse of the desire for knowledge 27  
desire for knowledge 46  
desires and nondesires 373; *and* 802  
for the arising of such a divine being-impulse 380  
and striving for speedier self-perfecting, *concerning*  
Solioonensius 623  
no desire for food as a result of taking Asiman's  
preparation 971  
unquenchable impulse of desire 1209 1232

DESKALDINO planet of Saroonoorishan 658-9  
917

DESPAIR 1221

## DESTINY

it often happens that destiny for any separate  
individual is unjust 908  
the destiny of the beings on Earth is chiefly to  
elaborate the vibrations required for the Moon  
and Anulios 1105  
of those ill-fated higher being-bodies 1162

## DESTRUCTION

when they themselves destroyed all the results of  
the very Sainly Labors of Ashiata Shiemash,  
these same psychic properties maleficent for  
themselves gradually again arose anew in all of  
them, and they are already the foundation of the  
whole of their essence 380; *and* 387

*The Chief Culprit in the Destruction of All the Very*

## DESTRUCTION

*Sainly Labors of Ashiata Shiemash* 390-410  
destruction of the labors of Saint Lama 720  
the destruction in the presences of the planet and  
of its atmosphere, of the Omnipresent cosmic-  
substance Okidanokh is almost equivalent to  
the conscious destruction of all the labors and  
results of the First-Sacred-Cause of everything  
that exists 1158  
the urgent need to destroy everything outside  
themselves 318  
the process of the destruction-of-everything-within-  
sight 631  
indiscriminate - destroyers - of - the - already - arisen  
427

The destruction of:

America 944  
Atlantis 559; *see* ATLANTIS  
birds' nests 14  
blessings created by their great ancestors 842  
Brother Asiman's formula 971  
constructions in Egypt 585  
descendants 1048  
everything newly arising 100; *and* 401  
good customs and moral habits 643 656  
knowledge 119 399  
Kundabuffer 89 673; *and* 119  
Legominisms 456 517  
mice and rats 1116  
ordinary existence of any presence, that is,  
Rascooarno 589  
pearl-bearing beings 230  
planetary existence of the Self-tamers 260  
possibilities of possessing the need-for-real-  
perceptions 507-8

## DESTRUCTION

power-possessing beings 116  
properties particularly unbecoming 578  
religions, the last remnants of 733

Russia 944

Sincerity 377

tempo-of-ordinary-existence 240

weaker beings, for their first being-food 253-4

Reciprocal destruction:

the-result-of-the-process-of-the-reciprocal-destruction-of-two-opposite-forces, or the-cause-of-artificial-light 157; *and* 1158-9; *consider also* 174

on the planet Earth, instead of this remorse of conscience, there usually arise there and become widespread certain specific processes called the reciprocal destruction of Microcosmoses in the Tetartocosmos, which they call epidemics, *from* 959-60

*Beelzebub's Survey of the Process of the Periodic Reciprocal Destruction of Men, or Beelzebub's Opinion of War 1055-1118*

don't they really ever see that these processes of theirs are the most terrible of all the horrors which can possibly exist in the whole of the Universe?—*Hassein* 1056; *and* 107

I wished to make unquestionably clear to myself the causes of such an exceptionally terrible need of their strange psyche 525ff.

the periodic reciprocal destruction of men, *referred to throughout by such phrases as:* archphenomenal process 621; being-need 526; impulse 406; inclination 406; inherency in their psyche 526; occupation 416; chief particularity 319 517 525; peculiarity 91; periodic-need-to-destroy-the-

## DESTRUCTION

existence-of-others-like-oneself 318 428 878 1055; predisposition 1057; process 455 621 627 646 714; property 717 1070; psychosis 174 458; state of bestiality 527; irresistible urge 387; Civil War 400 1091 1097-8 1233; Crusades 708; Great World War 1104; World War 996; seventh-in-turn great general planetary process 272

between communities, countries, continents 761ff.; *and* 705

between the descendants of the ancient shepherds and bored fishermen 420ff.

between Egypt and neighboring communities 588 among political parties 400-4 560

in Afghanistan 529-30

in Russia 603 621-41

in Tibet 717-20

many of the innocent victims of the popular bestiality are those who, owing to their piety and conscious sacrifices, are worthy to be initiates and through whom various Legominisms are transmitted; they have no doubt that these outwardly always quiet men are spies, and without any remorse of conscience they put these serious and quiet men to death, *from* 458-9 they began acquiring every variety of those effective means of reciprocal destruction whose acquisition is the usual aim of all communities 420; *and* 525-7

cold-bloodedly, out of boredom as it were, they did something with the help of a something and thereby destroyed the existence of other beings similar to themselves 527

Attempts to eradicate this evil:

societies formed with the aim of jointly finding out

and actualizing in practice some possible means for the abolition of this archcriminal property 1062-73

these societies formed for common-planetary welfare always quickly die 1068

if indeed, with all their Being they were aware of the whole objective terror of these processes and desired sincerely jointly to eradicate this evil from the surface of their planet, then they would willy-nilly penetrate into the essence of this question and would understand that such an inehency which had become fixed in their psyche during hundreds of centuries can never be decrystallized in the course of a few decades; if they understood this, they would not attempt to decide or actualize anything in this respect for the welfare of their contemporaries, but would direct and use all their attention, all their powers, and all their possibilities, having only the beings of future generations in view; if instead of wisecracking now, they were to occupy themselves with the abolition of the practice of exalting heroes, and also, if they would try to attain the abolition even of one of their illustrious Hasnamussian sciences in which it is nonchalantly proved that the periodic reciprocal destruction on the Earth is very, very necessary, from 1071-2; consider also 1118

according to the laws of Nature, there must periodically always proceed on the Earth, independently of the will of men, wars and civil wars; and this is because during certain periods there is required for Nature a greater quantity of deaths—conclusion of the Assembly of the

*Enlightened directed by Atarnakh 1098; consider also 981 1234-5*

yet, nevertheless, Atarnakh failed to understand what was most important, namely, that the vibrations required by Nature, which have to be formed from the radiations issuing from beings both during their existence as well as from the process of their Rascocarno, have no significance quantitatively, but only qualitatively 1104

Atarnakh's solution and the reason for its failure 1094-1104; see SACRIFICIAL-OFFERING

results of the Labors of Ashiata Shiemash 1104-5 the aspect of this fundamental question regarding the significance of the sense and aim of the existence of your favorites is so important for the understanding of a great deal that proceeds on the Earth, and also of the question touching the causes of war 1105

the sacred substance Askokin must be freed from the sacred substances Abrustdonis and Helkdonis 1106

if these favorites of yours would at least properly ponder over this and serve Nature honestly, then perhaps their being-self-perfecting might proceed automatically; but unfortunately for everything existing in the Megalocosmos, there is no honesty in the fulfillment of their duties to that Nature to which, strictly speaking, they owe their very existence, and so Great Nature Herself was constrained to extract this sacred substance by other means, one of which is precisely that periodic terrifying process of reciprocal destruction 1107; see NATURE

## DETERIORATION

fulfillment of the being-duties by the beings of Atlantis 1108ff.

Destroyed forever:

the beings of that infinitesimal world ultimately, like everything existing in which Objective Reason has not become fixed, are destroyed forever 125

as, chiefly owing to the abnormal conditions of being-existence, they have entirely ceased to fulfill being-Partkdolg-duty, then none of those holy sources of everything existing, with the exception of the denying source alone, is transubstantiated for their own presences; and hence it is that the majority of them remain with presences consisting of the planetary body alone and thus are, for themselves, destroyed forever 147

they would on principle destroy themselves 88  
self-destroyed self-tamer-sectarians 260-1

## DETERIORATION

every kind of property proper to the presences of three-brained beings gradually deteriorated 496  
the capacity to ruminate impartially has already deteriorated 663

deteriorating quality of the vibrations Nature demanded that had to be formed from their radiations 416

deteriorating of the sensibility of the organs of visibility 471-4

deterioration of the conditions of being-existence 602; *and* 645 1103

DETOUR of Karnak 58; *consider also* 657-9

## DIANOSK

DEVD'EL KASCHO 1173

## DEVIL

never will he understand the sufferings of another who has not experienced them himself though he may have divine Reason and the nature of a genuine Devil—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 1160

isn't it all one to the poor flies how they are killed? by a kick of the hooves of horned devils, or by a stroke of the beautiful wings of divine angels?—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 1086

neither a candle for the Angel, nor a poker for the devil—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 1110

in the Babylonian dualistic teaching 339-41  
Angels and Devils in the teaching of Armanatoora 1143-4

in cursing 4 493 1205

with what may the Devil not joke 105  
diabolical suggestions 573

*see* BEELZEBUB, CLOVEN-HOOFED, LUCIFER

DEZONAKOOASANZ when only one part of your whole presence acquires another tempo, you become lop-sided 1172; *consider also* 136

DEZSOOPSENTOZIROSO concerning the cessation of the race of beings of Balakhanira 1054

DGLOZ Armenian specialist in buying utterly worthless horses and skinning them 1198

DGLOZIDZI worthless horse 1198

DIANOSK *see* DIONOSK

## DIAPHARON

DIAPHARON sport 432

DIARDOOKIN being-Diardookin, a certain experiencing 662

DIE *see* DEATH

DIGESTION one of the four sources of action 343

Digestive:

organs 17 948

factors in the destruction of the digestive function of the stomach 292ff.

DILUTION

of their psyche 240 643 1129

of their mentation 1053

DIMENSION law of dimensions 476-7

DIMTZONEERO being-Dimtzoneero, that is, my being-duty towards the essence-word I had given to myself 583

DIONOSK or Dianosk day 91 744 795-6 918 1162-3

DIRT seeing that people look upon his dirt as a merit, he himself inevitably comes to regard this same dirtied sheet of paper in the same light 1208

DISASTER 177 180 184; *see* TRANSAPALNIAN perturbation

DISDAIN impulse of 28

## DISPLACEMENT

DISEASE

writing 7 1052

lying 221

tomorrow 362-3

diseased Reasons of bestialized men 459

Daltonism 474

a specific disease with the names grippe, influenza,

Spanish influenza, dengue 571-2; *and* 960

disease of the passion for alcohol 595

*concerning* Solioonensius 623

women's 690

cancer 910-4 917

venereal 975-8 995-7 1000 1004 1008 1010

psychic 981-2

a walking anatomical museum of all diseases 1078

*and* 208 218 955 1028

*see* ILL

DISHARMONY

of the functioning 287 410 538 559 945-6 954-5 957

disharmonized planets for Hasnamuss-individuals 410

disharmonized fifth Stopinder 753ff.

*see* HARMONIOUS

DISILLUSION they were still not yet sufficiently disillusioned to be able to be fully impartial and just 1096-7

DISPLACEMENT

accelerated displacements, or great winds 315-6

this planet of yours underwent a common cosmic process of Chirnooanovo, that is to say, that,

## DISPLEASING

concomitantly with the displacement of the gravity center movement of this solar system in the movement of the common-cosmic harmony, the center of gravity of this planet itself was also displaced 959  
of the drop in the river of life 1228

**DISPLEASING** the greatest intentional-suffering can be obtained in your presences if you compel yourselves to be able to endure the displeasing-manifestations-of-others-towards-yourself—  
*Saint Buddha* 242-3

**DISPUTE** the famous dispute between Hertoona and Veggendiadi about fasting from meat 1016-22

**DISPUTEKRIALNIAN-friction** produced in the relentless struggle against the wishes of the planetary body, so that there shall be formed those sacred crystallizations from which their higher Divine being-part arises and is perfected 802; *consider also* 373

**DISSEMINATE** 390 1126; *consider also* 344 379 422

**DISSENTION** thanks to which all their promising beginnings always fall through 533

**DISTANCE** the process of reciprocal destruction continued only on those parts of the surface of your planet which, owing to their distance, the influence of the initiates and priests could not

## DIVINE

reach and be transubstantiated in the presence of the beings there 387; *consider also*, emanations of our Most Holy Sun Absolute 61

**DIURNITY** *see* DAY

**DIVERGENCY** lawful divergencies 493; *see* IN-EXACTITUDE

## DIVINE

in the process of the creation of the now existing World, the Divine Will Power of our Endlessness participated only at the beginning 756  
all men are divine, but if only one is violently killed by another, then all will be as nothing—  
*motto of Persian anti-war society* 1063

activities 740

actualization 759

anxiety 759

ascertainment 749

attention 762-3

being-part 802

conscience 371 374

data 379-80

deliberations 749-50

foreordained purpose 797

function of genuine conscience 372 385 817

grain 951

Idea 762

impulse of conscience 235 368 370-4 376 378-82 384 817

Individual 90

Jesus 709 739 1009

Love 124 370

## DIVINE

manifestation 378  
measures 800  
obligations 1154  
property of Semooniranoos or impartiality, which is indispensable for every normal three-brained being 756  
Reason 145 735 1164; Objective Divine Reason 244  
rejoicings, revolts, and sufferings 752  
solemnities 768  
Teacher 704 709  
teaching 710  
work 207

### Divinity:

in spite of the fact that from the time when all the consequences of the properties of the organ Kundabuffer began to be crystallized in them, it became proper to them to have automatic-Reason during their responsible existence, yet, nevertheless, always and up to the present time, at the arising and the beginning of the formation of each one of them, there is always in their presence the germs of all possibilities for the crystallization, during their completing formation into responsible beings, of corresponding being-data, which later during responsible existence could serve for the engendering and functioning of objective-Reason, which should be in the common presences of three-brained beings of all natures and of all external forms, and which, in itself, is nothing else but the representative-of-the-Very-Essence-of-Divinity 815

beings having in their presences every possibility for becoming particles of a part of Divinity 452

## DJARTKLUM

that property inherent in them alone which engenders in them even doubt in the existence of Divinity 1072  
when I became absorbed in the science of vibrations, I gradually found for myself a new divinity—*Hadji-Asvatz-Troov* 899

### DIVORCE 691

DJAMDJAMPAL refectory on the ship Karnak in which all the passengers together periodically fed on the second and first being-foods 1054–5

DJAMEECHOONATRA a kind of terrestrial mon-asterial refectory, in which the second being-food is collectively taken 1160–2

DJAMTESTERNOKHI mechanical watches 439–40

### DJARTKLUM

a peculiarity proper to the Omnipresent-Okid-anokh: immediately on entering as a whole into any cosmic unit, there immediately occurs in it what is called Djartklum, that is to say, it is dispersed into the three fundamental sources from which it obtained its prime arising, and only then do these sources, each separately, give the beginning for an independent concentration of three separate corresponding formations within the given cosmic unit; and in this way, this Omnipresent-Active-Element actualizes, at the outset, in every such new arising, the sources for the possible manifestation of its own sacred law of Triamazikamno 139–40

## DJEDJIMS

owing to the sacred process Aieioiuoa, or Remorse,  
Djartklom proceeds in the Okidanokh 142

*Concerning:*

Okidanokh 140 142-5 147 155 167 169 171; *see*

OKIDANOKH

wheat on Mars 266

the white ray 471

melodies entering Beelzebub's common presence  
491

cosmic crystallizations 571

DJEDJIMS a fabric of the Kurds 1028

DJERYMETLY a sacred sacrament 727

DJOO LFAPAL capital city of Kurlandtech in Asia,  
location of the Heechtvari brotherhood founded  
by Ashiata Shiemash 366-74*passim*

DO the musical note; *see* ABSOLUTE

DO to do means to act consciously and by one's  
own initiative 1202-3

DOCTOR

Doctor Dover's Powder 545-52*passim*

Ahoon's search for a doctor 553-7

Beelzebub addressed as Doctor, *for example*, 591-4  
979-1000*passim*

official doctor who wished to examine Beelzebub  
607-8

*see* ZIRLIKNER

DOG 47-9 135 199-200 222-3 396 542 675 795  
903-5 1012 1061

## DOVER

DOLLAR

that dream about these American dollars which  
every European has who has never been to  
America, and which now allows no one in Europe  
to sleep in peace 930; *and* 951

dollar fox-trotting followers of Christian Science  
1051

*and* 99 918-21 942 954

DONKEY 17 28 193-6 222 224-5 682 1011 1090  
1117

DON-QUIXOTING 1071; *consider also* 1015

DOOCZAKO the seven obvious different-mani-  
festations of the law of Heptaparaparshinokh  
831-2

DOONYASHA 1014

DOOSICO alcoholic liquid 923

DOUBLE-facedness exclusively-particular being-  
impulse 379

DOUBT

absolutely no doubt whatever has ever as yet crept  
into a single one of them 134

essence-doubt 354

impulse of 736

DOVE 189

DOVER Dover's powder 545-52*passim*

## DOX

DOX suffix 702; *see* ISM

DRAMATIZACRING 520ff.

## DREAM

*Dreams and Witchcraft* 47

dream-maker, opium 826

the American dollar, subject of dreams 980 951

the dream both of all those present and of beings  
in general of the whole of our great Megalo-  
cosmos 1177-8

daydreaming 1190 1194-5

*and* 5 600

DRINK 978ff. 995; *see* ALCOHOL

DROOLING after petticoats 980 991

## DROP

beings in a drop of water 125-6 132

without a single drop of water, in the dualists' Hell  
841

man, one of the drops of water composing the river  
of life 1227-9

DUALISTIC *see* TEACHING

## DUALITY

of their psyche, the cause of egoism and loss of the  
being-impulse called Sincerity 376-7; *and* 809

of consciousness, noticed by Mesmer 561

of Ego-Individuality 595-6; *and* 602

of the personality and the mind 1028

DUCK queer ducks 449 918

## DURATION

DUKHAN 49; *see* CAFÉ

## DURATION

Of being-existence:

there exist in the Universe generally two kinds or  
two principles of the duration of being-existence  
130; *see* FOOLASNITAMNIAN, ITOKLANOZ

Great Nature was compelled, for the purpose of  
equalizing-vibrations, gradually to actualize the  
duration of their existence according to the  
principle called Itoklanoz, that is the principle  
upon which in general is actualized the duration  
of existence of one-brained and two-brained  
beings; according to this principle, the duration  
of being-existence and also the whole contents  
of their common presences are in general  
acquired from the results arising from the  
following seven actualizations surrounding them  
488

Of existence:

diminished duration of existence, birth rate and  
death rate increased 129-38 238 437 444 447 656  
793 1024; *consider also* 319-20 1103

Iransamkeep makes possible longer duration of  
existence 445-6

the beings of Beelzebub's tribe had an incommen-  
surably longer duration of existence 1142; *and*  
106

of the beings on Mars is almost normal 1148

the most astonishing and significant result of the  
Very Saintly Labors of Ashiata Shiemash was  
that at that period not only did the duration of  
the existence of these unfortunates become a  
little more normal, that is to say it increased,

## DUTCH

but also what they call the death rate also diminished, and their birth rate diminished to at least a fifth 388; *and* 1104-5

DUTCH 677

## DUTY

if before my acquaintance with this all-universal principle of living, I had actualized all manifestations differently, then I did so automatically, and sometimes only half consciously, but after this event I began to do so consciously and moreover with an instinctive sensation of the two blended impulses of self-satisfaction and self-cognizance in correctly and honorably fulfilling my duty to Great Nature 39; *and* 1107

one consequence of the organ Kundabuffer enabled them very easily and without any remorse-of-conscience not to carry out voluntarily any duties taken upon themselves or given them by a superior; but every duty they fulfilled was fulfilled only from fear and apprehension of threats and menaces from outside 112

being-Partkdolg-duty; *see* PARTKDOLG-DUTY

Being-duty:

*Becoming Aware of Genuine Being-Duty* 76-8

one of the chief being-duties, continuation of the race 288; *and* 276 794 1108

being-Dimtzoneero: my being-duty towards the essence-word I had given to myself 583

these unfortunates had not acquired the customary automatic habit for the manifestation of such a being-duty 604

## DZI

they do not have and cannot have in themselves any data for the manifestation of any being-duty whatever 697

the beings of the continent Atlantis even considered this being-duty of theirs as sacred and called it Amarloos which in their language means Help-to-the-Moon 1108; *see* AMARHOODAN, AMARLOOS

*Concerning* the being-duty of:

Beelzebub 1164

the Choons 824

contemporary communities 433

godfather 314

parents 1008

Zirlikners 546

*See:* OBLIGATION, OBLIGOLNIAN

DYE analine 32 428-9 601

DYNAMO krhrrhbirhi or lifechakan 155 1156

DYNAMOUMZOIN radiation of each planet separately 760

DYNASTY of Egypt 633ff.

DZEDZATZSHOON beaten dog 542

DZENDVOKH part of the apparatus Alla-attapan 834 837 840 847-8 853 855

DZI a horse 1198

# E

**EAGLE** the society Akhaldan emblem, the statue called Conscience, had two large wings similar in appearance to those of a strong bird-being called Eagle 309-10

**EAR** 30 48; perceptive organ of hearing 17 160 270 488-9

## EARTH

nearest to that small planet, Moon, is another, a larger planet which also occasionally approaches quite close to the planet Mars and is called Earth 63-4

that planet of that most remote solar system situated even almost beyond the reach of the immediate emanations of the Omni Most Holy Sun Absolute 524; *consider also* 61

I decided to tell you everything about the three-brained beings of the planet Earth 1165

God's Earth 8

ill-fated, ill-starred planet 106-7 132-3 208 261 425 531 576 613 633 648 1107 1117 1133

ill-treated planet 517

lopsided monstrosity 136

maleficent planet 677

paltry Earth 40

peculiar planet 73 85 95 101 150 262 1141

petty planet with a petty half-dead terra firma 536

## EDDIN, MULLAH NASSR

strange planet 541 698

vainly-long-suffering-planet 262

planetary bodies or external coatings of the three-brained beings of that planet Earth 63-4 79-80 106-7

the peculiar psyche of those three-brained beings arising on the planet Earth 94-7; *see* PSYCHE

Earth-beings 212 1113

Earth-sage 1113

Beelzebub's descents; *see* DESCENT

Societies:

The-Earth-Is-Equally-Free-for-All 1064-5 1090-6 *passim* 1100

The-Earth-Must-Be-Only-for-Men 1064

The-Assembly-of-All-the-Living-Saints-of-the-Earth 1091

The-Earth-Only-for-Men 1101-2

**EARTHQUAKE** Alnepoosian 585; *and* 263 1135

**EASTER** 622

**EAT** *see* FEEDING, FOOD

## EDDIN, MULLAH NASSR

and among the beings of a continent of that planet called Asia, there arose and existed a very wise three-brained being whom they called there Mullah Nassr Eddin; for each and every peculiar situation great and small in the existence of the beings there, this same terrestrial sage Mullah Nassr Eddin had an apt and pithy saying; as all his sayings were full of the sense of truth for

existence there, I also always used them there as a guide, in order to have a comfortable existence among the beings of that planet 57  
in such a situation as has befallen us, he would probably say: you cannot jump over your knees and it is absurd to try to kiss your own elbow; now I say the same to you, and I add: there is nothing to be done; when an event is impending which arises from forces immeasurably greater than our own, one must submit—*Beelzebub* 57  
Mullah Nassr Eddin, or as he is also called, Hodja Nassr Eddin, is, it seems, little known in Europe and America, but he is very well known in all the countries of the continent of Asia; numerous tales popular in the East, akin to the wise sayings, some of long standing and others newly arisen, were ascribed and are still ascribed to this Nassr Eddin 9-10

The sayings of Mullah Nassr Eddin:

that Greek language and the language now spoken by contemporary Greeks, are as much alike as a nail is like a requiem 13  
all they can do is to wrangle with pigs about the quality of oranges 15  
without greasing the palm, not only is it impossible to live anywhere tolerably, but even to breathe 43  
never poke your stick into a hornet's nest 44  
the action of this astonishing and exceedingly ingenious invention, Kundabuffer, began from the first day to develop, like a Jericho-trumpet-in-crescendo 89  
you wouldn't have recovered your senses before the next crop of birches 94

stuff and nonsense 99  
just Roses, Roses 101 433 1075  
he was able to see no further than his nose 104  
'struth! what might not happen in this world; a flea might swallow an elephant 105  
no more hokeypokey about it 134  
their supposed source of heat and light is itself almost always freezing cold like the hairless-dog of our highly esteemed Mullah Nassr Eddin 135  
they are as much alike as the beard of the famous English Shakespeare and the no less famous French Armagnac 142  
nevertheless, there's more reality in it than in the wiseacring of an expert in monkey-business 152  
Gornahoor Harharkh suddenly found himself at a certain height above the chair and began to flounder like-a-puppy-who-has-fallen-into-a-deep-pond 165  
he is now what our dear Mullah Nassr Eddin would call a has-been or, he-is-already-sitting-in-an-old-American-galosh 166  
our dear Mullah Nassr Eddin explains this process, Essence-Sacred-Aliamizoornakalu, as giving-one's-word-of-honor-not-to-poke-one's-nose-into-the-affairs-of-the-authorities 176  
the first succeeding generation began to super-wiseacre so thoroughly that there reached the beings of the third and fourth generations nothing else but what our Honorable Mullah Nassr Eddin defines by the words: only-information-about-its-specific-smell 239-40  
they were both very successful, though of course not without luck, in finding the authentic god-

## EDDIN, MULLAH NASSR

mother of the incomparable Scheherazade on  
an old dunghill 273  
the cause of every misunderstanding must be  
sought only in woman 274  
those kinds of beings began to appear who in  
themselves are neither one thing nor another  
278  
happy is that father whose son is even busy with  
murder and robbery, for he himself will then  
have no time to get accustomed to occupy him-  
self with titillation 282  
what a good husband he is, or what a good wife  
she is, whose whole inner world is not busy with  
the constant nagging of the other half 289  
the gluttonous swine of our respected Mullah  
Nassr Eddin 289  
show me the elephant the blind man has seen, and  
only then will I believe that you have really seen  
a fly 306  
there is everything in it except the core or even the  
kernel 322  
everybody talks as if our learned know that half  
a hundred is fifty 323  
there remains of it, as our dear Mullah Nassr Eddin  
expresses it, only the tail-and-mane-and-food-  
for-Scheherazade 351  
a flea exists in the world just for one thing—that  
when it sneezes, that deluge should occur with  
the description of which our learned beings love  
so much to busy themselves 351  
every-real-happiness-for-man-can-arise-exclu-  
sively-only-from-some-unhappiness-also-real-  
which-he-has-already-experienced 377  
the Reasons of the three-brained beings ultimately

## EDDIN, MULLAH NASSR

became so degenerate that among contemporary  
beings it is already a-real-mill-for-nonsense 417  
even-without-any-economizing 427  
always to the glory, as our dear Mullah Nassr  
Eddin says, of the cloven-hoofed 430  
as-long-as-everything-looks-fine-and-dandy-to-  
me-what-does-it-matter-if-the-grass-doesn't-  
grow 431  
better-pull-ten-hairs-a-day-out-of-your-mother's-  
head-than-not-help-Nature 432  
the ordinary existence of the three-brained beings  
of your planet has been, just as our dear Mullah  
Nassr Eddin says, not-life-but-free-jam 433  
in short, what happens in their psyche is just what  
our dear teacher defines by the word, a mix-up  
487  
this new invention there, this language Esperanto,  
might do for Mullah Nassr Eddin for composing  
the amusing anecdotes he tells his hens! 536  
this comparatively petty planet, with a petty half-  
dead terra firma, continues to remain a thousand-  
tongued hydra 536; and 698  
how these contemporary physicians discharge the  
obligations taken upon themselves, it is precisely  
here that the dead camel of the merchant  
Vermassan-Zeroonan-Alaram is buried 541  
for our sins, God has sent us two kinds of physicians,  
one kind to help us die, and the other to prevent  
us living 557  
in the second half of his last sojourn, Beelzebub  
happened more than once to meet that terrestrial  
uniquely wise Mullah Nassr Eddin and to have  
personal exchange of opinion with him on  
various, as is said there, life questions: 594-602

Mullah uttered his favorite saying: so-and-so-and-so-must-be; do-not-do-what-must-not-be, and also uttered his favorite exclamation, somewhat resembling Zrrt!! 598

and indeed, when, after he had pronounced the tirade and had thoroughly finished hubble-bubbling the water in his Kalyan, he—while giving in his subsequent speech with the subtle venom which is proper to him, a definition of the whole presence and general essence of the beings of the contemporary community Persia—explained to me that he compared the beings of this same community Persia to the birds, crows, while the beings of the large community Russia he compared to the birds, turkeys 598–9

this latter bird, more than all other birds, expresses a something which is neither fish, flesh, fowl, nor good red herring, but which represents in itself, as is said, a-half-with-a-quarter-plus-three-quarters 599

Mullah Nassr Eddin got up slowly and heavily, and again pronounced his favorite saying: so-and-so-this-must-be-it, but this time with the ending, don't-sit-long-where-you-shouldn't-sit 600–1

I had, in the sense of my outer manifestations, as our esteemed Mullah Nassr Eddin would say, to dance in everything to his tune 617

I never yet met that idiot who, accustomed to shuffle in a pair of old shoes, would feel comfortable in smart new ones 630

as clear as the patch on the baggy trousers of the honorable Mullah Nassr Eddin 634

the-very-greatest-happiness-consists-in-obtaining-the-pleasurable-with-the-profitable 661

if a father likes to ride, though it be but a child's sled, his son must obligatorily be prepared to drag the great village sleigh up the mountainside 671

the three-brained beings of this strange planet get divided on questions of religion, referring to which our highly esteemed Mullah Nassr Eddin would say, varied-titillating-titillations 698

they began to strip this religious teaching based on resplendent Love and transformed it into something also resplendent, but already into a resplendent-Terasakhaboora from the fairy tale Kasoadjy 702

eh! get along with you 712

what is most important is to have plenty of money, and then even our Nammus may creak; or, Dooniyninishi, pakmazli pishi, geyann purnundah pussar eshahi dishi, which saying means, world deeds are like honey-cakes, from which the eater must grow an ass's tooth 714–5

the totality of those minor maleficent factors is gradually making their Reason, already strange enough without this, always more and more Shooroormooroomnian 767

everything else proved by this science, spiritualism, of theirs is also nothing else but Mullah Nassr Eddin's twaddle 767–8

a certain exclamation of our highly esteemed incomparable Mullah Nassr Eddin consists of the being-consonance, Chrkhrtta-Zoorrt! 803

Kmalkanatonashachermacher 805

Glory to Thee, Lord Creator, for having made the teeth of wolves not like the horns of my dear

## EDDIN, MULLAH NASSR

buffalo, for now I can make several excellent  
combs for my dear wife 858  
and now among them this branch of their official  
science under the name of the theory of the law  
of vibrations exists there, as our wise teacher  
would say, in clover 862  
ekh, you, Koorfooristanian pantaloons, isn't it all  
the same to you whether you have a mule or a  
hare for your farm work? haven't both of these  
animals four legs? 863  
the limit of full satiety is bursting 886  
the surrounding conditions of ordinary being-  
existence have been transformed into Tralalao-  
alalalala or, as our respected teacher would  
define it, a soap bubble that lasts a long time  
only in a quiet medium 919-20  
that man will become a friend of the cloven-hoofed  
who perfects himself to such Reason and such  
being that he can make an elephant out of a fly  
942  
the greatest of all being-blessings for man is the  
action of castor oil 949  
the term of the community of those American  
beings is still only a day and a half 967  
he is as irritable as a man who has just undergone  
full treatment by a famous European nerve  
specialist 972  
ekh, Brother! here on Earth if you speak the truth  
you're a great fool, whereas if you wriggle with  
your soul you are only a scoundrel, though also  
a big one; so it is best of all to do nothing, but  
just recline on your divan and learn to sing like  
the sparrow that had not yet turned into an  
American canary 974

## EDDIN, MULLAH NASSR

he will blink only if you poke his eye with a rafter  
1008  
isn't it all the same if I sing like a donkey as long  
as they call me a nightingale 1011  
ekh! people, people! why are you people? if only  
you were not people, you might perhaps be clever  
1023  
not only have they one foot in the grave, but even  
both 1024  
there is everything in him except himself 1029  
unless the buttons of their impressions are pressed,  
the beings there are in themselves only, as again  
our highly esteemed Mullah Nassr Eddin says,  
pieces of pressed meat 1029  
it is already necessary, particularly in recent times,  
to look specially with the most powerful electric  
arc lamps, for beings with the aforementioned  
possibilities, in Europe 1041  
such types as our Teacher Mullah Nassr Eddin  
defined by the words, nullities with an atmo-  
sphere of unendurable vibrations 1053  
the degree of the importance of these people  
depends only on the number of their corns  
1059  
the famous swine of our Mullah Nassr Eddin always  
gobble up everything, without what are called,  
parlor manners 1064  
the beings of this contemporary society, in res-  
pect of Being, are only perfected to the degree  
defined by the following words: look! look! he  
already begins to distinguish mama from papa!  
1066  
past centuries have shown us that Karabaghian  
asses will never sing like nightingales, nor will

they refrain from indulging their noble taste for  
 real Shooshoonian thistles 1068  
 this is the highest punishment: pull at the tail the  
 mane gets stuck, pull at the mane and the tail  
 gets stuck 1070  
 isn't it all one to the poor flies how they are killed?  
 by a kick of the hooves of horned devils, or by  
 a stroke of the beautiful wings of divine angels?  
 1086  
 when some of these democrats occupy the places  
 of the power-possessing beings, then a very, very  
 rare cosmic phenomenon sometimes occurs from  
 their actions, namely, the very corns turn  
 pedicures 1086  
 each time he recites the following sentence, our  
 priceless teacher Mullah Nassr Eddin first raises  
 his arms to Heaven and only then with great  
 reverence pronounces: Thanks be to Thee, Great  
 and Just Creator, that by Thy abundant and  
 just grace it is so ordained that cows do not fly  
 like pretty little birds 1086-7  
 the most we can say of them is that they are simply  
 jokes of nature 1087  
 ekh! my dear friend! is there such a thing any-  
 where on Earth as a wise legal examination of  
 men's guilt? 1089  
 and that is just as it is everywhere on Earth;  
 donkeys are alike, they are only differently  
 called 1090  
 plague and cholera are, at any rate, less ignoble than  
 human honesty, since people with a conscience  
 can at least live at peace with them 1107  
 the beings then called the third sex our Mullah  
 Nassr Eddin would call misconceptions, or

beings who are neither one thing nor another  
 1110  
 neither a candle for the Angel, nor a poker for the  
 devil 1110  
 those who in the sense of their sexual desires  
 become transformed at certain periods into  
 Knaneomeny, or, as our dear Mullah would say,  
 into veritable mares in the spring 1110  
 the purpose of their existence is to be the victims  
 of leeches 1113  
 ekh! if you're unlucky in life, you may even be  
 infected by your godmother with venereal  
 disease 1114  
 oh, you unfortunate creature! your mother must  
 have sung an Armenian ballad while you were  
 being born 1115  
 even a donkey can understand that peasant flesh  
 costs nothing in peacetime 1117  
 one can never know who might help you get out of  
 galoshes 1160  
 never will he understand the sufferings of another  
 who has not experienced them himself though he  
 may have divine Reason and the nature of a  
 genuine Devil 1160  
 as soon as anything is needed, it seems that it is  
 filthy and eaten by mice 1169  
 don't shed tears in vain like that crocodile which  
 snapped at the fisherman and missed biting off  
 his lower left half 1180  
 now, my boy, in order that you may rest a little  
 from active mentation, I wish for a little while  
 to confine myself entirely to the form of menta-  
 tion of our dear teacher Mullah Nassr Eddin  
 and to talk about a certain in the highest degree

## EDISON

original custom which has prevailed during the last few years in these contemporary New York restaurants 922-37; *consider also* 290-1

so, dear Ahoon, thank you for this information; Glory be to our Creator, what you have just said will probably help to destroy in my presence the anxiety which arose in me when I first constated the abnormal growth of those said Tibetan mountains, namely, my anxiety for the complete disappearance from the Universe of the precious memory of our Endlessly Revered Wisest of the Wise, Mullah Nassr Eddin 265  
*and* 403 847 931 948 973

EDISON phonograph 8

## EDUCATION

I got the full impression that since the second Transapalnian perturbation, when each of the newly arising results of theirs becomes a responsible being, he becomes, thanks to the abnormal prevailing Oskiano, the possessor of only automatic-Reason—*Hassein* 814; *see* OSKIANO

nevertheless, it does sometimes happen that certain of them by chance escape this common fate and that instead of that automatic-Reason a genuine objective being-Reason is formed—*Beelzebub* 814

there is always in their presence the germs of all possibilities for the crystallization, during their completing formation into responsible beings, of corresponding being-data, which later during

## EDUCATION

responsible existence could serve for the engendering and functioning of objective-Reason 815 in very rare cases, certain of these favorites of yours become possessors of genuine pure-Reason; this usually proceeds there thus 816-7  
there is an oft-repeated sentence, Our Common-Father-Endlessness is only the Maker of a three-centered being; the genuine creator, however, of his essence during the period of his preparatory existence is his Oskianotsner, namely, tutor or teacher 818; *see* TEACHER

The kind of Oskiano which they call education:

to teach and to suggest to their children how to be insincere with others and deceitful, never to be able and never to dare to do as the conscience in them instinctively directs 378; *consider also* 1077 they begin, by this same maleficent education of theirs, to hinder Nature 685-6

they intentionally try by every kind of means to fix in their logicenstarian-localizations as many impressions as possible obtained exclusively only from such artificial perceptions as are due to the results of their abnormal existence 565; *and* 686 they do not know at all and even do not suspect the necessity of at least adapting their famous education to the subconsciousness of their offspring 567; *consider also* 25

compelling the young to learn by rote as many words as possible differentiated one from the other only by the impression received from their consonance and not by the real pith of the meaning put into them, resulting in the gradual loss in people of the capacity to ponder and reflect upon what they are talking about and

## EDUCATION

upon what is being said to them 1212ff.; *and*  
1059 1199

fantastic-informations-learned-by-them-parrotlike  
by compulsion 633; *and* 632

in the totality of definite understandings which  
they call education, there is even a certain  
section which elucidates and exactly indicates  
just what is decent and what is indecent to say  
to children 1029

the story which I shall now tell you is very char-  
acteristic and gives a very good picture in general  
of the education of the children of their con-  
temporary civilization 1030-40

even if they see their favorite son or daughter  
rotting, they simply cannot, and even with all  
their mental wish dare not, explain frankly to  
their children 1036

*and* 713 815 992 1045-6 1096 1195 1199 1224 1231  
1233 1238

*Concerning the education of:*

Ahoon 1179

Beelzebub 658; his sons 1121-2

Choon-Kil-Tez and Choon-Tro-Pel 822-3

Hassein 25 135 744 1164 1165-72 *passim*

Lentrohamsanin 394

Rakhoorkh 1156

*From the Author:* in order to make possible the roun-  
ded perfecting of a man, special corresponding  
correct education is indispensably necessary  
for each of these three parts, and not such a  
treatment as is given nowadays and also called  
education; only then can the I which should  
be in a man be his own I 1191; *consider also*  
1201

## EFFORT

### EFFORT

with an intention issuing from one's own initiative  
and persistence, and sustained by one's own  
efforts 1220

collective 1126

conscious 708 819

intense-effort 406

organic and psychic efforts of Belcultassi 295

self-efforts 371

*and* 109

Being-effort:

the seventh actualization: the quality of what are  
called the being egoplastikoori of the given being  
himself, that is his being-efforts for the transub-  
stantiation in himself of all the data for obtaining  
objective Reason 439

Hanbledzoin, that substance which arises in the  
common presence of a man from all intentionally  
made being-efforts 1200

Partkdolg-duty which should be actualized by  
being-efforts 738

fourth Naloo-osnian-impulse: the urge to become  
free from the necessity of actualizing the being-  
efforts demanded by Nature 406

that evil-God who became their Ideal, and the  
conception of whom is very well expressed in  
the words: to-attain-to-a-complete-absence-of-  
the-need-for-being-effort-and-for-every-essence-  
anxiety-of-whatever-kind-it-may-be 688

conscious 626

indispensable 946

necessary 363-4 445

proper to three-centered beings 776-7; *and* 363

without being-effort 609 958 1060

EGOAITOORASSIAN-will thanks to this sacred process, Antkooano, intentionally actualized by our All-Foreseeing Common Endless Father, it is foreseen that in the three-brained beings of the given planet, during the process in their presences of the fundamental cosmic holy law of Triamazikamno, the superfluity of its third holy force thereby obtained, namely, the force of the sacred reconciling, should by itself crystal-lize data in them for engendering that something which is what is called being-Egoaitoorassian-will 563-4

EGO-INDIVIDUALITY sharply dual 595-6

EGOISM

that particular psychic property which, in the whole of the Universe, is inherent exclusively only in the presences of those three-brained beings, and was formed in them soon after the second Transapalnian perturbation and passed from generation to generation by heredity, until it has now already passed to the contemporary beings as a certain lawful and inseparable part of their general psyche and this particular property of the psyche is called by themselves egoism 375-6; see DUALITY

from the time when the said egoism had become completely inoculated in the presences of your favorites, this particular being-property became, in its turn, the fundamental contributory factor in the gradual crystallization in their general psyche of the data for the arising of still several other quite exclusively-particular being-impulses

now existing there under the names of cunning, envy, hate, hypocrisy, contempt, haughtiness, servility, slyness, ambition, double-facedness, and so on and so forth 379; and 383-4

this Unique-particular being-impulse egoism, this said Unique-property egoism usurped the place of the Unique-All-Autocratic-Ruler in their general organization 380

after the mentioned particular psychic property of egoism had been completely formed in the common presences of these favorites of yours, they always strove and still continue to strive to arrange their welfare during the process of their ordinary existence, exclusively for them themselves, from 383

called a function 107

for the gratification of their quite absurd egoism 231

a consequence of Kundabuffer 1059

criminal essence-egoism 1140

only such a sensation and such a cognizance can now destroy the egoism completely crystallized in them that has swallowed up the whole of their Essence and also that tendency to hate others which flows from it—the tendency, namely, which engenders all those mutual relationships existing there, which serve as the chief cause of all their abnormalities unbecoming to three-brained beings and maleficent for them themselves and for the whole of the Universe—*Beelzebub's concluding chord* 1183

Egoist:

Ahoon, shaking his head reproachfully, called Hassein a growing egoist 59

in order to be in reality a just and good altruist, it

## EGOKOOLNATSNARNIAN

is inevitably required first of all to be an out and out egoist 1236

### Egoistic:

aims; *see* AIM  
needs 252  
profits 1062  
properties 1064  
reasons 702

Egoistically personal: 642; *see* HABIT

## EGOKOOLNATSNARNIAN

the sacred Egokoolnatsnarnian-sensation which always appears in the Most Holy Cosmic Individuals dwelling on the Most Holy Sun Absolute whenever the vision of our Uni-Being Endlessness is directed into space and directly touches their presences, is the standard unit of Time 124

the sacred Egokoolnatsnarnian action for the definition of Time 128

## EGOLIONOPTY

Omnipresent-platforms, on Purgatory: the system of this kind of Egolionopty was invented by Archangel Herkission 747

Cosmic Egolionopties: there are only four in the Universe and each of them is under the jurisdiction of one of the four All-Quarters-Maintainers of the Universe 1173-8

## EGOPLASTIKOORI

I then decided to tell you everything about them in such a way so that there should be crystallized in you for your future being-associations the required Egoplastikoori 1165

## EGYPT

I decided to do this in order that many diversely essenced Egoplastikooris for your future logical confrontation should be crystallized in corresponding localizations in your common presence, and also in order that from active mentation the proper elaboration in you of the sacred substances of Abrustdonis and Helkdonis for the purpose of coating and perfecting both of your higher being-parts should proceed more intensively 1165-6

the seventh actualization: the quality of what are called the being egoplastikoori of the given being himself, that is his being-efforts for the transubstantiation in himself of all the data for obtaining objective Reason 439

illusory being-ego-plastikuri or what they call psychic-picturings 331

almost a half of the egoplastikoori arising in their Reason, from which a being-world-outlook is in general formed in beings, are crystallized just from the truths invented by those bored fishermen 419

Lentrohamsanin had in his presence a great deal of data for all kinds of being egoplastikoori, consisting of various fantastic and dubious information; he had absolutely no Being in regard to this information 394

being-egoplastikoori 331 394 419 439

## EGYPT

first named Sakronakari 301; called Nilia 284  
and 303 306-7 311-3 328-9 332 394 455 584-90  
632-40 700-1 1004 1007 1063 1134

*see* AKHALDAN

## EKBARZERBAZIA

**EKBARZERBAZIA** an inherent need to-lead-into-error-beings-around-them-similar-to-themselves 735; *consider also* 406

**EKH** exclamation of; Beelzebub 132; the sympathetic Persian 979 995; Mullah Nassr Eddin 1023 1089 1114

**EKNOKH** an element contained in meat 1019 1021-2

**EL KOONA NASSA** respected scientist and inventor of the apparatus Arostodesokh 1019 1021

## ELDER

The-Council-of-the-Elders 1093  
beings of Beelzebub's tribe 114-20*passim*; and 1130 seven elderly women 510  
elders of the church are those beings who become professional dignitaries of the highest rank of any religious teaching 703

## ELECTRICITY

*In the Opinion of Beelzebub, Man's Extraction of Electricity from Nature and Its Destruction During Its Use, Is One of the Chief Causes of the Shortening of the Life of Man* 1145-60

the destruction in the presences of the planet and of its atmosphere, of the Omnipresent cosmic-substance Okidanokh is almost equivalent to the conscious destruction of all the labors and results of the First-Sacred-Cause of everything that exists 1158

at the present time they name the result of the

## ELEMENT

blending and the mutual destruction of two parts of this omnipresent substance, Electricity 1159

Electric:

electric-arc-lamps 167 1041  
current 915  
huge-electric-lamp 154; and 917  
lighting 907-10  
wiring 912

**ELEKILPOMAGTISTZEN** a cosmic substance which is a totality consisting of two separate parts of the omnipresent Okidanokh 65 67-8

## ELEMENT

Omnipresent-Active-Element, Okidanokh 138-43;  
*see* OKIDANOKH

thanks just to these processes of evolution and involution inherent in the sacred Heptaparashinokh, there also began to be crystallized and decrystallized in the presences of all the greatest and smallest cosmic concentrations, all kinds of definite cosmic substances with their own inherent subjective properties, and which objective science calls active elements; and all the results of the evolution and involution of these active elements, actualizing the Trogo-autoegocratic principle of existence of everything existing in the Universe by means of reciprocal feeding and maintaining each other's existence, produce the said process Iraniranumange, or, what objective science calls common-cosmic-exchange-of-substances 759; *see* SUBSTANCE

## ELEPHANT

definite center-of-gravity active elements which  
are crystallized in the presences of the Tetarto-  
cosmoses 761; and 763-810 *passim*  
of opium 553 825 827 829 840 844 845-6  
of castor oil 553  
in food 946-7  
in wheat 952-3  
in meat 1019 1021-2  
secondary active elements, *concerning* odor 650

ELEPHANT 105 306 942 1234

ELEVATION Tibetan elevations 262-5

ELMOOARNO or Almuano conception, a sacred  
process 277-8 287 772 1006 1180

ELNAPARA poisoned arrows of 254

## ELUCIDATE

*concerning* Okidanokh 140 157

immutable truths I have elucidated and established  
in the course of half a century of day-and-night  
active work—the *Author* 1188

cosmic truths elucidated by ancient sages 1047

### Elucidation:

of the strangeness of their psyche 95 130  
and 294 298 887 919ff. 1210

### Elucidatory:

apparatus of Gornahoor Harharkh 151; experi-  
ments 151 165

experiments of the Choons 832

apparatus of King-Too-Toz 848

## EMANATE

### EMANATE

they had ceased to emanate the vibrations required  
by Nature 131

this Most Great Foundation of the All-embracing  
of everything that exists, constantly emanates  
throughout the whole of the Universe and coats  
itself from its particles upon planets—in certain  
three-brained beings who attain in their common  
presences the capacity to have their own func-  
tioning of both fundamental cosmic laws of the  
sacred Heptaparaparshinokh and the sacred  
Triamazikamno—into a definite unit in which  
alone Objective Divine Reason acquires the  
possibility of becoming concentrated and fixed  
244

### Emanation:

not once has the thought entered the head of a  
single one of them there that between these two  
cosmic phenomena which they call emanation  
and radiation there is any difference whatever  
142; *see* RADIATION

emanations of our Most Holy Sun Absolute, called  
Theomertmalogos or Word-God 61 138-9 141  
172 175 305 524 569 756-7 760 764 768 797-9  
829 867

that part of the being-blood which almost every-  
where is called sacred being-Hanbledzoin, and  
only on certain planets is called the sacred  
Aiēsakhaldan, and which part serves the highest  
part of the being called the soul, is formed from  
the direct emanations of our Most Holy Sun  
Absolute 569

of the Sorrow of Our Common Father Creator 376  
385

## EMBRACING

the factors for the being-impulse conscience arise  
in the presences of three-brained beings from  
the localization of the particles of the emana-  
tions-of-the-sorrow of our Omni-Loving and  
Long-Suffering-Endless-Creator 372  
of any large cosmic concentration 143  
of joy 586  
of perfected independent Sacred Individuals 798

**EMBRACING** All-embracing of everything that  
exists 244-5

**EMOTION** the function of emotion, which actual-  
izes the main quantity of subjective vibrations,  
is already almost completely atrophied—*Hadji-  
Asvatz-Troov* 905

**EMOTIONALNESS** subjective emotionalness which  
has become fixed in you 1223

**EMPEROR** 612-3 618 1012

## EMPTY

pouring from the empty into the void 95-6 418  
power-possessing yet in inner significance only  
emptied sand boxes 610  
emptiness of their existence 806; *and* 895  
inner emptiness 896

**EMPTYKRALNIAN** brainless 620

## ENDLESSNESS

## ENDLESSNESS

### His Endlessness:

our Incomparable Creator Endlessness 769  
our All-Most-Gracious Creator Endlessness 1128  
our Unique-Burden-Bearing-Endlessness 183  
our Common All-Embracing Uni-Being Autocrat  
Endlessness 744

Our Almighty Omni-Loving Common Father Uni-  
Being Creator Endlessness 360

Our Common Father Omni-Being Endlessness 753  
our All-Loving, Endlessly-Merciful and Absolutely-  
Just Creator-Endlessness 745

His Endlessness 52 54 64 76 80 82 84 99 556 705-7  
724 747-50 756 763 800 1091 1118 1177  
*and* 124 144 175 265 347 353 469 524 586 752 759  
762 772 778 792 801 818 1120 1174-5

### His Endlessness as Creator;

our Maker Creator 54 1126  
the All-Creator Himself 236  
our Common All-Gracious Creator 195  
our All-Maintaining Creator 470  
our Omnipotent Creator 749  
Great and Just Creator 1086

our Omni-Loving and Long-Suffering-Endless-  
Creator 372

*and* 24 60 64,78 92-3 136 181 192-8 201 233 244 265  
275 353 368 373 376 385 703 709 763 795 800 878  
1020 1128 1144 1149 1175 1177 1182 1222

### His Endlessness as Father:

our All-Foreseeing Common Endless Father 564  
our Abundantly Loving Common Father 696  
our Universal Father 1120  
our One Common Father 1175

*and* 233 237 278 310 341 372 374 386 405 407 762  
1126 1128 1164 1168 1178 1235

## ENDURE

Various other names of His Endlessness:  
our Lord Sovereign 53 65  
His Unchangeableness 65  
our Common Endless Uni-Being 245; *and* 135-6  
264-5  
that One 192 197  
the First-Sourced-Principle-of-Everything-Exist-  
ing 409  
our Common Creator God 723  
our Creator All-Maintainer 749 1144  
the All-Common Father Maintainer 1051  
Thou All and the Allness of my Wholeness 1183  
the Actualizer of Everything Existing in the Whole  
of the Universe 1209  
That One Who is overburdened with the care and  
sorrow of all that exists among us on Earth 723

## ENDURE

it seems that certain beings in the past have, during  
very long periods, labored and suffered very  
much, and endured a great deal which perhaps  
they even need not have endured, only in order  
that we might now have all this and use it for  
our welfare 76-7  
the greatest intentional-suffering can be obtained  
in your presences if you compel yourselves to  
be able to endure the displeasing-manifestations-  
of-others-towards-yourselfes 242; *and* 243

## ENEMY

it has become very important there to know every  
kind of form of verbal address in order to have  
friends and not to make enemies 876  
you must always be very careful with those

## ENTIRETY

contemporary types called representatives of  
art, and never offend them, and thus not make  
violent enemies among them 1074

## ENERGY

*concerning* association 439-40 445 505-7; *see*  
ASSOCIATION  
it proceeds in us when we are intentionally resting  
to allow the whole functioning of our common  
presence freely to transform, without hindrance  
by our will, all the varieties of being-energy  
required for our all-round active existence,  
whereas in them these said various being-  
energies can now arise only during their sleep 480  
sleep of wild beings: a state of automatic elabora-  
tion in their presences of that energy which is  
necessary for their ordinary existence 253

ENGLAND 432 499 689-90; *see* ALBION'S ISLES

English:

language 10

soul 23

sport 436 443 448

Professor named Brade 573

Englishmen 1115

ENJOY if you wish to enjoy felicity then enjoy it  
with a bang 953-61*passim*; *see* COMFORTABLE

ENLIGHTENED The Assembly of the Enlightened  
1091

## ENTIRETY

in the entirety of every man 25

## ENVIRONMENT

in each atom composing this entirety of mine 38;  
*and* 40  
*see* WHOLE

ENVIRONMENT 16 438

## ENVY

that crystallized consequence of the property of  
the organ Kundabuffer 324 512 516 521 701-2  
719 1048

being-impulse 379; impulse 627

impulses of jealousy and envy of all those higher  
than themselves 1114

enviousness 41  
*and* 1049

Envied: the society Akhaldan was called envied for  
imitation 294

## EPHEMERAL

they take the ephemeral for the Real 103

their individual significance began to be appraised  
and be built up on the basis of the outer ephemeral  
Vietro-yretznel 618

the more a man is stuffed with ephemeral informa-  
tion 1208  
ephemerally fantastic ideas 686

EPHROSINIA a nun named Ephrosinia 573-5

EPIDEMICS 960

EPITHALAMIUM 990

## EQUAL

### EPOCH

various forms of bliss, prepared by the Greeks and  
Romans, which have passed to the beings of  
later epochs 414

past epochs 589 969 1046 1049 1234; *consider also*  
313 698 778 1066 1159

the Middle Ages 1001 1035

contemporary 1132

epoch of the blossoming of the Tikliamishian  
civilization 1142

EPODRENEKH we sailed from the ship Occasion  
on Epodrenekhs to the shore 284

EPSI-NOORA-CHAKA sixth of the seven second-  
ary aspects of each whole 828

EPSI-PIKAN-ON sixth of the first seven funda-  
mental aspects of each whole 828

### EQUAL

active mentation in a being and the useful results  
of such active mentation are in reality actualized  
exclusively only with the equal-degree function-  
ings of all his three localizations of the results  
spiritualized in his presence, called thinking-  
center, feeling-center, and moving-motor-center  
1172

equal rights and opportunities for women 984

Equalization-of-many-sourced-vibrations, a cosmic  
law 444

the-law-of-the-equilibration-of-vibrations, that is,  
of vibrations arising from the evolutions and  
involutions of the cosmic substances required for

## EQUILIBRATING

the Most Great Omnicosmic Trogoautoegocrat  
388; *see* NATURE  
equalizing-vibrations 438

**EQUILIBRATING** force, or Reconciling-force 751;  
*see* FORCE

## EQUILIBRIUM

general cosmic 181  
common-cosmic-harmonious-equilibrium 762; *see*  
HARMONIOUS  
common universal equilibrium 1157

**ERKRORDIAPAN** second highest octave of the  
strings of the Lav-Merz-Nokh 850

**ERORDIAPAN** the third highest octave of the  
strings of the Lav-Merz-Nokh 850

**ERROR** our Common Father hoped that ultim-  
ately these three-brained beings themselves  
might perhaps cognize their errors and begin to  
exist as is becoming to three-centered beings  
1128

**ERSATZ** 8 32 429

**ERTI-NOORA-CHAKA** first of the seven second-  
ary aspects of each whole 828

**ERTI-PIKAN-ON** first of the first seven funda-  
mental aspects of each whole 828

## ESSENCE

**ESKIMO** one of the four contemporary initiated  
beings 518-9

**ESPERANTO** 536

## ESSENCE

and so, only he, who consciously assists the process  
of this inner struggle and consciously assists the  
nondesires to predominate over the desires,  
behaves just in accordance with the essence of  
our Common Father Creator Himself; whereas  
he who with his consciousness assists the  
contary, only increases His Sorrow 373

the-whole-of-us and the whole of our essence, are,  
and must be, already in our foundation, only  
suffering 372

objective-Reason, the representative-of-the-Very-  
Essence-of-Divinity 815

the foundation of this Most Great Greatness is  
there Above, for the convenience of the embrac-  
ing of the essence of everything existing 244

in order that the planetary body of a being may  
correctly serve its chief part, that is to say, in  
order that this auxiliary part of the whole  
being should properly serve his essence itself,  
this essence must always be just and make  
demands on it only according to its inherent  
possibilities 1171-2

the information perceived with this Reason, or  
results obtained thanks to being-contemplation  
of the totality of formerly perceived information  
—however a being himself may change and  
whatever changes may proceed in the spheres  
around him—will be forever a part of his  
essence 1166; *consider also* 173

## ESSENCE

the possibility is foreseen for beings to acquire the kernel of their essence, that is to say, their own I, even after the beginning of their responsible age also 1231

to have the happiness to become a particle of that Greatness, the blending with which must sooner or later be the lot of every already arisen essence 801

only such a sensation and such a cognizance can now destroy the egoism completely crystallized in them that has swallowed up the whole of their Essence 1183

with one part of their essence they always intend to wish one thing; at the same time with another part they definitely wish something else; and thanks to the third part, they already do something quite the contrary 487

their essence is gradually brought to such a phenomenal being-ableness to destroy for no rhyme or reason the existence of other beings similar to themselves 526

those small factors maleficent for them, the totality of which year by year dilutes, more and more, both their psyche as well as their very essence 643

there disappeared from their essence both the instinctive and the intentional striving for perfecting 782

multitudinous and multiform vices fixed in their essence 794

their negligence, engendered in their essence and already quite fused with their nature, in keeping their sex organs clean 974

innumerable villainies which have already become

## ESSENCE

as it were, a property of their essence 1144

not proper to his essence 51

unbecoming to the essence 107

the genuine creator of his essence during the period of his preparatory existence is his tutor or teacher 818

through causes not depending on their essences 1162

the functionings of which do not depend on the essence of beings but depend exclusively on the harmony of the common-cosmic tempo 1171

external causes independent of our Essence 1181; *consider also* 51

Orpheist: this word is composed from two definite roots of words then in use, which in contemporary times would signify right and essence; if someone was called thus, it meant that he rightly sensed the essence 495

*Concerning* the essence of:

Ahoon 449

all beings 196-7

the Author 26

Beelzebub 51 164-6 173 219 319 527 529 677 1118 1178-9 1181

Belcultassi 295

Buddha 236 239

Hassein 642 813-4

*And:* 24 27 34 37 39 42 161 312 405 439 460 471 499 512 514 541 588 596 598 609 660 714-5 719 727 740 832 857 859 1076 1125 1158 1164 1188 1193 1234

*Hyphenated phrases such as* essence-anxiety: anxiety 688 747

attitude 187

## ESSENES

center-of-gravity 816  
conviction 807  
criticism 272  
doubt 354  
egoism 1140  
friend, Gornahoor Harharkh 149 151-2 159-60 166  
174 267-9 833 865 1146 1152  
functions 687  
grief 240 1179; essence-palnessoorian-grief 1080  
hope 358  
individuality 793  
initiative 1081  
loving 360 380 384 390 413-4 1104  
loving-hope 563  
oath 1238  
opinion 663  
place 1146  
power 385  
questions 77  
relations 247  
Sacred-Aliamizoornakalu 175  
objective-essence-satisfaction 159  
understanding 1170  
values 350  
word 583

ESSENES the Brotherhood of the Essenes 704  
Judaic-Essenian manuscript: 1016

ESSENSIFY 946-7

## ESSENTIAL

essential strivings or being-Kalkali 576  
correctly evaluating the essential significance of  
their own presence 755

## ETHEROKRILNO

psychic property 578  
and 541 680 689 734 776 869 871 985 1184

ESSOAIERITOOORASSNIAN-will which can be  
obtained thanks to being-Partkdolg-duty 485

## ETERNAL

Eternal Individual, Asoochilon 293-4  
Eternal-Hasnamussian-individual, Harnahoom 325  
Eternal-Hasnamuss-individuals 391 410  
three hundred and thirteen Hasnamussian-Eternal-  
individuals 346  
Eternal-Retribution, a small planet 391 410  
Eternally: otherwise this most holy coating will,  
changing various exterior coatings, suffer and  
languish eternally 246

ETHEROGRAM at this point of Beelzebub's tales,  
he was given a Leitoochanbros, that is, a special  
metal plate on which is recorded the text of an  
etherogram received from somewhere or other,  
the addressee having only to hold it to his  
perceptive hearing organ to hear everything  
communicated in it 270; and 105 205 271 588 688  
707 1121

## ETHEROKRILNO

Etherokrino is that prime-source substance with  
which the whole Universe is filled, and which is  
the basis for the arising and maintenance of  
everything existing 137  
unfailingly enters into all cosmic formations and  
there serves, as it were, for connecting all the  
active elements of these formations 142  
and 71 138 270 731 748 756-7 785-6

## ETZIKOLNIAKHNIAN

ETZIKOLNIAKHNIAN with the speed of the rays Etzikolniahkhnian issuing from planets 68

EUROPE 318 415-7 577 590 621 980 1028 1044

European:

the influence of contemporary European paintings on the Persians 847

before they had yet begun to imitate everything European 711

EVALUATION inner self-evaluation 324

EVE Adam and Eve 776

EVENT

Common Universal Event or Most Great Universal Solemnity 1181

the events of general cosmic character connected with this planet 80

real events 456 458

EVERYTHING

everything in its proper time 78

Everything-representing-one-world 162

when this initiative-of-constatation of everything proceeding in me gradually and almost imperceptibly became the function of my essence alone, the latter not only became the unique all-embracing initiator of the constating of everything proceeding in me, but also everything, without exception of that which newly proceeded, began to be perceived by and fixed in this essence of mine 164

## EVIL

there is everything in it except the core or even the kernel—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 322

there is everything in him except himself—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 1029

everything existing; *see* EXISTING

EVIL

owing to the fact that the first of the mentioned three independent forces arises from vivifying actions proceeding in the very foundation of the cause of everything existing and thus receives in its presence the germ of the possibility of manifesting vivifyingness, it may be considered as Good, that is, as a factor for the actualizing of the backward-flowing effects which in relation to this first force can and must be considered as Evil—*Makary Kronbernkzion's thesis, The Affirming and Denying Influences on Man* 1139

evil deed of Makary Kronbernkzion 1128

although Makary Kronbernkzion indeed first used the words Good and Evil, yet he was not to blame that these words later acquired there in the process of the existence of the beings of all subsequent generations such a maleficent sense for your favorites 1129; *and* 1138 1140

the fundamental evil, *concerning* the maleficent idea of external Good and Evil 1140-4; *and* 695 1119 1125; *see* MALEFICENT

chewing the seed of the poppy 213ff.

*concerning* King Konuzion's religious doctrine 220 their Evil-inner-God; *see* CALM

there later resulted from these Babylonian teachings a great evil, not only for their descendants

## EVOLUTION

alone, but maybe even for everything existing  
344

the terrestrial learned beings of new formation  
were only like contagious bacilli, the unconscious  
disseminators of every kind of then existing evil  
for their own and subsequent generations 390;  
*consider also* 422 448

the ancient Greeks used the letter delta in words  
relating to the notion of evil 499

*concerning* war 1058-61 1071

an unclean force or evil spirit will enter into those  
husbands, *concerning* women during their men-  
struation 1113

the evil-spirit-of-Saint-Vitus 351  
*and* 643 977

## EVOLUTION

and as after this, surrounding conditions of actual-  
izations were everywhere established correspond-  
ing to the manifestation of the second particu-  
larity of the fifth Stopinder of the fundamental  
sacred Heptaparaparshinokh, therefore from  
then on the actualization of the fundamental  
outer cycle of the sacred Heptaparaparshinokh  
ceased, and all the action of its functioning entered  
forever into the results already manifested by it,  
and in them there began to proceed its inherent  
permanent processes of transformation called  
evolution and involution 758; *see* TRANSFORMA-  
TION, TROGOAUTOEOGOCRAT

and if now, my boy, you satisfactorily grasp the  
succession of the process of transformation of  
cosmic substances by means of beings-appara-  
tuses, into which these cosmic substances enter

## EXCHANGE

as first being-food, then at the same time, you  
will approximately understand everything con-  
cerning the chief particularity of the sacred law  
of Heptaparaparshinokh as well as the processes  
of evolution and involution of the other higher  
being-foods 786-810*passim*; *see* HEPTAPARA-  
PARSHINOKH

evolution/involution 87 137-8 171 175 388 471 650  
759 848 851

Evolutionary:

ascent of substances 781ff.

*and* 426 673 761 784 824 854 1231; *consider also* 690  
1095 1230

Evolve:

the beings of the other planets await the action of  
Solioonensius with impatience, because, thanks  
to it, the need for evolving, in the sense of the  
acquiring of Objective-Reason by them, increases  
in them by itself 622

evolving Djartklom 266

*and* 275 399 470 867 1139

EVOSIKRA Tuesday 464

EVOTANAS second highest whole note in an  
octave of strings on the Lav-Merz-Nokh, now  
called si 850

## EXCHANGE

this Most Great common-cosmic Trogoautoeogo-  
cratic-process which maintains everything arisen  
and existing, was actualized by our Endless  
Creator in order that what is called the exchange  
of substances or the Reciprocal-feeding of every-

## EX-EMPEROR

thing that exists, might proceed in the Universe and thereby that the merciless Heropass might not have its maleficent effect on the Sun Absolute 136-7; *see* TROGOAUTOEGOCRAT

the correct exchange of matters between the planet Moon itself and its atmosphere 183

the common-cosmic process Iraniranumange, or, what objective science calls common-cosmic-exchange of substances 759; *see* IRANIRANUMANGE

Okipkhalevnian-exchange-of-the-external-part-of-the-soul or exchange-of-the-former-being-body-Kesdjan 767

exchange of courtesies 1150

exchange-of-subjective-opinions 150; *and* 268 270 662

EX-EMPEROR Wilhelm 1012; Ex-Kaiser Wilhelm 17

EXILE Beelzebub's exile to our solar system 149; *and* 53 175; *see* BANISH

## EXIOËHARY

this sacred substance which arises in the presences of beings of every kind is almost everywhere called Exioëhary; but your favorites on the planet Earth call it sperm 275ff.

this sacred substance arises in the presences of all beings without distinction of brain system and exterior coating, chiefly in order that by its means they might, consciously or automatically, fulfill that part of their being-duty which consists in the continuation of the species;

## EXISTENCE

but in the presences of three-brained beings it arises also in order that it might be consciously transformed in their common presences for coating their highest being-bodies for their own Being 276

*concerning* Triamazikamno 278ff.

heterogeneous Exioëharies of Lentrohamsanin's parents 392

being-Exioëhary 791-3 796 806 808 809  
*and* 761 810

## EXIST

exist as you exist—*Beelzebub to Hassein* 78

exist as is becoming to three-centered beings 1128

exist normally 458

exist already excessively abnormally, quite unbecomingly for three-brained beings 131

our Common Father Creator of all that exists 368;  
*see* ENDLESSNESS

## EXISTENCE

the abnormal existence of these strange three-brained beings has not only spoiled their own psyche, but has by repercussion gradually also spoiled the psyche of almost all the other one-brained and two-brained terrestrial beings 876;  
*and* 442 564

abnormally established conditions of existence 713

active existence 508

aim of existence; *see* AIM

archtragic-comic 1077

collective 970 1043

common-cosmic 195

cultured 632

## EXISTENCE

daily 402 424  
desolate 648  
double-gravity-centered existence of Lentroham-  
sanin 390  
duration of existence and being-existence; *see*  
DURATION  
egoistically personal as well as collectively general  
642  
of Everything Existing 196  
in a drop of water 125-6  
general 697  
laws of World-creation and World-existence; *see*  
WORLD  
normal 196 630  
ordinary 253 319 383 399 433 505 589 605 642-3  
645 1023 1043  
passive 508  
pay for your existence 78  
peaceful existence 83  
permanent 658  
planetary 406 729 1064  
preparatory 818  
present 196  
the process of their existence flows automatically  
816  
responsible existence 15 496 642 815 817 854 1058  
1081 1126 1163-4 1186  
suffering 409  
tolerable 648  
two chief motors of their existence 945  
waking-existence 208 359 377-8 559  
Being-existence:  
abnormal 105 131-2 147 224 239 292 334 530 565  
571 603 606 622 627 637 908 1072 1159

## EXISTING

abnormally established conditions of being-exist-  
ence, *for example* 689 1069  
active 445  
automatic 656  
becoming 250  
common 864  
conditions of 243 689 977  
daily 689 1081  
deterioration of 602 1103  
duration of; *see* DURATION  
external 376 816  
general 360  
genuine 658  
harmful for my being-existence 579  
inner and outer 384 629  
normal 536 948 971  
being-impulses for a more or less normal being-  
existence 422  
ordinary 105 132-3 240 275 312 345 347 359 363  
375 386 402 424 438 442 492 496 505 512-5 538  
563-4 606 622-8*passim* 644-5 652 663 674 687  
689 705 723 732 781-2 796 802 875 906 946 954  
1058 1072 1130 1141 1152 1158 1165  
quality of 438  
regulation of 234  
usual 591  
*and* 163 165 182 455 630 699 704 961 1123

## EXISTING

this Most Great common-cosmic Trogoautoego-  
cratic-process which maintains everything arisen  
and existing 136; *see* TROGOAUTOEOCRAT  
you may take in and transform in yourself those  
World-substances by which there are coated in

## EXITLESS

the three-brained beings similar to yourself both higher-being bodies, on one of which rests the hope of our Common All-Embracing Creator for help in His needs, for the purpose of actualizations foreseen by Him for the good of Everything Existing 194; *and* 192-7 *passim*

all beings, of all brain systems, without exception, are all equally necessary for our Common Creator, for the common harmony of the existence of Everything Existing 196ff.

having seen and understood the reality and significance of everything existing 805  
the Actualizer of Everything Existing in the Whole of the Universe 1209; *see* ENDLESSNESS

this Most Great Foundation of the All-embracing of everything existing is called Holy Prana 244-5  
soon we shall be isolated from everything existing and functioning in the whole of the Universe 162  
the sacred Heptaparaparshinokh passing through everything newly arising and everything existing 751

*and* 426 428 945

EXITLESS magic circle 613

EXORCISM 502

## EXPECTED

the individual collision which often arises, in general, from the contradiction between the concrete results flowing from the processes of all the cosmic laws and the results pre-supposed and even quite surely expected by their sane logic 755

## EXPERIENCING

they expect certain egoistic profits from these processes of reciprocal destruction 1062

## EXPERIENCE

oft-repeated past experiences 17

the memory of all that I experienced is so intensely and repeatedly associated in all the three spiritualized parts of my common presence 672

these infinitesimal beings also, like the beings of cosmoses of other scales, have their experiences of a definite duration for all their perceptions and manifestations 125

*concerning* Bobbin-kandelnosts 439-44

during that time I had to think intensely and even to experience all the suitable material required for eight thick volumes—*the Author* 1185

being-experiences 575

## EXPERIENCING

the perfection of a being depends on the quality and quantity of his inner experiencings 617;  
inner-experiencings 540; psychic-experiencings 319

of bliss 1163-4

of joy, sorrow, hope, disappointment, and so on 1224

an inner satisfaction 1185

all the experiencings of these aristocrats and Zevrocrats can be reduced to only three series 1088

Darthehlustnian state or the state of his own inner associative-general-psychic-experiencings 483

## EXPERIENCING

being-Diardookin or experiencing 662  
from everything perceived and sensed, that is from every kind of shock, associations of three different kinds of impressions proceed in the three localizations in consequence of which three totally different kinds of being-impulses are evoked in one and the same whole presence; then, on account of all this, a number of experiencings are nearly always proceeding in them at one and the same time, and each of these experiencings by itself evokes in the whole of their being an inclination for a corresponding manifestation, and in accordance with the definite parts of their total presence a corresponding movement is thus actualized 481

Beelzebub's confession: my essence allowed to creep into my being and to be developed side by side with the said strange experiencings, a criminally egoistic anxiety for the safety of my personal existence 166

center-of-gravity-of-associative-experiencing 164  
it is just this totality of all these automatic childish experiencings arising and flowing in the average man which on the one hand make up and sustain his life, and on the other hand give him neither the possibility nor the time to see and feel reality 1225

Nature was compelled to adapt herself to this abnormality, so that, owing to these unexpectednesses, certain intense being-experiencings, and active deliberations might proceed in them automatically, independently of them themselves and so that, owing to these active deliberations, the required transformation and assimilation of

## EXPERT

these necessary sacred particles of the higher being-foods might automatically proceed in them 784

an incident which happened to Gornahoor Harharkh himself changed all this being-experiencing of mine, and in my common presence the usual inner-being-experiencing was resumed 164-5

the learned beings of that group demonstrated before the other members of the club of the Adherents-of-Legominism, various forms of being-experiencings and being-manifestations 478; and 482

that being-experiencing which is excellently characterized by the words, vainly-to-grow-sincerely-indignant, also appears to be one of the unfortunate particularities of their psyche 636-7  
being-Sarpitimnian-experiencing 672

## EXPERIMENT

Elucidatory experiments of:  
Gornahoor Harharkh 148ff. 165  
the Choons 832  
Pythagoras 888  
Hertoonoano 1019

Experimental:  
apparatus of Hadji-Asvatz-Troov 886ff.  
apparatus of Gornahoor Harharkh 1156  
elucidations of Gornahoor Rakhoorkh 1156  
investigations 1191

## EXPERT

in monkey business 9 152  
dollar experts 921

## EXTERIOR

in the ability not to be conspicuous, I became artistically expert 1044-5

### EXTERIOR

a young man with an auspicious exterior and a suspicious interior 17; *see* APPEARANCE

the second particularity of the illness of dramatizing: from the change in the inner functioning of such a being, the exterior form of his planetary body undergoes the following changes: his nose is held aloft; his arms, as it is said, akimbo; his speech is punctuated by a special cough, and so on 503; *see* POSTURE

exterior form; *see* COATING

precious trinkets for the purpose of adorning their exteriors in order to offset the value-of-their-inner-insignificance 227

to disguise the undesirable forms of one's exterior—undesirable of course only according to subjective understanding—and to conceal the nullity of one's own inner significance 1028; *consider also*, the-covering-of-their-nullity 501

this imposing exterior was due to pads put in corresponding parts 597

they have striven to attain a beautiful exterior—but, of course, only in regard to those various objects external to themselves, which chanced to become fashionable 949

they began using this word, art, for their egoistic aims, and although it continues to consist of complete vacuity, yet it has gradually collected about itself a fairylike exterior 493

in spite of the fact that as far as the acquisition and hence the possession of the results attained by

## EXTOL

the conscious labors and intentional sufferings of the three-brained beings of past epochs, the beings of their new group have absolutely nothing at all, but consist as to inner content as well as to exterior manifestations, only of everything bad that exists among contemporary beings of other independent groupings 1049  
unable to sense the reality present beneath an exterior 1179

*used throughout in such phrases as, for example*, exterior conditions 196 514-5; beings of all kinds of exterior form 476

### EXTERNAL

the external and internal results of the functioning of the completing process of the sacred Heptaparashinokh 754-5

external Good and Evil 1140-4; *see* EVIL

the power not to be Svolibroonolnian, or the potency-not-to-be-identified-with-and-not-to-be-affected-by-externals-through-one's-inevitably-inherent-passions 817

the difference between you and your own-donkey is merely in the form and quality of functioning of the internal and external organization of your common presence 195

external mode of psychic-associative form 645

external beauty of fruit 948

*used in such phrases as, for example*, external being-existence 106 376; or beings of all external forms 815; *see* COATING

EXTOL the marvelous works of our Creator 763  
1174

## EXTRANEOUSLY

EXTRANEOUSLY extraneously - caused - vibrations 754

EXULT let us all together exult and rejoice over such a worthiness 1178

## EYE

eyes full of sorrow 76

where they directed their eyes and their prayers 223

organ of sight 304

lynx-eyed beings 605

the eyes of outcasts 639

with the help of the Swivel-eyed General 706

not to strike the eye 1045

looked at a woman he liked, not with his right eye but with his left 1060

sad eyes 1162

Beelzebub looked long and fixedly into Hasein's eyes 1163

EYEWITNESS 158 162 174

# F

FABRIC 207 1028

FACT 15 119 909 1020

## FACTOR

a very definite notion arose and began to exist, that outside the essence of beings, as it were, there are two diametrically opposite factors—the sources of Good and the sources of Evil—which are just the instigators for all their good and bad manifestations; this idea becomes a tranquillizer and the fundamental impeding factor for the possibility which arises in certain of them for the self-perfecting of their higher being-parts, *from* 1125-6

abnormal and dictatory 272

affirming, denying and the third 1167

automatic 1072

cosmic 755 768

enslaving 1214

illusory directing 208

inner-and-outer-factor 817

principle necessary 831

theaters are a maleficent factor for the destruction of the need-for-real-perceptions 507-8; *and* 450 643 694

a stimulating factor for their specific manifestations, the totality of which was called Bolshevism in Russia 603

## FAIRY

sure-fire-factor for the final atrophy of all the data that still survived in them for conscious-Being 492; *and* 451  
being-factors 501 686

## FAIRY

from all religious teachings, information reached the beings of subsequent generations suitable perhaps only for the inventing of children's fairy tales, thanks to wisecracking about the words of genuine Sacred Individuals 734-5; *and* 732  
the fairy tale Kasooadjy referred to by Mullah Nassr Eddin 702  
the word art has gradually collected about itself a fairylike exterior 493-4  
fairylike illumination 805

## FAITH

that full-of-faith Sacred Individual, Saint Lama 721  
it is excellent to have faith in something—  
*Beelzebub to Abdil* 191  
a definite opinion has been formed in me that none of the remedies known to contemporary medicine can be of any use at all without faith in it—a  
*Russian pharmacist* 550  
the faith that the anticipated boil must infallibly be formed, long ago became in me as firm as the Tookloonian-stone—*Hadji-Asvatz-Troov* 900;  
the faith of the followers of Saint Buddha was unshakably firm 244  
Faith of consciousness is freedom/Faith of feeling is weakness/Faith of body is stupidity—the  
*inscriptions of Ashiata Shiemash* 361; *and* 321  
353-9*passim* 377 379

## FALLING

sacred being-impulses of faith, hope, love and conscience 566 568  
functions included among the properties of the organ Kundabuffer which were very similar to the genuine sacred being-functions of Faith, Love and Hope, were nevertheless somehow or other quite distinct 355  
that function which has gradually replaced the sacred function that serves all the three-brained beings as one of the three sacred paths for self-perfecting, they call faith 1085  
some lost faith in any Truth whatsoever explained by Christ; others accepted blindly, literally, and word for word, entirely without any being-logical mentation all these fantastic absurdities; and a kind of special peculiar faith in all this religious teaching becomes automatically formed in them, *from* 737  
those in whose subconsciousness there never arose any impulse of faith 982  
this hypnotic state can be obtained in them also from that process proceeding in them which they express by the word, faith 580

FAL-FE-FOOF Martian dwelling 1149

## FALLING

of the ship Karnak 56-65 524 657-9 744 918  
Law of Falling 66-9 72 83  
Falling and Catching-up 121-2  
of the great comet Solni 622  
of the sun, Baleaooto 623  
of the sun, Ors 623

## FALSE

these higher being-parts or souls, having ultimately fallen on to this holy planet 804-5

### FALSE

your false, but according to you real, consciousness 26

humility 539

to destroy in people everything which, in their false representations, as it were, exists in reality 1184; false notions 513

### FAMILY

relations 289

traditions 986

life 990f.

of Beelzebub 1120

### FANCY

three-brained beings who have taken your fancy, used throughout to refer to beings on Earth, for example 130 1165

### FANTASTIC

absurdities 737

fancies 182

ideas 686 1141-2 1144

fantastic-information-learned-by-them-parrotlike 633

notion, concerning Good and Evil 1140

religious teachings thought out by themselves 699  
roles 1143

science 325 422-34*passim*; see SCIENCE

cacophonous-fantastic-nonsense 1213

## FASTING

### FANTASY

*Why in Man's Reason Fantasy May Be Perceived as Reality* 103-5

the ape question: a subject of discussion and fantasizing 272

fruit of the fantasies of an afflicted mind 26

fantasist Scheherazade 251; see SCHEHERAZADE

astronomers or ultra fantasists 290

and that strange property called, to phantasy 135

### FASHION

Adiat, Haidia, or fashions 689

one of the being-factors which automatically gives them neither the time nor the possibility to see or sense reality 501

means for changing and disguising the reality of one's appearance 689; see CUSTOM

new-forms-of-manifestations-of-their-Hasnamussianing 688

Hasnamussian fashion of cutting the hair of females 690

slaves to always that same maleficent terrestrial invention 1043; and 692

American dollar business, and Paris fashion 683

fashionable novelty in Montmartre theaters 671

### FASTING

even this one surviving good custom is either already fading completely out of the ordinary life of the followers of this religion, Christianity, or its observance is so changing that no shock is obtained from it for the fasters, though it was

## FATE

just for that shock that this fast was established  
1011-5  
feast of fishes 1013-6  
famous dispute between the great Hertoonano and  
Veggendiadi about fasting from animal flesh,  
milk, eggs, etc. 1017-22  
*see* EKNOKH

## FATE

the river of life: for the drops, there is not a separate  
predetermination of their personal fate—a  
predetermined fate is for the whole river only  
1229  
it seemed impossible that King Appolis could  
escape such a fate 116  
beings who by the will of Fate had become King  
Konuzion's subjects 213

## FATHER

in the name of the Father and of the Son and in the  
name of the Holy Ghost, Amen 3  
able to distinguish the face of their own father 34  
Beelzebub was Gornahoor Rakhorkh's god-  
father, or Kesdjianian father 314 1154  
Lentrohamsanin's father, the source-of-the-active-  
principle-of-his-origin 393  
the Choon brother's father, the affirming-source of  
the causes of their arising 822  
fathers and grandfathers of these artists or actors  
671  
grandfather: the cause of the cause of my arising  
1180  
God-the-Father 752  
patriarchal father of a family 713 991

## FEATURE

*and* 96 400 671  
*see* PARENT, PRODUCER

**FAVORITE** Hasecin's favorites, *used throughout to  
describe the three-brained beings on the planet  
Earth, for example* 133 877

## FEAR

fear - of - drowning - in - the - overflow - of - my - own -  
thoughts—the *Author* 4  
of bayonets and lousy cells 387  
of something about to happen, *concerning* hypno-  
tism 580  
one very strange and highly interesting particu-  
larity formed in the common presences of such  
beings as tigers, etc., is that they perceive the  
inner feeling of fear in other beings as enmity  
towards themselves, and therefore strive to  
destroy these others in order to avert the menace  
to themselves 877  
*concerning* the fear of death: why does not this  
same presumed will protect us from all the little  
fears we experience at every step? 1223  
*see* AFRAID, AGITATION, ANXIETY, TERROR

## FEATURE

all the features of the whole of your psyche: your  
character, temperament, inclinations, in short,  
all the particularities of your psyche which are  
manifested exteriorly 129  
Beelzebub, having given his features the usual  
expression He was wont to assume during his  
sojourn on the Earth 1180  
*see* PARTICULARITY, PROPERTY

## FECUNDITY

FECUNDITY 91; *see* BIRTH rate

## FEEDING

reciprocal-feeding-of-everything-existing or exchange of substances 137 172 759; *see* IRANIRANUMANGE, TROGOAUTOEOGOCRAT

feeding on the ship Karnak: the djamdjampal was for feeding on first and second being-food 1054-5; the djameechoonatra was for sacred feeding of the second being-food 1160-2

## FEEL

I do not as yet know with my consciousness, but with my subconsciousness I already definitely feel 24

when a contemporary man wishes to express an idea in a word which seems, according to his mental reflection, to be fitting, he still instinctively feels uncertain whether his choice is correct and unconsciously gives this word his own subjective meaning 1212

*concerning* Bobbin-kandelnosts 442-3  
and 1221

## FEELING

feeling-center: the horse in the analogy of the hackney carriage 1193ff.; *see* CENTER

the tension in all the planets acts also on the common presences of all beings arising and breeding on them, always engendering in the beings, besides desires and intentions of which they are not aware, the feeling called sacred Iabolioonosar, or, as your favorites would say, the feeling of religiousness, namely, that being-

## FEELING

feeling which at times appears in the desire and striving for speedier self-perfecting in the sense of Objective-Reason 623

at that period, in the beings of the female sex of France, the feelings of morality and patriarchy were still very strong 689

the two being-functions called Martaadamlik and Nammuslik, or the feeling-of-religiousness and the feeling-of-patriarchy 711

mentation and feelings *v*  
definition of I 38

the agitation which pervaded the whole system affecting my feelings 44

the feeling of uneasiness of Karapet 47 50

the feeling of being offended at myself 49

feeling-of-trusting-another-like-yourself, or Silnooyegordpana 190-1

Faith of feeling is weakness/Love of feeling evokes the opposite/Hope of feeling is slavery—from the inscriptions of Ashiata Shiemash 361

every kind of association, both thinking and feeling, proceeds in them exactly as they proceed during their complete passivity or sleep 507

nonsensical feelings 518

intentional or automatic concentration of thought and feeling, *concerning* hypnotism 580

corporate feeling 611

being-property of sensing the inner feeling of similar beings in relation to oneself 876

feeling of shame 980

of full and thorough cognizance 1154

of duty, honor and conscience 1208

feeling-center or localizations of feeling: 163-4 295  
441 443 491 738-9 779-80 1172 1193

## FELICITY

being-feeling 623 711 1154

see EXPERIENCING, SENSE

FELICITY if you wish to enjoy felicity then enjoy it with a bang, *concerning* comfortable beds 959

## FEMALE

*Concerning:*

the building called Gynekokhrostiny 1108-10 1112

being-Exioëhary 792f. 796

fashion 689-91

the sympathetic young Persian and his petticoat-chasing 979

woman-female 981-93*passim*

and 711 999

see PASSAVUS, PASSIVE, SEX, WOMAN

FERGHANIAN KHANATE 1093

FEZ 711-2

## FIFTH

catastrophe 312

deflection of Heptaparaparshinokh 758 791; see

HARNEL-AOOT

descent of Beelzebub to Earth 315-46 451-2 491 1046 1120

fork on the horns of Beelzebub 1177

sacred canticle 749

or sixth generation after them 963

Stopinder of Heptaparaparshinokh 754 756 758

760 785 792 869; see HARNEL-AOOT

a-fifth-to-a-tenth 479

## FISHERMEN

FILLING filling-of-the-blood-vessels, *concerning* hypnotism 579-80

FILNOOANZI a community 1134

FIR CONE in the saying of Kusma Proutkoff 1115

## FIRE

holy reconciling or neutralizing principle in the making of bread 966-7

*concerning* the rite of self-fumigation 1025-7

## FIRM

prayer: Holy God,/Holy Firm,/Holy Immortal,/ Have mercy on us 752

absolute firm-calm, the total absence of any Reason 769

## FISH

*concerning* the destruction of beings of other forms 193

the Sea of Beneficence abounded with fish 210 223

shark 419 682-3

Kefal 434

neither fish, flesh, fowl nor good red herring—

*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 599

whale 693

Choozna sturgeon 963

list of fish eaten during fasts 1014

specialists in catching fish in muddy waters 1191

and 22 520 580

FISHERMEN see GREECE

## FIVE

### FIVE

five-against-one 291 420  
being-obligolnian-strivings 386  
five-Fridays-a-week 336  
restorials in Greek octave 861-4  
external shocks 1081-2

### FLATTERY

the cabby of the hackney carriage has automatic-  
ally learned to flatter 1194  
*and* 384

### FLEA

without these, in the objective sense, fleabites,  
which appear to us as unprecedented terrors,  
there could not proceed in us any experiencings  
at all 1224  
*and* 105 351 936-7 1063 1079

### FLESH

and blood 1066 1070  
living flesh 452  
*concerning* the custom of fasting 1011-22  
*see* MEAT

### FLORA

fauna and foscalia on the holy planet 747  
the surplanetary formation called Papaveroon  
824-5

### FLOUR

the denying or passive principle in the making of  
bread 966  
American 691

## FOOD

### FLOWER

snowdrops 1039  
one's sense of smell is quickened by the perfume  
of some unknown flower 1040  
*and* 202 746

### FLY

like blinded flies 26  
the elephant and fly of Mullah Nassr Eddin 306  
942; *and* 1234  
*and* 218 1061

FONTAINEBLEAU the town 1185

### FOOD

three kinds of food which are the gift of Great  
Nature, the Common Mother 19-20  
those substances which, on the path of their  
returning evolutionary ascent from the sacred  
Ashagiprotoëhary—i.e. from the last Stopinder  
of the fundamental Sacred Heptaparaparshinokh  
toward the Most Most Holy Protocosmos—were  
transmitted with the aid of their own planet  
itself into definite higher corresponding sur-  
planetary formations, and enter into them for  
further transformation as their first being-food,  
which is their ordinary food and drink; but those  
second-sourced substances which, being obtained  
from the transformations of their own sun and  
of all the outer planets of their own solar  
system and which entered the atmosphere of  
their planet through the radiations of the latter,  
enter into them again, just as into us, also for  
further evolutionary transformation as the

## FOOLASNITAMNIAN

second being-food, which is their air, by which they breathe, and these substances in their air just serve for the coating and maintenance of the existence of their second being-bodies; and finally, the first-sourced substances which for them as well as for us, are a third kind of being-food, serve both for the coating and for the perfecting of the higher being-body itself 781-93*passim*; and 275 808; see DJAMDJAMPAL, DJAMEECHONATRA, EAT, FEEDING

First being-food: 62 210 248 569 572 647 652 781-2 784 786 788-91 793 809 869 943 946-7 951 953 956-7 969-70

Second being-food: 62 159-60 163 165 569-70 572 647-9 781 783 788 790 797 808 1050 1160-3; higher being-foods 782-4; see AIR

Third being-food: 569 783 790 797 808; higher being-foods 782-4

the Omnipresent-Active-Element-Okidanokh enters into the presences of beings through the three kinds of being-food 143

their choicest morsels of food for dogs 222

making prosphora or bread 951ff. 965ff.

preservation of 962ff.

Brother Asiman's experiment 970ff.

and 97 194 1017

FOOLASNITAMNIAN or foollasnitamnian or ful-asnitamnian

the first kind or first principle of being-existence which is called Foolasnitamnian is proper to the existence of all three-brained beings arising on any planet of our Great Universe, and the fundamental aim and sense of the existence of

## FORCE

these beings is that there proceed through them the transmutation of cosmic substances necessary for what is called the common-cosmic Trogoautoegocratic-process 130

they were obliged to exist until there was coated in them and completely perfected by reason, the body-Kesdjan 131

concerning second being-food 570 1050

and 437 505 572

see ITOKLANOZ

FOOLON a Catholic monk 43

FOOS about three months in Martian time 1152

## FORCE

this Sacred-Triamazikamno consists of three independent forces, which are called: the first, Surp-Otheos; the second, Surp-Skiros; the third, Surp-Athanotos; which science calls as follows: the first, the Affirming-force, or the Pushing-force, or simply the Force-plus; the second, the Denying-force, or the Resisting-force, or simply the Force-minus; and the third, the Reconciling-force, or the Equilibrating-force, or the Neutralizing-force 751; and 589; see TRIAMAZIKAMNO

these three holy forces of the Sacred-Triamazikamno they named: the first, God-the-Father; the second, God-the-Son; and the third, God-the-Holy-Ghost; the hidden meaning of them they expressed by the following prayers: Sources of Divine/Rejoicings, revolts, and sufferings,/ Direct your actions upon us; or, Holy-Affirming,/ Holy-Denying,/Holy-Reconciling,/Transubstantiate in me/For my Being; or, Holy God,/Holy

## FORCE

Firm,/Holy Immortal,/Have mercy on us 752  
active, backward flowing, evolutionary or Evil 1139  
affirming 138 146 278 589 751-2 1167; *see* AFFIRM-  
ING  
affirming or positive force, *concerning* the male sex  
278  
affluence of 753-4  
backward flowing 1138-9  
cosmic 279  
denying 138 146 278 589 751 1167; *see* DENYING  
denying or negative force, *concerning* the female  
sex 278  
equilibrating 751  
evolutionary 1139  
extraneous 32  
holy 138 143 146-7 278 589-90 751-2 757 1168  
independent 138-9 751 1138-9  
negative 278  
neutralizing 587 751  
positive 278  
pushing 751  
reconciling 138 146 278 564 587 589 751 1139  
resulting-creative-force of Nature 426  
resulting-decomposing-force of Nature 426  
sacred cosmic force-bearing substances 587  
sacred substance-forces 588-90  
of striving 157-8 169 173-4  
subjectively natural inner forces 1042  
unclean force or evil spirit, *concerning* menstua-  
tion 1113  
of weight 74  
world 1138-9  
*Concerning:*  
Autoegocrat and Trogoautoegocrat: forces coming

## FOREIGN

from outside 752-3; new system of the function-  
ing of the forces 753  
brain or localization: every such formation called  
brain, receives its formation from those crystal-  
lizations, the affirming source for whose arising,  
according to the sacred Triamazikamno, is one  
or another of the corresponding holy forces of  
the fundamental sacred Triamazikamno, local-  
ized in the Omni-present-Okidanokh; and further  
actualizations of the same holy forces proceed  
by means of the presences of the beings, just  
through these localizations 143  
initial impetus: in our Great Megalocosmos, there  
is a law: one must always and in everything  
guard just against the initial impetus, because  
on acquiring momentum, it becomes a force  
which is the fundamental mover of everything  
existing in the Universe, and which leads every-  
thing back to Prime Being 945  
intelligentsia: force-in-oneself 1080  
active mentation 1156  
submission: when an event is impending which  
arises from forces immeasurably greater than our  
own, one must submit 57  
*see* SOURCE

FORD Mister 922

## FOREIGN

that Nature absolutely foreign to us 81  
foreign help required for the evolution of sub-  
stances 792  
*and* 1137

## FORESEEING

FORESEEING 115 564 571 601 672-3 677 774  
843; *see* NATURE, UNFORESEEN

FOREVER or Pestolnootiary 173; *and* 125 147  
374 1166 1227

## FORGET

only do not forget one thing—*Beelzebub to Hassein*  
78  
quickly-to-forget what they perceive 560

FORGIVE God forgives everything; this has even  
become a law in the World 198

FORK at first, while just the bare horns were being  
formed, only a concentrated quiet, gravely  
prevailed among those assembled; but from the  
moment that forks began to appear upon the  
horns of Beelzebub, a tense interest and rapt  
attention began to be manifested among them—  
*the Most Great Universal Solemnity* 1176; *and*  
1177; *see* DEGREE

## FORM

*Beelzebub Explains to His Grandson the Significance  
of the Form and Sequence Which He Chose for  
Expounding the Information Concerning Man*  
1161-72 1165; *and* 41

psychic-associative-form 645

mentation by form 15

the higher being-bodies, the body Kesdjan and  
the body of the soul, formed and perfected 1106;  
*see* BODY, COATING

## FORMULA

### FORMATION

there exists in the Universe a definite law concern-  
ing all the formations without exception, which  
serve the Great Trogoautoegocrat in the  
transformation of cosmic substances 691

three-in-one formations 765

two-natured-formations 764

in the womb 438

of the individual for responsible existence 1190

of Kundabuffer 249-50

cosmic 137 139-40 142-3 363 470 644 691 728 753

759-60 762 768 799 887 947 1050 1081

of the planet 80

of metals 170

there arise, among all kinds of surplanetary and  
intraplanetary formations in general, three  
classes of formations: Oonastralnian-arising,  
Okhtatralnian-arising, Polormedekhtian-aris-  
ings 824-5

the Omnipresent substance Okidanokh takes part  
both in the arising of every planetary and  
surplanetary formation as well as in the main-  
tenance of their existence 1157

flora 825

intraplanetary 155 159 172-3 175 471 824-5 1158

planetary 824-5 1157

surplanetary 155 159 172 213 471 728-9 770 781

824-5 1157-8

*Used throughout in such phrases as:*

learned beings of new formation 843; *see* LEARNED

sorry scientists of new formation 835; *see* SCIENTIST

### FORMULA

of Asiman 971

## FORTY

*concerning* the perception of rays: the-result-of-the - manifestation - is - proportionate - to - the - force-of-striving-received-from-the-shock 169

## FORTY

days and nights, *concerning* Ashiata Shiemash 354-5

forty-nine times more quickly on Karatas 128

forty-nine-fold-harvest 951

the fortieth day after the death of my grandmother 29

## FOUNDATION

the foundation of this Most Great Greatness is there Above 244

this Most Great Foundation of the All-embracing of everything that exists 244

## FOX TROT

dollar fox-trotting followers of Christian Science 1051

*and* 35 678ff. 918 1023-4

**FRACTION** all phenomena are law-conformable  
Fractions of some whole phenomenon which has its prime arising on the Most Holy Sun Absolute 123-4

## FRAGMENT

of red copper 175

detached from the Earth 81-5 88 131 180 316 771

**FRANCE** its influence on Russia 646 651; *and* 668-93

## FRENCH

## FREAK

*used throughout to describe* the three-brained beings on the planet Earth; *for example* 97 208 272 291 835 1085

these fruits of theirs are, as our dear teacher would say, freaks 948

## FREE

faith of consciousness is freedom—*the inscriptions of Ashiata Shiemash* 361

on the track of the means of becoming free from the crystallizations of the consequences of the properties of the organ Kundabuffer 119; when the functioning of this maleficent organ was destroyed and their psyche became free 819; *and* 236 239

and only when, thereafter, I had finally attained complete freedom from all the bodily and spiritual associations of the impressions of ordinary life, I began to meditate how to BE—*Ashiata Shiemash* 355

*concerning* Lentrohamsanin 395-7

fourth Naloo-osnian-impulse: the urge to become free from the necessity of actualizing the being-efforts demanded by Nature 406

free within, and never wholly identifying themselves 458

need of freedom 624 627; *see* SOLIOONENSIS

society called The-Earth-Is-Equally-Free-For-All 1064-5 1090 1092 1095 1100

## FRENCH

armagnac 13 142 917

champagne 403

## FRENUM

fairs 693  
models 688  
people, genuine 667  
Vichy 923  
words 18

FRENUM *concerning* circumcision 977 1007

FRIANKTZANARALI newly emerged terra firmas  
184

## FRICION

Disputekrialnian-friction 802  
Osmooalnian-friction 816  
Zernofookalnian-friction 1168-70

## FRIDAY

five-Fridays-a-week 336  
called Maikosikra on Atlantis 464  
day-of-sculpture 465 476

## FRIEND

it has become very important there, to know every  
kind of form of verbal address in order to have  
friends and not to make oneself enemies 876  
Abdil 190ff.  
proprietor of a large Chaihana 219ff.  
Gornahoor Harharkh:  
my real friend 148  
my subsequent essence-friend 149 151-2 159-60  
166 174; by now my real essence-friend 267-9  
833 865 1146 1152

FROG 795

## FUNCTION

FROZEN food 947; *consider also* 838-9

## FRUIT

the Transcaucasian Kurd's red peppers 19-20  
trees 210  
*The Fruits of Former Civilizations and the Blossoms  
of the Contemporary* 413-48  
Persian-dried-fruit 434 988  
fruits of their idle fancy 767  
just fruits 908  
American fruits called freaks 948-51

FTOFOO a Martian time measure 1151; *see* FOOS

FULASNITAMNIAN *see* FOOLASNITAMNIAN

FULFILLMENT sacred being-fulfillments 794

## FULL

wholly-manifested-intonation 3  
full-of-hope Saint Mohammed 704 709-10  
full-of-faith Sacred Individual, Saint Lama 721  
fullness-of-its-inner-significance, man's tail 89

FUMIGATION self-fumigation 1024ff.

## FUNCTION

the sacred function named objective Reason 765  
perfecting the functions for the acquisition of  
being-Reason 86  
functions or properties quite abnormal and quite  
unbecoming to the essence of three-brained  
beings, *listed* 107; *see* PROPERTY  
inner 503 1135; inner and outer 310  
the instinctive sensing of reality 134

## FUNCTION

for active being-manifestations 686  
destruction or disharmonization of the digestive  
function of the stomach 929 953ff. 957  
counsels of Egyptian astrologers for disharmonized  
functions 287  
everything newly seen and newly heard is perceived  
by them of its own accord automatically without  
the participation of any effort whatsoever on the  
part of their essence-functions 687  
*and* 1122 1171

### Being-functions:

instinctively-to-sense-cosmic-truths 334  
genuine sacred being-functions of Faith, Love  
and Hope 355  
feeling-of-patriarchality 711  
feeling-of-religiousness 711  
sane instinct to believe in reality 938  
of conscience 942  
of sex 974  
*and* 123 152-3 163 308 705 844 929 944 954-9 972  
1081

### Functioning:

from this unaccustomed newly tempoed function-  
ing, the general tempo of the functioning of the  
whole of my common presence has changed;  
until this new tempo of my mentation harmon-  
izes with the other tempos of my common  
functioning already established in me, such  
abnormalities as this weeping will probably  
proceed in me—*Hassein* 1162  
the functioning of my entire whole—a functioning  
which engenders in a man what is called the  
power-to-manifest-by-his-own-initiative—was  
utterly disharmonized—the *Author* 1185

## FUNCTION

of the sacred laws 84 139 753ff.  
the sum total of these scattered parts can function  
147  
abnormal 820  
functioning in brains, that is to say, association 16  
the automatized functioning of the three person-  
alities 1190  
automatic 770 1189-90  
change of 764 1162  
common 1162-3  
common-presence-functionings 481 602-3 1162  
1171  
common universal 567  
of their common whole 564; *and* 1185  
complexes-of-the-functioning 372  
of their being-consciousness or their Zoostat 559  
564  
of consciousness 624  
degenerated 305 1169  
deranged 541 637  
disharmonized 410 538 559 686 943 945-6 955 957  
1185  
free 1135  
general 78 839  
inner 503 1135  
of Kundabuffer 819  
the possibility of 140  
prime 1190  
separate 146 1171  
Specific Functioning of the third being-brain 146  
which totality of functioning proceeding in them  
they call subconsciousness 1136  
functionings depend exclusively on the harmony  
of the common-cosmic tempo 1171

## FUNDAMENTAL

transformatory 956-7  
of their ordinary waking state 637  
of the whole 564 1185

### *Concerning:*

being-Partkdolg-duty and Triamazikamno: the possibility of consciously taking in and coating in their common presence all that Holy which, incidentally, also aids the actualizing of the functioning in these cosmic units of Objective or Divine Reason 145

a definition of I: a relatively transferable arising, depending on the quality of the functioning of thought, feeling and organic automatism 38

Reason: the Reason of any being and the intensity of any action of this Reason depend on the correct functioning of all the separate parts of his whole presence 1171

Iransamkeep: not-to-give-oneself-up-to-those-of-one's-associations-resulting-from-the-functioning-of-only-one-or-another-of-one's-brains 445

pure or objective Reason: center-of-gravity-initiator-of-the-individual-functioning 770

## FUNDAMENTAL

cause 132 1129  
forces 1138  
function 955  
that fundamental-being-impulse called organic shame 414  
laws 388 570 753; *see* HEPTAPARAPARSHINOKH, LAW, TRIAMAZIKAMNO  
mass 965  
the fundamental piece, namely the planet Earth 83

## FUTURE

religious teaching 260  
source of the issuing of new causes of abnormality 1043  
task 1201

## FUSION

chemical 965-6

I again advise you to become thoroughly and particularly well acquainted with all kinds of fusion proceeding in the Megalocosmos, with the chemical as well as the mechanical 965

permanent fusion of elements 965

cosmic law named Fusion 964-5

second-grade law called Attraction-and-Fusion-of-Similarities 785

permanent fusion of substances 967

fusion of substances 1050

logical fusion of the Author's preface and conclusion 1184

*and* 869

## FUTURE

a property called the presentiment of the future has disappeared from their common presences

681

futurism, a new movement of painting 523; *see* ISM *and* 95

# G

**GABRIEL** His Truthfulness, the Archangel Gabriel  
28

**GAIDOROPOOLO** thought out a very long mathematical explanation of the difference between the Chinese and Greek theories of the octave  
861-2

**GALATA** and Pera, quarters in the capital of Turkey 714

**GALOSH** 166 1160; *see* BOOT

## GAME

games of ancient Greeks and Romans 418-20  
games and gambling at French fairs 698

## GAP

in the octave 851  
obligatory-gap-aspects-of-the-unbroken-flowing-of-the-whole, or Sooanso-Toorabizo 832

## GAS

seven neutralizing gases, indiscriminate-destroyers-of-the-already-arisen 427-8  
*concerning* the function of the appendix 956-7  
poison 1115  
*and* 170 610

## GENERATION

**GASOMETRONOLTOORIKO** physiology 580

**GEESE** 202

**GEMCHANIA** now India 261 701 717-9 724

**GENEALOGICAL** tree, or Hernasdjensa 695 1119

**GENEOTRIAMAZIKAMNIAN** contact established between the emanations of Sacred Individuals and the atmosphere of the Most Most Holy Sun Absolute 798-9

**GENERAL** with the help of the Swivel-eyed General 706

## GENERATION

consequences for subsequent generations ensuing from the activities of Lentrohamsanin 405  
subsequent generations should be grateful to Judas 741-2

these words, Good and Evil, later acquired there in the process of the existence of the beings of all subsequent generations such a maleficent sense for your favorites 1129; *consider also* 1148

Transmitted from generation to generation:  
this maleficent fantastic science of alchemy 825  
good customs 645  
consequences of the properties of the organ Kundabuffer 694; *and* 105 354 1059 1220  
distorted religious teachings 734-5  
knowledge about opium 844  
information concerning the law of combination of colors: each year it always underwent a greater change for the worse 847-8

## GENESIS

the habit of ruling acquired by heredity and improving automatically from generation to generation 629

see TRANSMISSION

GENESIS *The Cause of the Genesis of the Moon* 81-6

GENIUS 514 1208

GEOGRAPHICAL

locality 16

conditions 863-4

GEORGIAN 46 1093

GERM

consciously to perfect the germ-of-Reason 196

unfortunate germs of higher-being-bodies 677

germs of Sacred Individuals 696

arises for the coating of a higher-being-body 748

of all possibilities 815

in him for the possibilities of acquiring pure-Reason

817

GERMANY 425-7 429-30 482 548 576 601 660 714  
846 925

German:

this passion to-invent-fantastic-sciences has passed down from the ancient Greeks to contemporary Germans 425

inventions, blessings; *for example*, poison gas, cocaine and aniline 8 32 291 427 430-1 548-9

554 556 601 1115 1235

scientific beings 548

Professor Kishmenhof 923-4

## GOAT

Professor Herr Stumpsinschmausen 8

*Just a Wee Bit More About the Germans* 660-2

GESTURE

hand on heart 4; Hadji-Asvatz-Troov made this gesture which means, I believe and hope without doubt 902

Beelzebub looked at Hassein with a special smile and made a very strange gesture with his head 105

part of the totality of subjective appearance 1043 and 165; *consider also* 502

GHOST

In the name of the Father and of the Son and in the name of the Holy Ghost 3

third holy force of the Sacred-Triamazikamno, God-the-Holy-Ghost 752

GLAD 59 1163

GLAND grease, Bartholinian, Cooperian, Nolnolian and others 1005

GLORIFYING in the Hymn to our Endlessness 1174; *and* 60

GOAT

Sidor's goats 224 707

Makar's goats 616

Chami-anian 252

Khenionian 820

Salkamourskian 915

the best strings for the production of creative

## GOB

vibrations are made of a certain definite metal  
or goat gut 892

intestines used for strings 837

goatskin Boordooks 968

and 8 435 503 903-5 916

GOB the capital city of Maralpleicie, well-known  
over the whole planet for its production of the  
best fabrics and precious ornaments 207; and  
185 212 214 219-26 247 560 823 868

GOBLANDIA later called The Gobi Desert 185

## GOD

Holy God, / Holy Firm, / Holy Immortal, / Have  
mercy on us 752

God-the-Father, God-the-Son, God-the-Holy-  
Ghost: the three holy forces of the Sacred  
Triamazikamno 3 752

each of them is the image of God, not of that God  
which they have in their bobtailed picturings,  
but of the real God, by which word we some-  
times still call our common Megalocosmos 775;

see SIMILAR

they picture this famous God of theirs exactly as an  
Old Jew 777

image of God 41 775-6 1028 1189

God-like beings 204 1234

in-the-likeness-of-God 193 197

anti-God acts 197

Word-God, Theomertmalogos 756 760

sacred Amarhoodan, or, help-for-God 783

Helping-God-Dionosks 795

Choot-God-Litanical-period 745 765 797

## GOOD

used in mottos and names of brotherhoods 349 368  
1063

the existence of every being is equally precious and  
dear to our Common Creator God Who is over-  
burdened with the care and sorrow of all that  
exists among us on Earth—*head of the Tibetan  
group of Seven* 723

invented or imaginary gods and idols 182 187-8  
190 216ff. 223 422

their inner god Self-Love 1016

and 34 198 291 338 340 343 393 396 499 502 514  
557 599 1216 1232

Evil-inner-god self-calming: 105 624 688 782 954  
1060 1144; see CALM

GODFATHER, GODMOTHER Alnatoorornian-  
being-duty 273 314; *consider also* Kesdjanian  
father 1154

GODSON Kesdjanian-result-outside-of-me 1152  
1155 1158-9

GOLD *concerning* alchemy 175 324-6

GONORRHOEA 975

## GOOD

and which of their manifestations do they consider  
good, and which bad?—*Hassein* 342

every stick always has two ends, one end of which  
is considered good and the other bad 11-2

*concerning* perception of 42

fulfill the good that befits them, *concerning* un-  
conscious parts 78

and 15 214 499 630

## GOOLGOOLIAN

Good and Evil: although the idea of external Good and Evil first arose there thanks to the individuality of Makary Kronbernkzion, yet he was, in my opinion, not to blame for it having taken such a maleficent form 1140; *and* 695 1119 1125 1129 1138-44; *see* EVIL

Goodness: His creations, people, must not abuse this All-Gracious and Everywhere-Penetrating Goodness of His 198

GOOLGOOLIAN or Gulgulian the flower poppy  
213 215 822; *see* OPIUM, POPPY

GOORBAN Mohammedan feast 1102

GORNAHOOR *see* HARHARKH, RAKHOORKH

## GOSPEL

I can write a much better gospel for my contemporaries 99  
the Gospels 99-102; *see* WRIT

## GOVERNOR

of the holy planet Purgatory: Helkgematios 1123  
1125  
of the etherogram station: Tooilan 1124

GOVORKTANIS third highest whole note on the Lav-Merz-Nokh octave, now called la 850

GRABONTZI Africa 178 284 301 317-8 676 1133

GRACE all-embracing grace; *concerning* Beelzebub's pardon 1150

## GRATITUDE

GRAIN divine 952

## GRADATION

of consciousness-of-self 200  
required gradations 246  
to the gradation called completion 366  
of what is called the degree-of-cognition-of-one's-own-individuality 409  
of Being 823  
*see* DEGREE

Graduation: of instinct 123

GRAND CAFÉ *concerning* conversations with the sympathetic Persian 666ff. 978 980 990

GRANDFATHER 59-60 76-7 79-80 103 105 234  
524 642 796 813 838 1055-6 1161-2 1181

## GRANDMOTHER

the Author's 27 29 34-5 38  
Hassein's 206  
no grandmother ever told them 85

## GRANDSON

*Beelzebub's Tales to His Grandson v*  
*The Impudent Brat Hassein, Beelzebub's Grandson,*  
*Dares to Call Men Slugs* 79-80  
*Beelzebub Explains to His Grandson the Significance*  
*of the Form and Sequence Which He Chose for*  
*Expounding the Information Concerning Man*  
1161-72  
*and* 402-3

## GRATITUDE

you should join me in expressing gratitude to the

## GRAVITY

source of all beneficent results that arise—  
*Hassein to Ahoon* 60  
there arises and proceeds in the presences of priests  
the process called gratitude 370  
their most sincere, almost genuine being-impulse of  
Oskolnikoo or thankfulness and gratitude 581  
the being-impulse of gratitude towards that Great  
Saroonoorishan, Beelzebub's first educator 658

## GRAVITY

on the Earth only gravity is still, and then only in  
half the space occupied by its volume—*Hadji-  
Asvatz-Troov quoting Kerbalai-Azis-Nuwaran* 882  
this law conformable confusion enables the center  
of gravity of the whole functioning to pass  
temporarily from its usual place 31-2  
seven Stopinders or gravity-centers of the Hepta-  
paraparshinokh 139 750-1  
seven temporarily independent center-of-gravity  
active elements crystallized in the presences of  
Tetartocosmoses 761 787ff.  
seven-gravity-center-vibrations-of-sound or whole  
notes of an octave 848-67*passim*  
center-of-gravity-of-associative-experiencing 164  
inner double-gravity-centered existence of Lentro-  
hamsanin 390  
gravity-center-impulses 487  
gravity-center vibrations of the white ray 468-  
72*passim*  
gravity-center words 1213  
center of gravity of sur- and intra-planetary  
formations—*Gornahoor Harharkh* 172  
the first highest kind of being-Reason is the pure  
or objective Reason, only when it is the center-

## GREASE

of-gravity-initiator-of-the-individual-function-  
ing of the whole presence of the being 770  
they, in their essence-center-of-gravity, become the  
possessors, not of that objective-Reason which  
they ought to have 816  
through the plant Papaveroon there evolves or  
involves the totality-of-the-results-of-the-trans-  
formation of all other cosmic gravity-center-  
concentrations which come into the atmosphere  
of this planet 825  
specific gravity of the active elements of opium  
defined by the standard unit of vibrations of  
sound called the Nirioonossian-world-sound 829  
concomitantly with the displacement of the gravity  
center movement of this solar system, the center  
of gravity of this planet itself was displaced,  
resulting in increased remorse of conscience 959;  
*see* *CHIRNOOANOVO, SOLIOONENSIVS*  
wiseacring, the gravity center cause of almost all  
major events unfavorable for them 1048  
three gravity-center-localizations in the common  
presence of man 1190  
Cosmic law of gravity, Tenikdoa:  
*concerning* the rising of the body Kesdjan after  
death 728 767  
*concerning* existence in high houses 1049-51  
*see* *FALLING*

## GREASE

without greasing the palm not only is it impossible  
to live anywhere tolerably, but even to breathe  
—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 43  
if you don't grease the wheels, the cart won't go  
—*Till Eulenspiegel* 43

## GREATNESS

a cart goes easily as a rule if its moving parts are properly greased—the *analogy of the hackney carriage* 1197; and 1196  
our cabby neither knows nor has any suspicion of the necessity of greasing the cart, and even if he does grease it, he does so without proper knowledge 1197  
grease with Scottish cream the navels of loud-voiced clamorers 628  
the grease gland 1005

## GREATNESS

Saint Buddha had told them also that in general the three-centered beings existing on various planets of our Great Universe—and of course the three-centered beings of the Earth also—were nothing else but part of that Most Great Greatness which is the All-embracing of all that exists; and that the foundation of this Most Great Greatness is there Above, for the convenience of the embracing of the essence of everything existing 244  
that Greatness which our Omnipotent All-Just Common Father Endlessness actualizes for the welfare and happiness of everything existing 801  
all people without exception are slaves of this Greatness, consciously or not 1227

GRECO-ROMAN civilization 432-4; see ROMAN

GREECE 418 425-6 431-3 535 690 846 1017

Greek:

*The Fruits of Former Civilizations and the Blossoms of the Contemporary* 413-48

## GROAN

the Greeks or Hellenaki, were the cause why the Reasons of the three-brained beings there began gradually to degenerate 417; and 413-48*passim* 535 661 860 863  
the beings of that contemporary Germany can be boldly called the direct-heirs-of-the-ancient-Greek-civilization 425  
poor bored fishermen pouring-from-the-empty-into-the-void 418f.  
ancient-Greek-fantastic-sciences 423  
language 13 32-3 497-9 533-5 1080 1083-4  
octave 861-3  
Orthodox Christian 1015  
the poetess Sappho 1034  
beings-Greeks 863  
and 432-4 436 443 455 884 888 922

GREED 1048-9; see KUNDABUFFER

## GRIEF

hell, that inner state of constant anguish, grief, and oppression 804  
the sympathetic Persian, with a perceptive impulse of heartfelt grief 980  
you will pity these unfortunates, and with your inner laughter there will gradually be mixed by itself an-essence-palnassoorian-grief 1080; and 240 1179  
Makary Kronbernkzion began with sore grief to meditate 1131  
with an inexpressible impulse of grief and despondency—the *Author* 1187  
and 119

GROAN a groan hovered over the whole of the holy

## GROUP

planet, and there was not a single righteous soul who could think without remorse about this terrible fact 1127

**GROUP** of beings of Seven, directly initiated by Saint Krishnatkharna, who became followers of Saint Buddha, and still later became guardians of the most secret instructions and last counsels of Saint Lama 721-7*passim*

**GRUMBLE** Skoohiatchiny and Tsirikooakhtz, or as they would say, grumble and be irritable 554

## GUARD

always guard against such perceptions as may soil the purity of your brains—*special commandment of our Endlessness* 144

the beings themselves must always be very, very much on their guard 791

one must always and in everything guard just against the initial impetus 945

thanks to this custom, many of your favorites are safeguarded against many venereal diseases and other sexual abnormalities 978

## GUIDE

the importance of a responsible guide 817  
and 978 1131

*see* CICERONE, TEACHER

## Guidance:

responsible 1164  
from without 1170

**GUILT** 96 1089

## HABIT

**GULGULIAN** *see* GOOLGOOLIAN

**GYNEKOKHROSTINY** sacred building in Atlantis for beings of the female sex 1108ff.

**GYPSY** Kolenian gypsies 1024-6

# H

## HABIT

why, if these unfortunates do not have the possibility, owing to reasons not depending on themselves, of acquiring and having in the period of their responsible existence Divine Objective Reason, why could not those customs have been formed by now, only thanks to the flow of time even under those abnormal conditions, and those proper instinctive-automatic-habits have been acquired, thanks to which their ordinary existence, both egoistically personal as well as collectively general, might flow more or less tolerably in the sense of objective reality?—

*Hassein, from 642*

automatic 617

good customs and moral habits 643-6 653 656  
pernicious organic habits 582

## HACHI

Mullah Nassr Eddin's habit of expressing himself allegorically 598  
to renounce all blessings which are in reality automatically and slavishly acquired habits 1282

HACHI a food 49

HACKNEY CARRIAGE analogy illustrating the organization of modern man 1192-1201

## HADJI-ASVATZ-TROOV

the Bokharian Dervish, perhaps the last great sage of the Earth, who by his attainments was already Kalmanuioir 901

I wish to impart to you all possible details concerning these experiments because the terrestrial being who made them, thanks to the knowledge of cosmic vibrations which he had acquired, was the sole and unique being who, during the many centuries that I existed upon the Earth, recognized and came to know my true nature 870  
*and 871-917 874-5 879ff. 917*

HADJI - ZEPHIR - BOGGA - EDDIN a dervish friend of Hadji-Asvatz-Troov 871-917*passim*

HAIDIA *see* FASHION

## HAIR

Hasnamussian fashion of cutting women's hair, that part of themselves which is adapted also by Great Nature for certain exchanges of cosmic substances 689-91  
*and 31 97 215 355 432 837 851 1088*

## HANBLEDZOIN

## HALF

passive half or wife 206 639  
a petty half-dead terra firma 536  
half-with-a-quarter-plus-three-quarters—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 599 601  
nearly half-beings or Keschapmartnian 771  
half-note strings on the Lav-Merz-Nokh 851  
legal halves 990  
of the copy of the Boolmarshano 1134  
half-formed higher being-bodies 1162  
*and 967*

HALVA 434

HAMILIDOX 702

HAMMAMS Turkish baths; special rooms for periodically washing oneself to eliminate the oily-something and facilitate breathing through the pores, *concerning* second-being food, and Amambakhlootr's conclusions, *from* 646-52

HAMOLINADIR a sympathetic Assyrian philosopher and learned being who took part in the agitation-of-the-minds-of-the-whole-of-Babylon, spoke on the theme of the Instability-of-Human-Reason at the general-learned-conference, broke down sobbing, left the city and was never again occupied with sciences, *from* 332-8

## HANBLEDZOIN

that part of the being-blood which almost every-

## HANBLEDZOIN

where is called the sacred being-Hanbledzoin, and only on certain planets is called the sacred Aiësakhaldan, and which part serves the highest part of the being called the soul, is formed from the direct emanations of our Most Holy Sun Absolute 569

in order that you may understand about the essence of this preparation for the sacred process, the sacrament Almznoshinoo, it is necessary for you to know about two particular properties of the being-Hanbledzoin, i.e., the blood of the being-body Kesdjan 727; and 728-31

being-hanbledzoin is that cosmic substance whose essence the three-brained beings of contemporary civilization came close to understanding and which they named animal magnetism 568inset

the substances of that part of the being-blood serving the planetary body arise by means of the transformation of substances of that planet, but the substances which are designated for serving the Kesdjan body of the being, and the totality of which is called Hanbledzoin, are obtained from the transformation of elements of other planets and of the sun itself of that system, from 569

concerning hypnotism 579

the radiations issuing from the Tetartocosmoses they called Hanbledzoin 760

like the reins in the analogy of the hackney carriage, the feeling-organization is connected to the organization actualizing the functioning of mentation or consciousness by what is called Hanbledzoin, that is, by that substance which

## HARE

arises in the common presence of a man from all intentionally made being-efforts 1200f.

HANJA an alcoholic liquid 928

HANZIANO sacred sound of the Lav-Merz-Nokh 849

HAOORMA concerning the method of preserving meat 967-8

## HAPPINESS

that being-sensation called happiness-for-one's-being which is experienced from time to time by every three-brained being from the satisfaction of his inner self-evaluation 324

every-real-happiness-for-man-can-arise-exclusively-only-from-some-unhappiness-also-real-which-he-has-already-experienced 377

man's greatest happiness consists in not being dependent on any other personality whatsoever, and in being free from the influence of any other person, whoever he may be!—*Lentrohamsanin* 395; and 396-7

the-very-greatest-happiness-consists-in-obtaining-the-pleasurable-with-the-profitable—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 661

I was overfilled with happiness—*Hassein* 1162  
see BLISS, JOY

HARAHRAHROOHRY king on Saturn 149-50

HARE 863

## HARHARKH

### HARHARKH, Gornahoor

Gornahoor Harharkh's experiments, *described* 149-76

Beelzebub's essence-friend was at one time considered everywhere a great scientist, and is now considered a has-been, thanks to his own son 166;  
*see* RAKHOORKH

*and* 93 267-70 314 833 865 1152-9*passim*

HARHOORY king's palace on Saturn 150

HARHRINHRARH sustainer-of-the-pulsation, a part of Harharkh's apparatus 159

HARITON Archangel Hariton's system of space ships 69-75*passim*; *see* ANGEL

## HARM

if they do not bring any benefit, they at least do not do them any great harm 291

contemporary titillators who are occupied with these higher matters always radiate from themselves vibrations very harmful for beings around them similar to themselves 291

one aspect harmful in respect of the possibility of the acquisition of conscious individual-being is the radiations of the representatives of contemporary art 508

cacophonically-harmfully acting vibrations of the Lav-Merz-Nokh 852-3

harmful action of works of art 907

most harmful vibrations from medical remedies 907

pernicious customs 1042

## HARMONIOUS

local radiations which act harmfully on the subjectively natural inner forces of every being 1042  
most harmful for their common presences: the practice of passing the great part of the time of their existence in high houses 1049  
*and* 928

## HARMONIOUS

common-cosmic-harmonious-equilibrium in all the cosmoses of different scales 762

Messengers sent by our Lord Sovereign to the solar system Ors for the co-ordination of the process of their existence with the General World Harmony 53-4; *and* 234

collision of Kondoor with the Earth, *concerning* The-Harmony-of-Reciprocal-Maintenance-of-All-Cosmic-Concentrations 81-3 672

fecundity of biped beings on Earth, *concerning* maintenance of the common-cosmic Harmonious Movement 92

first and second catastrophes, *concerning* Harmonious-World-Existence 179-80

movement of the whole system Ors 183 239 718  
effect on common-system-harmonious-movement

of excessive Tibetan elevations 263-4

this newly arisen definite presence on the Moon had not yet acquired its own harmony within the common-system-harmony-of-movement 316

the movements of the Moon and Anulios finally regulated with the general harmony of movement 1105

adaptations of Nature required to remain within the common-cosmic-harmony 1115; *see* NATURE;  
common-cosmic harmony 180 959 1107

## HARNAHOOM

common-cosmic harmonious movement 92 151 307  
622 632; *and* 126 170 306 853

harmonious association, by virtue of which alone  
energy is created for active being-existence 445;  
*see* IRANSAMKEEP

all those functions present in them are harmonized,  
*concerning* sane mentation 1164-5

the Reason of any being and the intensity of the  
action of this Reason depend on the correct  
functioning of all the separate parts of his whole  
presence 1171

each of the four personalities must be exactly  
correspondingly developed to ensure that in  
a man's general manifestations during the  
period of his responsible existence all the separate  
parts should harmonize with each other  
1191

the trouble with you is that while still in childhood,  
there was implanted in you and has now become  
ideally well harmonized with your psyche an  
excellently working automatism 6

the equilibrating harmonizing principle is their  
second being-body which represents the neutral-  
izing source in this struggle 802

*Institute-for-the-Harmonious-Development-of-Man*  
1187 1189 1201-3 1231

a man harmoniously perfected 1218

*see* DISHARMONY

**HARNAHOOM** the inventor of a maleficent fan-  
tastic science under the name of alchemy, who  
later became an Eternal - Hasnamussian - in-  
dividual 325-6; *see* ALCHEMY

## HASNAMUSS

**HARNATOOKPARARANA** posture-of-the-all-  
famous-universal-hermit of the planet Kir-  
mankshana 1179

### HARNEL-AOOT

the fifth Stopinder of the sacred Heptaparapar-  
shinokh was then changed in its subjective  
action and is called Harnel-Aoot 754 785 792  
869; *see* HEPTAPARAPARSHINOKH

if the completing process of this sacred law flows  
in conditions, where, during its process, there  
are many extraneously-caused-vibrations, then  
all its functioning gives only external results;  
but if this same process proceeds in absolute  
quiet 754f.

the changed fifth deflection, called Harnel-Aoot  
758 791

**HARNELMIATZNEL**, Harnelmiatsnel or Harnel-  
miaznel

the process which is actualized] thus: the  
higher blends with the lower in order to  
actualize the middle and thus becomes either  
higher for the preceding lower, or lower for the  
succeeding-higher 751

*and* 786-90

*see* FUSION

**HASHISH** 582

### HASNAMUSS

terrestrial nullities, beings with Hasnamuss pro-  
perties 203

*concerning* religion 233-4 343 694 709-10 776

## HASNAMUSS

- beings set apart as if they deserved Objective-Contempt 235
- first definition: Hasnamuss designates every already definitized common presence of a three-brained being, both those consisting only of the single planetary body as well as those whose higher being-bodies are already coated in them and in which for some reason data have not been crystallized for the Divine impulse of Objective-Conscience 235
- a more detailed definition: 405-10
- Harnahoom, whose essence later became crystallized into what is called an Eternal-Hasnamussian-individual 325
- Hasnamussian aims of the Persian king 326; *see* PERSIA
- this teaching by the terrestrial Hasnamussian candidates of that time stated that there is no God in the world, and moreover no soul in man 343f.
- those three hundred and thirteen Hasnamussian-Eternal-individuals who now exist on the small planet Retribution 346 391
- concerning* the education of children 378 633
- Universal Hasnamuss, Lentrohamsanin 392 396 398 400-1
- concerning* the seven Naloo-osnian-impulses 405-6
- four kinds of Hasnamuss-individuals explained in detail 406-10
- concerning* poetry 418
- Hasnamussian political ideas 422
- Alexander of Macedonia 423
- Concerning:*  
the use of aniline dyes 429

## HASSEIN

- sport 437 447
- art 493 520
- fashion: new-forms-of-manifestations-of-their-Hasnamussianing which serve for the satisfaction only of the personal insignificant aims of these present and future Hasnamusses, which become phenomenally abnormal and trivially egoistic 688-90; *and* 501-2 692
- artists or actors who mime in contemporary theaters 508
- hypnotism 573 577
- caprices of much-moneyed beings 671
- music they call policy 719
- makers of angels 794
- the fantastic beautiful Babylonian theory about the beyond 805
- musical compositions 954
- couch beds or wonder beds 960
- the sex question 1035-6
- the transmission by inheritance of predisposition to Hasnamussian properties 1042
- stock-jugglers 1070
- sciences 1072
- plutoerats 1083-5
- commercial business men 1115
- Gurdjieff's pupils of the first rank 1188

## HASSEIN

- son of Beelzebub's favorite son Tooloof 55
- called a growing egoist by Ahoon 59
- a boy of twelve years in respect of Being and Reason, yet who has already existed four thousand six hundred and sixty-eight years according to their time-calculation 128-9

## HASSEIN

his Oskiano or education is intentionally implanted from without, founded on a morality based solely on the commandments and indications of the Uni-Being Himself and the Most Holy Individuals near to Him 135

one of my direct heirs who must inevitably represent the sum of all my deeds 165

poor Hassein, full of melancholy drooped his head and became sadly thoughtful 1117

my dear future substitute 1119 1129

his weeping 1161ff.

Beelzebub explains how and why he took upon himself the responsible guidance of Hassein's finishing Oskiano for the Being of a responsible being 1164ff.

Hassein asks:

do three-brained beings dwell on the planets of that solar system, and are higher being-bodies coated in them? 60

I need to make clear to my Reason why I personally have all the comforts which I now use, and what obligations I am under for them 76-8

*about* slugs 79

*about* events of a general cosmic character connected with the planet Earth, and a cause of trouble for Our Endlessness 80

why do they take the ephemeral for the Real? 103  
explain to me the real meaning and exact sense of the word Hasnamuss 235

I do not understand why the issuing of the required vibrations for the purpose of the actualization of this most great cosmic process should depend on a definite region of the surface of the planet 328

## HATE

which of their manifestations do they consider good and which bad? 342

what does the word Legominism mean? 349

has nothing whatsoever of those fragments of knowledge passed to the contemporary beings? 517

*about* the loss of good customs and instinctive-automatic-habits 642

what is meant by elders of the church? 703

why does His Endlessness appear so often on the planet Purgatory? 744

how could three-brained beings of the planet Earth constate and understand both fundamental sacred cosmic laws if they have only automatic-Reason? 814

what is a mammoth? 838

*about* the periodic reciprocal destruction of men 1055-6

how will it all end? is there really no way out at all? must these unfortunate souls who were formed on that unfortunate planet really remain eternally unperfected and be endlessly coated into various planetary forms and everlastingly toil and moil on account of the consequences of the properties of that accursed organ Kunda-buffer? 1117

how would you reply if His Endlessness asked you whether it is possible by some means or other to save them and to direct them into the becoming path? *from* 1182

*and* 105 208 229 524 659 918

## HATE.

arising from egoism 379 384 1183

## HAUGHTINESS

*concerning* periodic reciprocal destruction 400 627  
705

a consequence of the organ Kundabuffer 512

*concerning* hypnotism 580

organic 704-5 733

HAUGHTINESS 379 539; *see* KUNDABUFFER

HAVATVERNONI *see* RELIGION

## HEAD

the brain predetermined by Great Nature for the concentration and further actualizing of the first holy force of the sacred Triamazikamno is localized and found in the head 146

the cells-of-the-head-brain, Okaniaki or protoplasts, actualize for the whole presence of each of them exactly such a purpose as is fulfilled at the present time by the higher-perfected-bodies of three-brained beings from the whole of our Great Universe, who have already united themselves with the Most Most Holy Sun Absolute or Protocosmos 777-8

hemispheres of their head-brain 790

*and* 779 791

*see* BRAIN, CONSCIOUSNESS, MENTAL, MENTATE, THOUGHT

## HEARING

perceptive organ 17 160 270 487-9

*concerning* the property Vibroechonitanko or remorse 488-90

## HEAVEN

### HEART

this holy planet Purgatory is for the whole of our Great Universe the heart and place of concentration of all the completing results of the pulsation of everything that functions and exists in the Universe 745

these bird-beings have hearts exactly like those of the angels nearest our Endless Maker and Creator 92

hand on heart 4 902

### HEARTH

a real inextinguishable hearth, always burning, of consciousness 35

hearth-of-heat, Sun 135

hearth of hope and reconciliation, *concerning* Mohammedanism 704

*concerning* the description of a university 708

Tandoor 1025

Mungull 1027

### HEAT

Source-of-Heat, Sun 135

tainolair 75 136

*and* 134-48

### HEAVEN

Aliman was supposed to have been taken-alive up to some-Heaven-or-other 189

Herailaz was taken up alive into Heaven 909

building-of-a-tower in Babylon, by means of which to ascend to Heaven 337

up-in-Heaven this God sits—*Babylonian dualist teaching* 340

## HEBREW

*and 27*  
*see PARADISE*

### HEBREW

teaching 699ff.  
people 1112ff.

**HEECHTVORI** brotherhood, founded by Ashiata Shiemash, and signifying Only-he-will-be-called-and - will - become - the - Son - of - God - who - acquires-in-himself-Conscience 368; *and 369 371 373-4*

### HELKDONIS

these sacred substances, Abrustdonis and Helkdonis, are just those substances by which the higher being-bodies of three-brained beings, namely the body Kesdjan and the body of the Soul, are in general formed and perfected 1106  
*concerning active mentation 1166*  
*concerning Zernofookalnian-friction 1168*

**HELKGEMATIOS** Chief Governor of Purgatory, Great Archcherub, His All-Quarters-Maintainer, who after the creation of the World first merited the Sacred Anklad 704 800 1123-5; *see ANGEL*

### HELL

Hell and Paradise do indeed exist, but only not there in that world but here beside us on Earth—  
*the Author 1238*  
King Konuzion's picture of Paradise and Hell 217-8  
Babylonian dualist teaching of Paradise and Hell 339-42

## HENTRALISPANA

conception expressed in the Legomonism about the holy planet Purgatory 804  
the Persian dervish Assadulla Ibrahim Ogly persuaded others of the truth of his idea of double punishment in hell for the destroyers of other beings 1104  
*and 49 835 1038*

### HELLAS

powerful community 452; *see GREECE*  
Hellenaki, fishermen 417, ancient Hellenic fisherman 576  
Hellenic speech, languages 453

### HELP

Beelzebub's tribesmen call for help 109-20  
help-for-the-moon or Amarloos, second being-food 783  
help-for-God or sacred Amarhoodan, third being-food 783  
help which is actualized that certain of the Tetartocosmoses might become helpers in the ruling of the enlarged World 792

**HEMIPLEGIA** a disease 960

**HEMORRHOIDS** Moyasul 12 504 960 1111

**HEMP** called Chakla, from which hashish is obtained 218 582

**HENS** 536 805 963

**HENTRALISPANA** 230

## HEPTAPARAPARSHINOKH

*concerning* Triamazikamno and Heptaparaparshinokh: try very hard to understand everything that will relate to both these fundamental cosmic sacred laws, since knowledge of these laws, particularly knowledge relating to the particularities of the sacred Heptaparaparshinokh, will help you in the future to understand very easily and very well all the second-grade and third-grade laws of World-creation and World-existence—*Beelzebub to Hassein* 755ff.; and 84 137 244-5 750

present-day objective cosmic science formulates it: the - line - of - the - flow - of - forces - constantly - deflecting - according - to - law - and - uniting - again - at - its - ends 750

Beelzebub's explanations: 470ff. 750ff. 813-70 *passim*

Our Endlessness decided to change the functioning of the law 753ff.

*Concerning:*

askokin 84

law-conformable Fractions 123

Trogoautoegocratic-process 137; *see* TROGOAUTO-EGOCRAT

Omnipresent-Okidanokh 139

Buddha's explanation of cosmic truths 244-5

wheat yield on Mars 266

the illness named to-wisecre 273

Naloo-osnian-spectrum-of-impulses 405

lawful inexactitudes 461ff. 493 517ff. 522

days of the week 464

examples of transmission of knowledge to future generations through lawful inexactitudes 465-7 475-8 482

deviations from the lawful sequence of sensations 467

tonalities-of-color 470

lawful associations and otherwises 482

lawful divergencies 493

lawful illogicality 522

the organ Kundabuffer 673

the sacred Almnoshinoo 728

Autoegocrat 750

Okrualno: the periodic repetition in them of the completing process of the sacred Heptaparaparshinokh 762

Keschapmartnian beings 771

Triakrkomnian beings 772-3

the whole common presence of terrestrial three-brained beings similar to our Megalocosmos 779

the evolution of substances used as first being-food 781ff. 791ff.

active elements 785

higher being-bodies 797

a concrete example of certain peculiarities of the law 806ff.

the evolution and involution of the law 808 bread 951

Atlantis: Tazaloorinono, that branch of almost normal science the sense of which meant the seven-aspectness-of-every-whole-phenomenon 821 831

China: a similar branch of genuine knowledge, the law of Ninefoldness 831 841 865 872ff.; *see* SHAT-CHAI-MERNIS

the Babylonian period: called the Law of Seven-foldness 461ff. 467 470 476-7 482 493 517

## HERAILAZ

Bokhara: the experiments of Hadji-Asvatz-Troov  
871-917

the common-cosmic Sacred Heptaparaparshinokh  
139 785-8 792

being-Heptaparaparshinokh 787 792

*see particularly* DEFLECTION, HARNEL-AOOT, LAW,  
OCTAVE, STOPINDER, VIBRATION

**HERAILAZ** the famous Herailaz who was taken  
up alive into Heaven 909

## HEREDITY

every being, according to its nature and to the  
gradation of its Reason attained by its ancestors  
and transmitted by heredity, occupies its definite  
place among beings of other forms 199

according to this principle, Itoklanoz, the duration  
of being-existence and also the whole of the  
contents of their common presences are in  
general acquired from the results arising from  
the following seven actualizations surrounding  
them, namely, from: (1) Heredity in general *etc.*  
438

a factor in the arising and formation of every being  
106ff.

Effect of heredity on:

the Author 38

Abdil 188

Konuzion 212

Hamolinadir 332

the Choon brothers 822

Makary Kronbernkzion 1130

*Concerning:*

the habit of ruling, acquired by heredity and

## HEROPASS

improving automatically from generation to  
generation 629

the selection of chiefs neither by hereditary right  
nor election, but by their objective merit 385-7  
castes or classes 375 1042

the consequences of Kundabuffer 105 237 354 358  
364 374 1059 1220-1

the degeneration of the being-factors Faith, Hope  
and Love 321

the four personalities 1189-90

the conditions of a man's possible liberation 1219  
*and* 25

*see* ANCESTOR, GENERATION, INHERITANCE

**HERKISSION** the Archangel who invented the  
system of Egolionoptics 747; *see* ANGEL

**HERMETICALLY** sealed, closed or attached 70  
154 159 161 839 947

**HERNASDJENSA** genealogical tree 1119

## HERO

I decided to make the chief hero of my writings

Mr. Beelzebub—the Author 42

concerning war 1072

mouse-unflinching heroes 1078

*and* 34

## HEROPASS

our All-Common Master, the Merciless Heropass,  
that is, the flow of time 35; *see* TIME

our Endlessness, in order to attain immunity from  
the maleficent action of the merciless Heropass,

## HERTOONANO

which threatened the ultimate destruction of the Sun Absolute, decided to create our existing Megalocosmos, *from 749-50; and 137 279 759 785 1174*

the merciless, yet always and in everything just, Heropass has been compelled to actualize obvious absurdities in the presences of these unfortunate three-brained beings, *from 132*

Trogoautoegocrat, the true Savior from the law-conformable action of the Merciless Heropass  
785

*and 124 1043 1163*

**HERTOONANO** a Christian alchemist, considered the greatest authority on the laws of the inner organization of man, who took part in the famous dispute over fasting 1017; *see* FASTING

**HETERATOGETAR** a law of vibrations 169

**HIERARCHY** 96

**HIEROMANCY** 43

**HIKHDJNAPAR** being-Hikhdjnapar or pity 901

**HIMALAYAN** Mountains 970

**HINDU KUSH** the valleys of the Hindu Kush 970

**HINDUSTAN** 186 231 970; *see* INDIA

**HIRR-HIRR** baptism on Saturn 1154

**HIVINTZES** 37

## HOLY

**HLODISTOMATICULES** nerve-brain-ganglia 489

**HOG** 35 37 40

## HOLY

beings having this three-brained system can, by the conscious and intentional fulfilling of being-Partkdolg-duty, utilize from this process of Djartklom in the Omnipresent-Okidanokh, its three holy forces for their own presences, and bring their presences to what is called the Sekronoolanzaknian-state; that is to say, they can become such individuals as have their own sacred law of Triamazikamno and thereby the possibility of consciously taking in and coating in their common presence all that Holy which, incidentally, also aids the actualizing of the functioning in these cosmic units of Objective or Divine Reason 145; *see* TRIAMAZIKAMNO

three holy sources of the sacred Theomertmalogos 138; *see* SOURCE

three independent forces of the sacred Triamazikamno: Holy-Affirming, Holy-Denying, Holy-Reconciling 138 146-7 587 752 955-6; *see* FORCE Holy God, /Holy Firm, /Holy Immortal, /Have mercy on us 752

Holy Trinity, that sacred law 1109

Holy Ghost 3

holy forces 143 145-6 243 278 751-2

Holy Prana; *see* PRANA

places 221 393 909

planet Purgatory; *see* PURGATORY

Holy Writ 737-9 742

## HOLIDAY

HOLIDAY 622 795; *consider also* 201 1013 1102

## HONEST

in the objective sense 5  
absence of honesty 1107

## HONEY

honeyed and inflated phrases 6  
banks of honey in Paradise 217  
World deeds are like honey-cakes, from which the eater must grow an ass's tooth—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 715

## HONOR

honorably fulfilling my duty to Great Nature 39  
honorable service to our Endlessness 1051  
duty, honor, and conscience 1208

HOODAZBABOGNARI *concerning* the Reason-of-understanding: the third factor is what is called the being-Autokolizikners, or as they otherwise call it, Hoodazbabognari, which signifies, the results of the persevering actualizing of the striving towards the manifestation of one's own individuality 1167

HOOF 64 523 1086

HOOLTANPANAS that is to say five million, seven hundred and sixty-four thousand, eight hundred and one tonalities 469

## HOPE

full-of-hope Saint Mohammed 704 709-10  
of our Common Father Creator 192 194-5 197 236ff. 245 407 1222

## HOPE

being-impulses of Faith, Hope, and Love 321 353 355 358-9 361 377 379 566 568

functions included among the properties of the organ Kundabuffer very similar to the genuine sacred being-functions of Faith, Love, and Hope were nevertheless somehow or other quite distinct 355-6

this maleficent strange hope, which has taken the place of the being-impulse of Sacred Hope, is now already the principal reason why 358  
thanks to this abnormal hope of theirs a very singular and most strange disease, with a property of evolving, arose and exists among them there even until now—a disease called tomorrow 362ff.

Hope of consciousness is strength/Hope of feeling is slavery/Hope of body is disease—from the *inscriptions of Ashiata Shiemash* 361  
faith, hope, love, and conscience 566 568  
impulse of hope in higher-being-bodies on Purgatory 801

I believe and hope without doubt, the meaning of Hadji-Asvatz-Troov's gesture 902  
the result of Makary Kronbernkzion's meditations was just this, that in every part of his entire presence, the hope gradually began to arise and ultimately even the conviction became definitely fixed that conscious labors and intentional sufferings might transform him from a nothing into a something 1131

suppose that such contemporary people as have already lost entirely all possibility of having real objective hope for the future should cognize the inevitability of their speedy death 1222

## HORIZON

*and* 1188

Hopelessness: *concerning* Eternal-Hasnamuss-individuals 410

## HORIZON

in the absence in them of normal self-perfecting, they have not what is called a wide horizon 560  
having a narrow horizon and a short memory 631

Being-horizon:

from their common presences there has long since disappeared the being-horizon proper to be present in the three-brained beings 637

the capacity for being-rumination in contemporary beings becomes atrophied and what is called a wide-being-horizon is absent 685

*Consider also:* broad outlook 1046

## HORN

on the planet Earth, their heads are without horns 64

anathematizing: special officials shall wish for you in thought something like the following, that you should lose your horns 97

in Atlantis, the powdered horn of the Pirmaral was thought to be effective against diseases 208-9

philanderers decorate their stay-at-home legal halves with the largest possible fine art horns 990-1 994

horned devils 1086

during the solemn sacred action, horns little by little began to grow upon the head of Beelzebub 1176ff.; *see* DEGREE of Reason

HOROSCOPE Oblekioonerish 287-8

## HUMILITY

## HORSE

Dzi is a horse 1198

hair 31 851

of a Russian phaeton 597

in the analogy of the hackney carriage: the totality of the manifestations of its feeling-localization in a man and the whole system of its functioning correspond perfectly to the horse 1192-1201

dglozidzi, a worthless horse 1198

*and* 252 532 1060

## HOSTILITY 42

HOT red pepper pods of the Transcaucasian Kurd 24

HOUR Kilpreno 56 62; Sinonoum 319; *and* 123

HOUSE high houses 1049; *and* 31

HRAPRKHABEEKHROKHNIAN part of every being 1157

HRE-HREE-HRA one seventh of a year on Saturn 1152

HRHAHARHTZAHA chief demonstrating part of Gornahoor Harhark's appliance 150 152-4 160-1 167-70 173

HRKH-HR-HOO a period of time on Saturn 269

HUMANENESS 594

HUMILITY impulse of false humility 539

## HUNTER

HUNTER *concerning* transmigration of races 209-12; *and* 252

HUSBAND 288 983-4 988-92 1113; *see* legal HALF

HUT *concerning* rites of the Toosooly Kurds 1026

HYDRA thousand-tongued 536 661 698

## HYDROGEN

Planekurab, which is just their Hydrogen 830  
atom of Hydrogen still taken by genuine scientists  
as a standard unit 829-31

one of the seven cosmic substances which in their  
general totality actualize specially for the given  
solar system what is called the inner Ansapalnian-  
octave of cosmic substances 830

HYDRO-OOMIAK *and* Petrkarimak: two cosmic  
substances which are unknown to contemporary  
learned chemists, although they are the principal  
necessary factors for their own existence 831

HYENA 254 795 877

HYMN the Hymn to our Endlessness 1174-5

## HYPNOTIC

state 558-60 579ff.  
cure 576

HYPNOTISM *or* Sakookinoltooriko 530 558-78  
1135 1218

## I

Hypnotist: physician-hypnotist 1135; *and* 579-90  
1169

HYPOCHONDRIAC illustrating the objectivity  
*and/or* subjectivity of Time 127

## HYPOCRISY

being-impulse bred by egoism 379  
infection of 925

## HYSTERIA 221 1113

Hysterical: a being in whom there is lost temporarily  
*or* forever the possibility of concentration of  
thought *and* feeling 580; *and* 6 63

## I

### I

the difference between a real man and a pseudo  
man, that is, between one who has his own I and  
one who has not, is indicated in the analogy by  
the passenger sitting in the carriage; in the first  
case, the passenger is the owner of the carriage;  
in the second he is simply the first chance passer-  
by, *from* 1192; *and* 1191-1201

I, that is, this something-unknown of mine, which  
in ancient times one crank defined as a relatively  
transferable arising, depending on the quality of

the functioning of thought, feeling, and organic automatism 38

I is defined as the compound result of consciousness, subconsciousness, and instinct—*Mal-el-Lel and Xenophon* 38

the whole of my entirety in which the aforesaid I plays a very small part—*the Author* 44

Belcultassi recalled how and when he had manifested consciously with his I or had acted automatically under the direction of his instinct alone 295

Hamolinadir already had his I at the maximum stability for three-centered beings 332-3

all the separate ruminating parts representing the whole of my I 359

my essence prompts me and animates my I and all the separately spiritualized parts of my common presence 529

my whole inner real I—*the sympathetic Persian* 996-7

but never do their outer manifestations in general nor those inner-being-impulses of theirs, which ought to be under the directive of their being-I, proceed according to their own wish resulting from the whole of their entire presence 1082

the fourth personality is that part which is called, in a being, I 1190

a man who has in his common presence his own I enters one of the streams of the river of life; and the man who has not, enters the other 1229; *and* 1227

the possibility is foreseen for beings to acquire the kernel of their essence, that is to say, their own I 1231

*and* 246 492 529 617

*see* IT

**IABOLIOONOSAR** sacred Iabolioonosar, the feeling of religiousness, namely, that being-feeling which at times appears in the desire and striving for speedier self-perfecting in the sense of Objective-Reason 623

**IBRKH** a particular kind of bowl for abdest 999

### IDEA

Teleoghinoora, a materialized idea or thought 293  
totality of the ideas to be developed in the three series of books 1184

childish 1047

fantastic 686 1141-2 1144

maleficent 272 515 695 1119 1126-7 1129 1140-2

idea-table 1188

being-ideas 293

### IDEAL

that evil-God who became their Ideal: to-attain-to-a-complete-absence-of-the-need-for-being-effort-and-for-every-essence-anxiety-of-whatever-kind-it-may-be 688; *see* CALM

change their ideals as the London-Phu-Phu-Klé  
change their gloves 803

Idealist or dualist teaching of Babylon 330 339ff.  
703

*and* 394 992 1186

### IDENTIFIED

the power to be Svolibroonolnian, or the potency-not-to-be-identified-with-and-not-to-be-affected-

## IDIOT

by-externals-through-one's-inevitably-inherent-passions 817; *and* 458  
without being identified with his passions 1233  
*consider also* 875

### IDIOT

from Albion's Isles 193  
just an idiot-cubed 337

### Idiotic:

super-idiotic 516  
dillydallyings 606

### Idiocy:

complicated to the degree of 855  
those who lie in the sphere of idiocy, that is between  
sleep and drowsiness 50

IDLENESS 39 688

IDOL 187 225

IGNATIUS a certain monk, formerly an architect,  
who was murdered while asleep 521

IGNORANCE 7-8

### IKRILTAKKAKRA

the being-property Ikriltazkakra can be acquired  
in their presences only if there is already  
Essoaieritoorassnian-will which in its turn can  
be obtained thanks to being-Partkdolg-duty  
485-6  
on account of the absence of this property, the  
majority of all these anomalies have arisen which  
have resulted in beings becoming possessed of  
such a strange psyche 486f.

## IMAGINATION

ILL ill-fated, ill-starred planet; *see* EARTH  
Illness:

to-wiseacre 273 803  
of dramatizacring 502f.  
psychic, *concerning* opium 826  
reading 444  
*and* 319 542 551 648 690 793 943  
*see* DISEASE

ILLOGICAL Beelzebub once saw in the government  
of the World something which seemed to him  
illogical 52

Illogicality: lawful 522; *see* INEXACTITUDE

ILLUSION it is very easily possible even to prove  
to man that our whole World and of course the  
people in it are nothing but an illusion—  
*Hamolinadir* 336

### ILNOSOPARNO

*concerning* the formation of askokin 84  
Ilnosoparnian process 86-7 122

IMAGE of God 41 775-6 1028 1189; *see* GOD  
Imagism: *concerning* art 523; *see* ISM

### IMAGINATION

a consequence of the properties of the organ  
Kundabuffer 356  
self-imagination and self-calming are impulses  
which have become inseparable from contem-  
porary man 1211  
*and* 600 1144

## IMITATE

### IMITATE

in my entirety a something arose which in respect of any kind of so to say aping, that is to say, imitating the ordinary atomatized manifestations of those around me, always and in everything engendered what I should now call an irresistible urge to do things not as others do them 30

if by his Reason a being is higher than you, you must always bow down before him and try to imitate him in everything 201  
followers not from essence-conviction but from a property called to imitate 807  
and 294 424 711 961 1043

IMMORTAL *concerning* the duration of existence of beings of Beelzebub's tribe 1142-3; and 804

### IMPARTIAL

to be able to be impartial—*Ashiata Shiemash* 354  
colleagues 462  
friends 115  
labors 982 1099  
tenacious - impartial - conscious - labors of the Chinese twin scientists 841  
love 311 358  
observation 16-7 354 665  
observer 628 1213  
Reason 1071  
they were still not yet sufficiently disillusioned to be able to be fully impartial and just 1097  
and 1173-83 344 1202  
Impartiality:  
Semooniranoos 756

## IMPOTENCE

of Hamolinadir 333  
without partiality 1209  
and 42 969

### Impartially:

they already could not with one of their spiritualized parts criticize and judge another part of themselves impartially 537  
and 599 663 817 1186

IMPETUS the law of the initial impetus 945

### IMPORTANCE

self-importance 615  
the degree of the importance of these people depends only on the number of their corns—  
*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 1059

### Important:

beings 96-7 224 399 1058; *see* ACTOR, CASTE, POWER-possessors  
an important power-possessing Russian being 592ff.

### IMPOSSIBLE

to exist normally up to the sacred Rascoarno 319  
almost impossible for them correctly to become perfected to the Being which three-brained beings ought to have 696  
why such an absurdity exists in the psyche which makes the self-perfecting impossible for that higher being-part 1125  
*see* POSSIBILITY

IMPOTENCE called a disease 943  
Impotency: *concerning* self-remorse 538

## IMPRESSION

### IMPRESSION

*concerning* Kundabuffer: every repeated impression from outside should crystallize in them data which would engender factors for evoking in them sensations of pleasure and enjoyment 88 to perceive every new impression without being-Partkdolg-duty 103

my essence began to receive impressions directly 164 associations of three different kinds of impressions proceed in the three said localizations in consequence of which three totally different kinds of being-impulses are evoked in one and the same whole presence 481

every new impression is accumulated in all their three separate brains in the order of what is called kindredness, and afterwards they take part with the impressions already previously registered in the associations evoked in all these three separate brains by every new perception in accordance with and in dependence upon gravity-center-impulses present at the given moment in their whole presence 486-7

impressions-experienced-long-ago 506 *concerning* logicnitarian-growths and the development of the subconsciousness 565-8

*concerning* hypnotism: to change in an accelerated way the impressions formerly fixed in them to new ones 576

faint impressions I had previously of this said event there became gradually coated in me into a definite awareness and to be clearly recollected in me 586

perception of reality directly received by them personally through impressions 663

## IMPULSE

any one of them can become animated and manifest himself outwardly, only when there are accidentally pressed the corresponding buttons of those impressions already present in him which he mechanically perceived during the whole of his preparatory age 1029

*concerning* the Reason-of-knowing and the Reason-of-understanding 1166-9

man differs from the animals only by the greater complexity of his reactions to external impressions, and by having a more complex construction for perceiving and reacting to them 1203

every impression experienced, even in the womb, is inscribed in several places and on several reels, and there is preserved unchanged, *concerning* association 1216-8

and 16 163-4 223 491 507 686 770 816-7 942 1089-40 1045 1122 1212

see ASSOCIATION, PERCEPTION

IMPULSAKRI these blendings are called being-Impulsakri 144; see PERCEPTION

### IMPULSE

Ashiata Shiemash began enlightening their Reason by means of objectively true information and guiding their being-impulses in such a way that they could sense these truths without the participation either of the abnormally crystallized factors already within their presences, or of the factors which might newly arise from the results of the external perceptions they obtained from the abnormally established form of ordinary being-existence 367-8

## IMPULSE

that being-impulse on which the whole psyche of beings is in general based, Objective Conscience 359; *see* CONSCIENCE; the Divine being-impulse, conscience, *for example* 371

the sacred data for genuine being-consciousness, together with the properties which engender the genuine sacred being-impulses of faith, hope, love, and conscience, become gradually isolated and evolve independently and come to be regarded as what is called the subconsciousness 566ff.

Belcultiassi began to recall just which impulses evoked which reactions in his body, feelings and thoughts 295

the inner and outer being impulses and manifestations which caused Belcultiassi to found that truly great society Akhaldan 294

the trunk of the bull in the emblem of the society Akhaldan means that the factors crystallized in us and which engender in our presences the impulses maleficent for us can be regenerated only by indefatigable labors 310

in Hamolinadir's common presence the factors for the impulses which had passed to him by heredity were not quite atrophied 332

that being-impulse which is proper to arise only in one-natured beings like myself—*Beelzebub* 478

even in me, a being cast in another mold, various being-impulses were engendered by their musical and vocal melodies, and were alternated with an unusual sequence; for instance, my thinking-center engendered in my common presence, let us suppose, the impulse of joy; my feeling-center, the impulse called sorrow; my moving-

## IMPULSE

center, the impulse of religiousness, *from* 490–1 two being-impulses on which objective being-morality is chiefly based, and which are called patriarchy, that is, love of family, and organic shame 687

these properties of the organ Kundabuffer which resembled these three sacred impulses became gradually mixed with the latter, with the result that there were crystallized in their psyche the factors for the impulses Faith, Love and Hope, which although similar to the genuine, were nevertheless somehow or other quite distinct 355ff.; *and* 1236; *see* KUNDABUFFER

egoism, the fundamental contributory factor in the gradual crystallization in their general psyche of the data for the arising of still several other quite exclusively-particular being-impulses utterly unbecoming to three-brained beings 379ff.

spectrum of Naloo-osnian-impulses 405–6  
maleficent impulses inherent in the Greeks and Romans which have now become being-impulses: the-passion-for-inventing-fantastic-sciences and the passion-for-depravity 423ff.

### *Concerning:*

three personalities and three differently sourced being-impulses 480–1 486–7

impressions 481 1169 1216–7

the members of the club of the Aherents-of-Legominism 485–6

destruction of other beings 526

Various kinds of impulse:

abnormal 443

benevolent 876–7

## IMPULSE

contradictory 42  
crescendo 271  
evoked by music 490-1  
exclusively-particular 379  
fundamental 414  
genuine 567  
gravity-center 487  
Individual-impulses in Hasnamuss individuals 405  
inner-being-impulses which ought to be under the  
directive of their being-I 1082; *and* 294 540  
maleficent 310 423  
momentum of 305  
normal 422  
objective impulse of Divine-Love 124 370  
particular 379-80  
proper 604  
pseudo 424-5  
quality and quantity of 1169  
requisite 1156  
sacrilegious 272  
secondary 380 383  
giving self-sensations 436  
sensed-impulse, *concerning* the Hasnamuss of the  
first kind 408  
shameful 627-8  
unbecoming 379  
undesirable for us 309  
Unique-particular being-impulse egoism 380  
unnatural 424  
unquenchable impulse of desire 1209 1232  
*and* 27 300 1052 1155 1225  
*Consider also the following* impulses and being-  
impulses: adultery, amazement, ambition,  
astonishment, belief, bootlicking, condescension,

## INDEPENDENT

conscience, contempt, contrition, conviction,  
corporate feeling, cowardice, cringing, cunning,  
curiosity, deceit, desire, disdain, double-faced-  
ness, doubt, egoism, envy, existence, faith,  
gratitude, grief, hate, haughtiness, hope,  
humility, hypocrisy, impartiality, indignation,  
initiative, interest, jealousy, joy, love, offence,  
passion, patriarchy, patronage, pity, pleasure,  
potency, pride, rapture, regret, religiousness,  
remorse, respect, sadness, self-abasement, self-  
cognizance, self-calming, self-imagination, self-  
love, self-remorse, self-satisfaction, self-shame,  
sensing and foreseeing, servility, sexuality, shame,  
sincerity, slyness, sorrow, submission, sympathy,  
tenderness, timidity, vanity, vexation  
*See:* FUNCTION, PROPERTY, URGE

INCANTATIONS of Professor Kishmenhof 924-5  
INCENSE brought from the monastery of Old  
Athos 29

INCLINATION 129 406; *see* URGE

INCONGRUITY 1044-5 1080 1217

INDECENT 1029 1035-7

INDEFATIGABLE  
labors 310 1099  
persistence 1209

INDEPENDENT  
to be worthy of becoming a particle, though an  
independent one, of everything existing in the  
Great Universe 183

## INDIA

three separate independent general-cosmic-sources-of-actualizing 569  
active elements 784  
arisings 761; relatively independent arising 1188  
automatic moving from one place to another on the surface of the given planets 762  
being-centers, or localizations 103  
three independent kinds of being-mentation 769  
centers of gravity 761; temporarily independent center of gravity 761  
concentrations 759 856  
temporarily independent crystallizations 761  
formations 753 758 760 762-4  
relatively - independent - formation - of - the - aggregation-of-microcosmoses 762  
functioning, *concerning* the sacred laws 753  
individual 765-6 799  
three independent individuals on Modiktheo 771  
Individuality 398 405 778  
of Kesdjanian arisings, *concerning* Irankipaekh 768  
spiritualized independent parts 569  
Time is self-sufficiently independent 124  
Independently: 84 109 124 752 770 772

INDIA 227-51 *passim* 186 531; *see* GEMCHENIA, HINDUSTAN, PEARL-LAND

## INDIGNANT

vainly-to-grow-sincerely-indignant 636-7  
always to grow indignant at the defects of others around them 1077  
the righteous souls on the holy planet began to be seriously indignant 1124-5  
*and* 113 223 515

## INDIVIDUAL

Indignation: being-impulse of indignation 1170; *and* 115

INDISCRIMINATE indiscriminate-destroyers-of-the-already-arisen 427

## INDIVIDUAL

*used throughout in titles, for example, Most High Most Most Sacred Common Cosmic Individual; Sacred 82 84 89 104 128 132 175 179 183 235 237-8 249 353 674 695-6 705 715 721 735 788-9 743 772 835 1043 1127 1178; Sacred Individuals actualized from Above 697-701 732 734 736-7 740*

the germ of a sacred Individual 696 698  
divine 90

conscious 125

with Pure Reason 239 259

Saint-Individual 246 294-6

Eternal 293-4

responsible 695

highest 733

independent holy 766

separate 126 769

*consider also the following titles, for example, Most Holy, Most High, Very Saintly Cosmic, Most Very Saintly Omnicosmic, etc. 124 126 135 179 234 236 261 264-5 275 347 360-1 405 409-10 583 672 677 695 1106 1162; and 1150-1 1160; see ASHIATA SHIEMASH, JESUS CHRIST, MOHAMMED, MOSES*

cosmic independent Individual, such as higher-being-bodies can become 747; *and* 798-801

more or less conscious relatively independent separate Individuals 842; *and* 1163

## INDIVIDUAL

Eternal-Hasnamussian-individual 325 346 391 405  
407 410

Hasnamussian-individual 326 406-9 493 501; *and*  
1083

individual-initiatives 377

Individual-impulses 405

individual-being 508

personal-individual being-Dimzoneero 583

significance 618

dignity 671

collision 755

Reason 763

psyche 819

Individuality:

such is the ordinary average man—an unconscious slave of the whole entire service to all-universal purposes, which are alien to his own personal individuality; but at the same time Great Nature has given him the possibility of working also for himself, for his own egoistic individuality, *from 1219*

awareness-of-one's-own-individuality 539

degree-of-cognition-of-one's-own-individuality 409

the whole of my individuality 42

degree of self-individuality 386; *see* MARTFOTAI

independent 398 405 778

constancy-of-self-individuality 492

Ego-Individuality 595-6

dual individuality 596 602

if this second being-body has attained to the required individuality 637

determination of the degrees of individuality 769

those coatings who obtain independent Individuality in the Tetartocosmoses 778

## INFAMY

of Makary Kronbernkzion 1180 1186

you are on the threshold of the Being of a responsible being, that is, when every kind of data for those functionings which during the responsible existence of each three-brained being compose his individuality is crystallized and acquires a harmonious tempo in the common functioning—*Beelzebub to Hassein* 1163

being-Autokolizikners or Hoodazbabognari: the results of the persevering actualizing of the striving towards the manifestation of one's own individuality 1167

*Lecture Number One: The Variety, According to Law, of the Manifestations of Human Individuality 1189ff.*

began to de-perfect their previously established essence-individuality 793

being-individuality 618

*and* 332 619

*see* INFLUENCE, SUGGESTIBILITY

## INEVITABLE

inevitability of death 1183

*The Inevitable Result of Impartial Mentation 1173-83*

## INEXACTITUDE

intentional inexactitudes 476

lawful inexactitudes 461-5 475 517 522

*see* DIVERGENCY, ILLOGICAL, OTHERWISE

INFAMY *concerning* fasting: to cut short other lives merely to stuff one's own belly is an infamy of infamies—*Hertoanano* 1018

## INFECTION

### INFECTION

of hypocrisy 925

to infect with that maleficent invention they call sport 486

see DISSEMINATE

INFINITE blending again with the Infinite 945

INFINITESIMAL beings in a glass of water 125-6  
182

INFIRMITY lawful-infirmities-of-old-age 364

INFLATION mutual inflation practiced among the learned beings of new formation 399

### INFLUENCE

of the Law-of-Catching-Up 83

laws of the influence of the different planets 288  
of the ancient Greeks and Romans; see GREECE,

INVENTION, ROMAN  
of artists 509

of hypnotism 559

of diabolical suggestion 573

concerning suggestibility: the possibility of acting exclusively only if it were to find itself constantly under the influence of another formation similar to itself 644

of another community 645-6 656

this oily-something which collects in the pores has a maleficent influence on the general functioning of the whole planetary body 648

it has already become natural, and as it were according to law, always either to influence

## INFORMATION

another or to find oneself under the influence of others 654

not subject to what are called painful influences from any external cosmic factors whatsoever 768  
concerning education 816

quality-of-reciprocal-influences 863

concerning customs of the Toosooly Kurds for purifying themselves of evil influences 1027

to exist and not be under the influence of those local radiations which are formed owing to surrounding beings which act harmfully on the subjectively natural inner forces of every being 1042

mutual 1067 1122

Poolodjstius' observations on the concentrations, the methods of studying their mutual influence, and the significance of these influences themselves 1122f.

*The Affirming and Denying Influences on Man—*  
*Makary Kronbernkzion's Boolmarshano* 1182ff.

concerning the notion of Good and Evil 1140

INFLUENZA Spanish 572 960; see DISEASE

### INFORMED

well-informed Reason 485

informed people 1234

### INFORMATION

in most cases concerning these questions, just these ordinary three-brained beings, who acquire information about every kind of genuine cosmic fact exclusively only thanks to their being-Partkdolg-duty, are more competent than any

## INFORMATION

of the Angels or Cherubim with their prepared  
Being 1160  
*concerning* Ashiata Shiemash 347-8  
empty 374  
gradually evaporated 778  
ephemeral 1208  
fantastic-information-learned-by-them-parrotlike  
633; *and* 394 632  
miscellaneous 541  
new 1170  
partial 803  
the quintessence of the information 1170  
real 736  
totality of information 857  
the-totality-of-the-information-concerning-the-  
special-question-thoroughly-cognized-by-  
perfected-Reason 841  
true 367 842-3 848 853 857 901-2 1122; *see* TRUTH  
transmission of information by initiates 349-51  
456 458-61; *see* LEGOMINISM  
useful 460 466 521  
vacuous unverified information 323  
you can now be given that information, *concerning*  
the law of ninefoldness—*Beelzebub to Hassin* 841  
*Beelzebub Explains to His Grandson the Significance*  
*of the Form and Sequence Which He Chose for*  
*Expounding the Information Concerning Man*  
1161-72  
*Concerning:*  
past events, epochs 331 349-51 462 517 1047 1143  
these ill-fated three-brained beings 1162  
the Reason-of-knowing and the Reason-of-under-  
standing 1166-70  
events proceeding on the holy planet 1128

## INITIATE

the information we call knowledge 1208  
*and* 1047 1135 1143  
*see* EDUCATION, KNOWLEDGE

## INHERENCY

abnormal 526  
of cunning wiseacring 853  
hereditary 822  
human 20  
inalienable 1234  
requisite 753  
unbecoming to three-brained beings 803  
*and* 38 324 760 853 1071 1135

## Inherent:

it has already become inherent in them quickly-to-  
forget what they perceive 560  
properties inherent in them which engender in  
them the genuine sacred being-impulses of faith,  
hope, love and conscience, *concerning* the sub-  
consciousness 566  
passions 817

## INHERITANCE

maleficent prepared 418; *and* 424-5  
*and* 292 303 312 497 587 824 969 1042 1051 1134  
*see* HEREDITY

## INITIATE

really meritorious beings, who have themselves  
received their information from similar meri-  
torious beings 351  
in former times, those who had acquired in their  
presences almost equal objective data which  
could be sensed by other beings 350

## INITIATIVE

this word is used there now in two senses: in one sense, those who by their personal conscious labors and intentional sufferings acquire objective merits which can be sensed by other beings and which evoke trust and respect; and in the other sense, those who belong to criminal gangs and who have as their chief aim to steal from those around them only essence-values, *from* 350

first-degree-initiated-beings who were called Great Initiates, *concerning* Ashiata Shiemash 371ff.

first-degree-initiates 371 454-5

All-the-Rights-Possessing-Initiates-according-to-the-renewed-rules-of-the-Most-Saintly-Ashiata-Shiemash 454

initiated beings 456-7 587 854

transmission by 349-51 456 458-61; *see* LEGOMINISM

passed by inheritance to 587

initiates-of-art 462 518

genuine 841 848 848 853

Chai-Yoo was destined for a candidate of what is called first-degree-of-initiate 854

*and* 342 349 366-7 370 387 422

Initiation: 38

## INITIATIVE

man is a being who can do, and to do means to act consciously and by one's own initiative 1202

initiative-of-constatation 164

individual-initiatives 377

no initiative or ableness of their own 498

personal-subjective-initiative 617

impulses of essence-initiative 1081

## INNER

the-power-to-manifest-by-his-own-initiative 1185  
*and* 500 594 621 1220

INJURY moral 483

Injuring: 1172

INJUSTICE what first seemed to them an injustice coming from Above 1124; *see* JUST

INKIRANOODEL incredible sufferings experienced on the planet Eternal-Retribution by Eternal-Hasnamuss-individuals 410

INKLIAZANIKSHANAS blood circulations, *concerning* hypnotism 564

INKOZARNO the state called Sacred Inkozarno 160-1

## INNER

inner, abnormal being-self-appreciation 513

inner-communal-organization 404

condition 38

content 16 492 1049

essence 541

self-evaluation 324

experience 1213

experiencings 540; inner-being-experiencing 165

feeling 876-7

subjectively natural inner forces 1042

functioning 310 503 1135

inner god named Self-Love 1016; evil-inner-God,

self-calming 609 624 782 1060 1144

inner real I 997

## INSAPALNIAN

impulse 540 876; inner-being-impulse 877 1082  
the value-of-their-inner-insignificance 227  
Interchange-of-substances 172  
laughter 135 1080  
life 23 289 992 1195 1214 1216 1233  
manifestations 839  
overlord 609  
presence 513 515  
psyche 239 1181  
relations 509  
self-respect 310  
satisfaction 1185  
struggle 842 1229  
swagger 1042  
thoughts 594  
world 289 558

### Inner and outer:

conditions 864 1122 1232  
being-existence 384  
being-impulses 294  
factors for the perceiving of corresponding impres-  
sions 817  
functionings 310  
manifestations 458 538  
purity 948

## INSAPALNIAN

Insapalnian-cosmic-concentrations 470  
planet 471

**INSECT** *see* ANTS, COCKROACH, CRICKET, FLEA, FLY,  
LICE, MOTH, PARASITE

**INSIGNIFICANCE** the value-of-their-inner-insig-  
nificance 227

## INSTINCT

**INSINCERE** to teach and to suggest to their  
children how to be insincere and deceitful,  
*concerning* education 378

**INSTABILITY** the theme of Hamolinadir's report,  
the Instability-of-Human-Reason 335

## INSTINCT

**I:** the compound result of consciousness, sub-  
consciousness, and instinct—*Mal-el-El and*  
*Xenophon* 38; *and* 295

mechanical 88

animal 567 955

quickness-of-instinct 857

sane instinct to believe in reality 938

organic 1209

being-instinct 86; *and* 272

### Instinctive:

sensing-of-reality 134 1046; instinctive-sensing-of-  
reality-in-its-real-light 637; *see* SENSE  
conviction 303

instinctive-shame 417

need to perceive every kind of new shock 506

perception 532

instinctive-automatic-habits 642; habits 654 656

sensing of certain cosmic truths 736 1073; *and* 334

instinctive and intentional striving for perfecting  
782

feeling 858

### Instinctively:

the being-function called instinctively-to-sense-  
cosmic-truths 334

showing respect and sympathy to every form of  
being 878

## INSTINCTO-TEREBELNIAN

the maleficence for themselves of any of their manifestations can be sensed instinctively 947  
women-females, or prostitutes always instinctively and half consciously try to get away to some other country 985  
*and* 227 801 1212

INSTINCTO-TEREBELNIAN that is, a Reason which functions only from corresponding shocks from without 235

INSTITUTE Institute-for-the-Harmonious-Development-of-Man 1187 1189 1201-3 1231

INSTRUARIAN nervous 1077

INSTRUCTION mutual 1214

INSULT insulting to their dignity, *concerning* the three-brained beings Hassein called slugs 94-5;  
*and* 214

INTEGRAL gravity-center-vibrations-from-the-common-integral-vibration, *concerning* the white ray 469ff. 475

INTELLIGENTSIA 17 1080-1 1191

INTELLIGENTSICS 1082-3 1085-7 1090

INTENSITY  
of being-self-consciousness necessary for every being 191

## INTENTION

intense being-experiencings 784  
intense work in purifying themselves 801  
intensively 1166

## INTENTION

the Author's intention in the *First Series*: to destroy, mercilessly, without any compromises whatsoever, in the mentation and feelings of the reader, the beliefs and views, by centuries rooted in him, about everything existing in the world *v* cognized 569 781-3  
conscious 785  
Beelzebub's intended theme 1164  
it is necessary, with an intention issuing from one's own initiative and persistence, and sustained by one's own efforts, that is to say, not by another's will but by one's own, to obtain the eradication from one's presence of the fixed consequences of certain properties of the organ Kundabuffer, as well as of the predisposition to those consequences 1220  
*and* 25

## Intentional:

manifestations 39  
fulfilling of being-Partkdolg-duty 145; *and* 825  
intentional-suffering 242; conscious labors and intentional sufferings, *used throughout*; *see* conscious LABOR, PARTKDOLG-DUTY, SUFFER suffering of special form, of the Self-tamers 257ff.  
labors of Ashiata Shiemash 428  
inexactitudes 476  
help 537  
striving for perfecting 782

## INTENTION

together with the cessation of the intentional absorption of these definite cosmic substances necessary for the arising and existence of higher being-parts, there disappeared from their common presences not only the striving itself for perfection but also the possibility of what is called intentional contemplativeness, which is just the principal factor for the assimilation of those sacred cosmic substances 783

*and 25*

Intentionally:

one special being-property which can be acquired by beings only intentionally by means of being-Partkdolg-duty 179

Individuals intentionally actualized from Above 353; *see* ABOVE

the new form of existence intentionally implanted in them by Ashiata Shiemash himself 380

he has lost the possibility of intentionally directing the parts of his planetary body 442

lawful inexactitudes 461 478

resting 480

producing consonants for their speech 496

intentionally-actualized-Mdnel-In 754

absorbed and consciously digested in one's presence 808

disturbing conditions for Makary Kronbernk-zion's denying-part 1131

made being-efforts 1200

they always and in everything intentionally assist every one of the rising generation to perceive impressions only from the abnormally artificial 567f.

*and 25 216*

## INTESTINES

INTERCHANGE Interchange-of-substances 172;  
*see* EXCHANGE

## INTERCOURSE

verbal 92 931

sound-manifesting-mutual intercourse 531

## INTEREST

absurd 95

they become interested only in what they often see or often hear about, and then this interest stifles all other being-necessities in them, and it will always seem obvious to them that what interests them at the given moment is just the very thing that makes the world go round 875

an impulse of interest to acquaint myself specially with the question of the terrestrial education of children 1030

tense interest and rapt attention 1176

INTERIOR *see* EXTERIOR, INNER

INTERNAL *see* EXTERNAL, INNER

INTERPLANETARY communication 90 110

INTERSPACIAL spheres 270

INTERSYSTEM intersystem ship Karnak 1160

INTERVAL *see* GAP

## INTESTINES

for the strings of the Dzendvokh 837

for the strings of the Lav-Merz-Nokh 849 852

intestinal tract 787

## INTONATION

### INTONATION

pronounce it not only aloud, but even very distinctly and with a full, as the ancient Toulousites defined it, wholly-manifested-intonation 3  
not proper to his own voice 165  
intoned 1183

*see* UTTER

### INTRAPLANETARY

kingdom 68  
sur- and intraplanetary process 153  
metals 174  
intraplanetary-minerals 229  
and surplanetary arisings and decompositions 471  
*see* FORMATION

INTROJECTED the organ Kundabuffer was introjected into them 468

### INVENTION

Gornahoor Harharkh's 154ff.  
Konuzion's 216ff. 342 700 822 824  
Beelzebub's 182-248*passim* 220 247  
Lentrohamsanin's 390-403*passim*  
American and non-American, designed just to produce stupor 693  
being-invention 154

#### Maleficent inventions:

of the Greeks and Romans 424-7 436-7  
of the Germans 427  
sport 432  
women's haircuts 689-90  
*concerning* God 777; *consider also* 694

## INVOLUTION

bon ton, *concerning* sex 1035  
fashion 1048  
high houses 1049  
*and* 208

### INVESTIGATION

psycho-physico-astrological 8  
of the Most High Commission 82  
of Beelzebub 294 531 540 1129 1136  
of the four personalities 1191

### INVISIBLE

we had the possibility of making our ship Occasion invisible to their organs of perception of visibility, but we could not annihilate its presence, and without this it could not remain stationary on the water from the constant danger that their ships might bump into it 528  
spirits 1143  
Devils 1144  
caps-of-invisibility 217f. 220 955

### INVOLUTION

the Omnipresent-Okidanokh obtains its prime arising in space outside of the Most Holy Sun Absolute itself, from the blending of these three independent forces into one, and during its further involutions it is correspondingly changed, in respect of what is called the Vivifyingness of Vibrations according to its passage through the Stopinders of the fundamental common-cosmic sacred Heptaparaparashinokh 139  
of being-Exioëhary or sperm 809

## IRANAN

evolution/involution 87 123 137-8 171 175 388  
470-1 571 650 758-9 789 793 808 848 851 867

*and* 809

Involuntary: 793 809-10 1230

involutionary/evolutionary 426 761 784 854 1231

*see* EVOLUTION

IRANAN a very remote continent later called  
Ashhark, now called Asia 209 212

## IRANIRANUMANGE

all the results of the evolution and involution of  
these active elements, actualizing the Trogo-  
autoegocratic principle of existence of every-  
thing existing in the Universe by means of  
reciprocal feeding and maintaining each other's  
existence, produce the common-cosmic process  
Iraniranumange, or what objective science calls  
common-cosmic-exchange-of-substances 759; *see*

EXCHANGE, TROGOAUTOEGOCRAT

*and* 763 774-5 792 824-5 856 1148 1164

IRANKIPAEKH such formations of the Most  
Most Sacred substances as can exist and be  
independent of Kesdjanian arisings and at the  
same time not be subject to painful influences  
from any external cosmic factors whatsoever 768

IRANSAMKEEP not-to-give-oneself-up-to-those-  
of-one's-associations-resulting-from-the-func-  
tioning-of-only-one-or-another-of-one's-brains  
445

IRODOHAHOON policeman 483-4

## ISLAND

IRON bricks of iron for the Tower of Babylon 337

## IRRESISTIBLE

urge to do things not as others do them 30

irresistible-urge-for-the-periodic-destruction-of-  
each-other's-existence 387

third Naloo-osnian-impulse: the irresistible in-  
clination to destroy the existence of other  
breathing creatures 406

## IRRITABLE 972

## ISCHMETCH, Ishmesch or Ishmesh

and when they reach this state of the sacred  
Ischmetch and the Reason of their highest part  
is already perfected up to the required gradation  
of the sacred measure of Reason; then in the  
first place, the process of the sacred Rascoarno  
may also proceed with them, but only by their  
own wish; and secondly, their highest being-  
body is taken directly to the holy planet  
Purgatory 1148-9

*and* 437 470

## ISHIAS 960

ISKOLONIZINERNLY or Isklolunitsinernly  
blissfully-delightfully or beautifully-delightfully  
746 801

## ISLAND

a larger island where existed our Mister God 216ff.  
Balakhanira, situated on the west of Atlantis,  
*concerning* Caesarian operations 1054

## ISM

ISM 382 523 576; *see* DOX

## ISOLATION

of the beings of Balakhanira 1054  
of the inner life of each individual man 1214

## Isolated:

place of the Self-tamers 257  
the sacred data for being-consciousness become  
isolated 566

ISOLIAZSOKHLANNESS the condition of a hermetically closed sphere 839

ISPAHAN a locality in Persia 596

ISSI-NOORA our ancient great prophet who said that an individual is not responsible for his manifestations only when in death agony—*Hadji-Asvatz-Troov* 900

## IT

it has become aware in me 586  
in me it began to think 1162

ITALIAN a certain Italian abbott, Pedrini 573  
Italians: 434-5 677; *see* ROMAN

## ITCH

a strong almost unbearable itch, *concerning* an all-universal life principle 37  
a process called itching, *concerning* Moordoorten 1006  
the disease Mister Onanson called writing itch 1052; *consider also* 7

## JEALOUS

## ITOKLANOZ or Itoklanos

then Nature Herself was compelled gradually to actualize the presences of these three-brained beings according to the second principle, namely, Itoklanos, that is, to actualize them in the same way in which She actualizes one-brained and two-brained beings in order that the equilibrium of the vibrations required according to quality and quantity should be attained 131

the seven actualizations 438

and 306 437-9 440-1 445 505 560 570 1050

*see* FOOLASNITAMNIAN

IVORY 75 834 836 1061 1137

## J

JACKAL 697; *see* PECK

JACKASS you Jericho jackass 21

JAM not-life-but-free-jam—*Mullah Nassr Eddin*  
433

JEALOUS 1096

Jealousy:  
shameful impulse 627

## JERICHO

the consequences of the properties of the organ Kundabuffer which are called envy, greed and jealousy 1048-9  
impulses of jealousy and envy of all those higher than themselves 1114

## JERICHO

you Jericho jackass 21  
the action of the organ Kundabuffer began to develop like-a-Jericho-trumpet-in-crescendo—  
*Mullah Nassr Eddin 89*

## JERUSALEM 707-8

## JESUS CHRIST

Divine Teacher and Sacred Individual sent from Above 99 701-4 706 708-9 733-43 1002-3 1009 1015-7 1035 1232  
the teaching of Jesus Christ, that is, the religion and teaching upon which the highest Individuals placed great hopes 733; *see* TEACHING  
the sacred process Almnoshinoo was produced on his body Kesdjan 735ff.

## JEW 941 1038

### Jewish:

faith 545  
youths 707-8 733  
nationality 708  
*and* 919

### Judaic:

ancient customs 1009  
doctrine 1002-3  
religion 1003 1009  
teachings, people 1009

## JUDAS

Judaic-Essenian manuscript, *concerning* fasting 1016

## JOHN

Gospel of Johnnie 99  
John Thomas 343  
the Pharaoh John Geoffrey 635

## JOKE

with what may the Devil not joke? 105  
*concerning* zevrocrats and aristocrats: the most we can say is that they are simply jokes of nature—  
*Mullah Nassr Eddin 1087-8*

Joking: 43

## JOURNALIST 942

## JOY

a clearly perceptible thrill of joy and unconcealed satisfaction proceeded among all those present 1176  
the struggle constantly proceeding in the Universe between joy and sorrow 372  
impulse of joy 491 1163  
emanations of joy 586  
all three-brained beings always await the manifestations of the action of the cosmic law Solioonensius with impatience and joy 622  
being-joy 1163  
*and* 79 126 387

## JUDAS

the devoted and favorite Apostle initiated by Jesus Christ Himself 739

## JUDGE

Judas, now a Saint, manifested himself and rendered his great objective service for which terrestrial three-brained beings of all subsequent generations should be grateful 741

and 740 742

### JUDGE 537 691

#### Judgment:

the Judgment Seat Above, whence Objective justice proceeds 27

the-Day-of-Judgment 217

the awful Judgment of the Lord God 1232

being-judgments 567

JUGGLER the various Hasnamussian manipulations of stock-jugglers 1070

## JUST

all the functionings of the planetary body and the body itself are the chief parts of a being, but the separate functionings as well as the whole of this body itself without other of the spiritualized parts of the being are only a dependent cosmic formation, conscious of nothing, and therefore, on the basis of what you once called the common universal pillar of Justice, each spiritualized part of a being must always be just towards this dependent and unconscious part and not require of it more than it is able to give 1171

the always and in everything just Heropass 132  
humaneness 594

it often happens that while existing together, destiny, for any separate individual in the process of his personal existence, turns out for him

## JUSTIFICATION

personally to be absolutely unjust, but for all the others existing together with him, there are obtained from this in the objective sense, an abundance of just fruits 908

Just Mother Nature 1231

in order to be in reality a just and good altruist it is inevitably required first of all to be an out and out egoist 1236

and 201 1086-7 1097

#### Justice:

Objective Justice 27 1117

in the name of Justice 115 345

Justice demands 130 581 617 629

pillar of Justice 1117 1171

*In the Opinion of Beelzebub, Man's Understanding of Justice Is for Him in the Objective Sense an Accursed Mirage* 1119-44

and 17 288 1172

## JUSTIFICATION

for the justification of their own egoistic aims 697  
degree-of-justification-of-the-sense-and-aim-of-their-existence 769; and 791

Justifier: 1126

# K

KAFIRIAN 675

KAFIRISTAN Uneano, country of the Amazons  
690

KAIALANA a holyday 622

KAIMON capital city of Pearl-land 229 248

KAHKETEENIAN wine drunk with Karapet of  
Tiflis 46

KAL-DA-ZAKH-TEE *see* KLDATZACHT

KALIANJESH being-snakes on whose skins a well-  
preserved ancient Sumerian manuscript was  
inscribed 1094

KALKALI

maleficent Kalkali 577

being-Kalkali, that is, essential strivings 576

KALKIANS the ancient Kalkians listened to the  
predictions of their sacred Pythoness 102

KALMAN solar system 65; *see* KHALMIAN

# KARAPET

KALMANUIOR by his attainments, Hadji-Asvatz-  
Troov was already Kalmanuior, that is, a three-  
brained being of that planet with whom it is not  
forbidden us from Above to be frank 901

KALNOKRANONIS something resembling a glass  
bell on the deck of the Karnak 55

KALTAAN meeting place 186-7 219 674-5; *see*  
CAFÉ

KALTUSARA their ableness of normal being-  
mentation is step by step distorted and finally  
transformed almost into a Kaltusara 450

KALUNOM now known as Black Death 960

KALYAN of Mullah Nassr Eddin 598

KALZANOOARNIAN trace, *concerning* Makary  
Kronbernkzion 1136

KANIL-EL-NORKEL a sincere and honest  
learned being, a Moor, who with Pythagoras  
founded the Club of the Adherents-of-Legomin-  
ism 455

KARABAGHIAN ass or donkey bred in the  
Caucasus 1068 1090

KARAKOON Black-sands, a district 185

KARAPET of Tiflis 45-50

## KARATAS

**KARATAS** planet where Beelzebub had his arising  
51-2

*Concerning:*

time 121 128

Zirlikners 206 540ff. 1120-1

Keschapmartnian beings 770-1

continuation of one's species 795-6

and 176 205 264 524 658 707 830 847 856 1144 1146

1164 1180

**KARATSIAG** fat on abstaining monks 809

**KARDEC** Mr. Alan Kardec and the all-universal  
principle of living 35

## KARNAK

trans-space ship; *see also* Chapters iv and v for two  
systems of space ships

is the wear and tear of the parts of our ship's  
machinery worth while for the sake of ending our  
journey a little sooner? 58

and 51 54-5 56-65 108 152 176 523-4 657-9 742

744 917-8 1054 1144 1160-1 1165 1173-4 1178

1181

**KAROONA** *concerning* the form of beings on Mars  
61

**KARTOTAKHNIAN HILLS** *concerning* Moor-  
doorten 1005

**KASHIMAN** soil 838-9 1133-4

## KERBALAI-AZIS-NUARAN

**KASHIREITLEER** Lentrohamsanin's book made  
from buffalo hides 391 395 398 400 402; *see* BOOK

**KASHMANOON** Sands, *concerning* the third great  
catastrophe 185

**KASNIK** upper deck 55

**KASOAJD** a fairy tale 702

**KATOSHKIHYDOORAKI** Self-tamers 258

**KAZI** Turkish and Persian magistrates 1089-90

**KAZNOOKIZKERNIAN** that is, with law-con-  
formable gradualness 1172

**KEESOOKESSCHOOOR** quarter notes on the Lav-  
Merz-Nokh 852

**KEEZIAK** fuel used by the gypsies 1025

**KEFAL** dried fish 434

**KELLI-E-OFOO** Martian note 1149

**KELNUANIAN** the Kelnuanian Council instituted  
the custom of fasting in the Christian religion  
1016-7 1022

**KERBALAI-AZIS-NUARAN** a dervish friend of  
Hadji-Asvatz-Troov 882-5 888 890 893 909

## KERIA-CHI

KERIA-CHI river on which the city Gob was situated 207 265

KERKOOLNONARNIAN - actualization The-obtaining-of-the-required-totality-of-vibrations-by-adaptation 144

## KERNEL

there is everything in it except the core or even the kernel—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 322  
the kernel of their essence, their own I 1231

KESBAADJI puppet shows 479

## KESCHAPMARTNIAN

those Keschapmartnian three-brained beings, the formation of whose Exioëhary for the purpose of creating a new being must obligatorily proceed in the presences of two distinct independent sexes 278

nearly half-beings, owing to which the completing process of the sacred Heptaparaparshinokh does not proceed at the present time through us or through your favorites, the three-brained beings of the planet Earth, exactly as it proceeded in Polormedekhtic beings 771

and 106 275 277ff. 288 392 691 770-1 1131

KESDJAN the higher being-body Kesdjan 1106;  
*see* BODY

Kesdjanian:

arising 766 768

Kesdjanian-result-outside-of-me, or godson 1152  
1155 1159

father 1154

## KHRITOFALMONOFARAB

KESKESTASANTNIAN-firm-surface of Mars 266

KES SHAH cabin of space-ship 917 1161

KEVA mastic or chewing gum 646-7 652-3 655

KEZMARAL a quadruped 837

KHABOOR-CHOOBOOR confusion about Purgatory 804

KHAIVANSANANSAKS 713

KHAIZARIAN bastourma 13 917

KHALMIAN solar system 657; *see* KALMAN

## KHANATE

Kilmantooshian 982-3

Ferghanian 1093

KHENIONIAN goats 820; *see* GOAT

KHEVSOORY community of the Caucasus 1114

KHLARFOGO a solar system from which the planet Remorse-of-Conscience was separated 798-9

KHORASSANIAN donkey 193 1090

KHRH workshop on Saturn 153-4 157

KHRITOFALMONOFARAB Iodine 830-1

## KILMANTOOSHIAN

KILMANTOOSHIAN Khanate 982-3

KILPRENO approximately an hour 56 62

KIMESPAI name for Anulios meaning Never-  
Allowing-One-to-Sleep-in-Peace 85; *see* ANULIOS

KINDRED Kindred-vibrations 144 471  
Kindredness: of impressions 486

## KING

of Egypt 634ff.

of Mars, Toof-Nef-Tef 1147ff.

Nokhan, historical flea-bitten king 1079

on Saturn, Harahrahroohry 150

Solomon 1009 1112-3

sound-producing instrument named King 854-5  
*and* 387 613 1078

*see* APPOLIS, KONUZION, PERSIA

KING-TOO-TOZ a certain genuine learned being,  
King-Too-Toz, who, on the basis of the principles  
of the construction of the middle part of the  
apparatus Alla-attapan named Dzendvokh,  
propounded a very detailed theory under the  
name evolution and involution of vibrations and  
for the confirmation of this theory of his he made  
a special elucidatory apparatus which he called  
Lav-Merz-Nokh 848; *and* 849 851 853 866

KINSHIP of class by number of vibrations 964

KINSMEN 90 109 114-5

## KNOWLEDGE

KIRGHIZES Asian race 1093

KIRKISTCHERI North of Tikliamish 318

KIRMANKSHANA planet of the hermit Harna-  
toolkpararana 1179

KIRMININASHA Saint and genuine Messenger  
from Above 246

KISHMENHOF Professor 923-4

KLANANOIZUFARAB cosmic substance 830

KLDATZACHT, Kldazacht or Kal-da-zakh-tee  
night 122; darkness 136; *and* 61

KLIAN-of-the-mountains 675

KLINTRANA measure of distance 532

MALKANATONASHACHERMACHER expres-  
sion of Mullah Nassr Eddin 805

KNANEOMENY or veritable mares in the spring  
—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 1110

KNOWING Reason-of-knowing contrasted with  
the Reason-of-understanding 1166-9

## KNOWLEDGE

you, at your age, should have an exhaustive  
knowledge and understanding about this holy  
planet—*Beelzebub to Hassein* 744

## KNOWLEDGE

it is necessary for the three-brained beings of your planet to have knowledge-of-being, and any information, even if true, gives to beings in general only mental knowledge, which always serves as a means to diminish their possibilities of acquiring this knowledge-of-being 902

there were several who with a sincerity proceeding from their separate spiritualized parts strove for High Knowledge only with the aim of self-perfection 454

the impulse of the desire for knowledge assists the better perception and even the closer understanding of the essence of any object on which the attention might be concentrated 27

Lentrohamsanin had absolutely no Being in regard to this information or knowledge which he had acquired 394

all-round knowledge of oneself 1209

being-love-of-knowledge 228

desire for 46

destroyed 119 399

fragments-of-knowledge 465 492 517

genuine 326 843 848

information of this kind of knowledge evaporated 778; *see* INFORMATION

love of knowledge 14; being-love-of-knowledge 228  
objective 300 1120 1169-70

official-knowledge 317

real 633

special branches of scientific knowledge 859

subjective 1169

true 459-60 462 494 843 848 947; *see* TRANSMISSION, TRUTH

## KORITESNOKHNIAN

*Concerning:*

grammarians 14

law of typicality 560

pure waking state of consciousness 24

the real psyche of beings 104

*and* 162 1166ff.

KOFENSHARNIAN the Moon and Anulios have become Kofensharnian 181

KOLBANA disease now called tabes 960

KOLENIAN LOORS a tribe of gypsies 1024-6

KOLHIDIOUS Caspian Sea 184 186 205-7

KOLHIDSHISSI Caucasus 184

KONDOOR the planet Earth and the comet Kondoor collided 82; *and* 179 672

KONUZION King Konuzion, a subsequent saint who invented morality 342; *and* 212-20*passim* 700 822 824

KOORFOORISTANIAN Koorfooristanian pantaloons—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 863

KOORKALAI capital of Tikliamish 184 186 190 201-2 204 219 665 670 674-5

KORITESNOKHNIAN sight proper to the presences of one and two-brained beings 305-6

## KORKAPTILNIAN

### KORKAPTILNIAN

thought tapes, sequential series of Teleoghinooras  
or materialized being-ideas 293-4  
*see* BOOK, SOORPTAKALKNIAN contemplation

KORKOLANS *concerning* the law of association 15

KREEMBOOLAZOOMARA the Sacred Kreem-  
boolazoomara, means of existing in atmo-  
sphereless spaces 163

KRENTONALNIAN-revolutions *concerning* the  
process of falling and catching up 121-2 128 253  
288

KRHRRIHIRHI dynamo 155; *see* LIFECHAKAN

KRILNOMOLNIFARAB Chlorine 830-1

KRISHNATKHARNA a Saint and messenger of  
our Endlessness, intentionally actualized from  
Above 724-5 732

KROAHNS sacrificial offerings 639-40

KRONBERNKZION, MAKARY a pending saint,  
author of the Boolmarshano and member of the  
society Akhaldan 1127-33 1136-8 1140; *see*  
EVIL, GOOD

KRONBOOKHON capital of Nievia and birth-  
place of Lentrohamsanin 392-3 400-1

## KUNDABUFFER

KSHELTARNA His Self-Keepness the Arch-  
seraph Ksheltarna, the Great Observer of the  
movements of all the concentrations of the  
Megalocosmos 1121; *see* ANGEL

KSHERKNARA the sacred state of all-brained-  
balanced - being - perceptiveness into which  
Ashiata Shiemash brought his body 354

KSHTATSAVACHT daylight 122 136

KSVAZNELL or inciting one against the other  
719-20

KTULNOTZ hearth box of the Kurds 1027

KULNABO *concerning* Moordoorten 1004-6

### KUNDABUFFER

that something accursed for them 1162

the sacred members of this Most High Commission  
then reasoned that if the said mechanical instinct  
in these biped three-brained beings should  
develop towards the attainment of Objective  
Reason—as usually occurs—then it might quite  
possibly happen that they would prematurely  
comprehend the real cause of their arising and  
existence and make a great deal of trouble; in  
view of this, the Most High Commission then  
decided among other things provisionally to  
implant into the common presences of the three-  
brained beings there a special organ with a  
property such that, first, they should perceive  
reality topsy-turvy and, secondly, that every

## KUNDABUFFER

repeated impression from outside should crystallize in them data which would engender factors for evoking in them sensations of pleasure and enjoyment, *from 88; and 1222*

two views *concerning* the removal of this organ 89  
249-50 673

two basic kinds of religious-teachings, one Hasnamussian, the other founded upon detailed instructions preached by Messengers from Above, sent for the purpose of aiding three-brained beings in destroying in their presences the crystallized consequences of the properties of the organ Kundabuffer, *from 233; and 674*

almost all of your favorites wished and began to strive with all their spiritualized being-parts to have in their ordinary waking-consciousness the Divine genuine objective conscience, and began to work upon themselves under the guidance of initiates and priests of the brotherhood Heechtvori, sent out by Ashiata Shiemash, in order to have the possibility of completely removing from themselves, perhaps forever, the maleficent consequences of the properties of the organ Kundabuffer, both those personally acquired and those passed to them by heredity, *from 374*

when it became clear that thanks to the unforeseeingness of certain Most-High-Sacred-Cosmic-Individuals, the results of the consequences of the organ Kundabuffer, invented and later removed by these sacred Individuals, began to become crystallized in the common presences of these unfortunate three-brained beings, thanks to which it became almost impossible for them

## KUNDABUFFER

correctly to become perfected to the Being, which three-brained beings ought to have, then our Abundantly Loving Common Father condescended to actualize sometimes in the common presences of certain of them, wherever they may arise, the germ of a sacred Individual, so that these latter being completely formed up to responsible age and acquiring Reason in the conditions which had already become fixed in the general process of the existence of the three-brained beings of this planet, should become aware of reality and indicate to the surrounding beings similar to themselves, how they ought, with the Reason present in them, to guide the process of the functioning of their separate spiritualized parts, in order in this way to decrystallize the already crystallized consequences of the properties of the organ Kundabuffer, and also to succeed in destroying in themselves the predisposition to new crystallizations 695-6

the sole means now for the saving of the beings of the planet Earth would be to implant again into their presences a new organ, an organ like Kundabuffer—*Beelzebub's concluding chord 1183*  
the chief difficulty in the way of liberation from whole entire slavery consists in this, that it is necessary, with an intention issuing from one's own initiative and persistence, and sustained by one's own efforts, that is to say, not by another's will but by one's own, to obtain the eradication from one's presence both of the already fixed consequences of certain properties of that something in our forefathers called the organ

## KUNDABUFFER

Kundabuffer, as well as of the predisposition to those consequences which might again arise 1219-20

the particularity of the action of the consequences of the properties of the said organ on the common psyche of people consists just in this that, thanks to it, there does not arise among most contemporary people—these three-brained beings in whom were placed all the hopes and expectations of our Creator, as possible servers of higher purposes—the cognition of any of these genuine terrors, and also that it enables them peacefully to carry on their existence in unconscious fulfillment of what was foreordained, but in the service only of Nature's nearest immediate aims, as they have meanwhile lost, on account of their unbecoming abnormal life, any possibility of serving higher purposes 1222

cocaine has an effect on the psyche surprisingly similar to that which the famous organ Kundabuffer had on their ancestors; the German inventors became colleagues of the Great Angel Looisos only by chance 430

Consequences of the properties of the organ Kundabuffer:

*the following are some of the consequences of the properties of the organ Kundabuffer: arrogance, the need to provoke astonishment in others, bragging, cunning, the vice of eating, egoism, envy, hate, imagination, jealousy, lying, offensiveness, partiality, pride, sandoor or wishing the death or weakness of others, self-conceit, self-love, swagger, vanity*

they later began to pass by heredity from genera-

## KUSMA PROUTKOFF

tion to generation 105 236-7 354 358 364 374 673 694 1059 1220-1

crystallized consequences of the properties of the organ Kundabuffer 85 88-9 104 111 114 118 230 233 237-9 241 243 276 324 326 333 347 354-9 363-4 374-9 394 468 493 500-1 512 521 625 629 641 663 673 694-6 700 719 751 782 815 844 855 857 1059 1073

*And: 90-1 111-9passim 131 230-50passim 258 261 297 325 345 353-64passim 437 516 562 570 578 623 674 701 704 715 721 724 732 740 733 810 819 842 902 1048 1070 1092 1108 1117 1162 1183 1220-1 1233 1236*

KUNDALINA confused with Kundabuffer 250

KUPAITARIAN Kupaitarian-part-of-their-body 502

## KURD

philosopher Atarnakh 1094; *see* ATARNAKH  
Toosooly Kurds 1026-8  
Transcaucasian Kurd 19-24  
the tones of Kurd words 13

KURDISTAN country 1096

KURLANDTECH country in the middle of Asia 366

KUSMA PROUTKOFF interpreter of Russian wisdom comparable to Mullah Nassr Eddin 1115

# L

LABEL 317 862 923-4

## LABOR

all the labors and results of the First-Sacred-Cause of everything that exists 1158

Only-he-may-enter-here-who-puts-himself-in-the-position-of-the-other-results-of-my-labors—*words placed over the chief entrance of the holy planet Purgatory* 1164

By Thy Unprecedented Labors Thou Hast Given Us The Beginning Of Our Arisings—*the Hymn to our Endlessness* 1174

conscious labors and intentional sufferings 292 322 350 384 409 485 563 808 842 851 865 1049 1106 1131 1178; conscious labors and intentional suffering 773 792 1107; see PARTKDOLG-DUTY, SUFFERING

The conscious labors of:

Ashiata Shiemash 388 390; *consider also*, those holy consciously-suffering-labors which the Very Saintly Ashiata Shiemash intentionally actualized 345

Asiman 969ff.

Beelzebub 1120

Buddha 249

Choon-Kil-Tez and Choon-Tro-Pel 841

Makary Kronbernzkzion 1131

Theophany and other learned men 820-1

## LABORATORY

three-brained beings, to decipher the information hidden in sacred dances 519

The saintly labors of:

Ashiata Shiemash 388 390-416

Saint Lama 706 720

Saint Venoma 67

*Also:*

human labor 8

labored and suffered for our comfort and welfare 76-7

indefatigable labors, represented in the symbol of the society Akhaldan 310

Lentrohamsanin's speech 396-7

intense and strenuous labors of Beelzebub 585

persistent labors of some members of the society Akhaldan 587

Most Great Labors of Ashiata Shiemash 698

the inexpressible, consciously suffering labors of the higher-being parts 805

persevering 818

long impartial labors of various representatives of medicine 982

the impartial, unselfish, indefatigable and truly philanthropic labors of the members of the society, The-Earth-Is-Equally-Free-for-All 1092 1099

the almost superhuman labor of Gurdjieff 1187

incredible being-labors of members of the society Akhaldan 300

LABORATORY Beelzebub's search for a chemical laboratory in which he intended to proceed with special experiments on several deeply concealed

## LAMA

aspects of their ever the same strange psyche  
603-8

LAMA Saint Lama, Teacher and Genuine Messenger  
from our Endlessness, who was the last Sacred  
Individual to appear among the beings of Tibet  
264 701 705-6 715 720-1 724-6 732-3

## LAMB

owner-of-lambs, theatrical producer 504  
shorn 691  
as pacific as little butter lambs 972

LAMP 154 168 1041 1153

LAND Land-of-Beneficence 232; *see* PEARL-LAND

## LANGUAGE

the Author discusses which language he shall use,  
German, Russian, English, Greek, 9-14; in the  
present case I shall write partly in Russian and  
partly in Armenian; in any case, no matter what  
language I shall use, always and in everything,  
I shall avoid what I have called the bon ton  
literary language 14; *and* 17 21 23  
the language of Beelzebub 56  
representatives who met to select a common  
planetary language, but rejected Greek, Latin  
and Esperanto, *from* 532-6; *and* 661-2 698  
and this comparatively petty planet continues to  
remain as Mullah Nassr Eddin says, a thousand-  
tongued hydra 536  
the society The-Earth-Is-Equally-Free-for-All

## LAUGHTER

wished to adopt the Turkoman language as the  
common language of Asia 1092-3  
Mr. Chatterlitz' system of conversational language  
932-4  
in order that the elucidation of these principles for  
a correctly conducted self-observation may be  
properly perceived and transubstantiated in the  
followers of this new teaching, it is necessary to  
establish a corresponding form of language  
1210ff.

*see* CONSONANCE, LETTER, SPEECH, WORD

LASCIVIOUSNESS 41

LATINAKI shepherds 416

## LAUGHTER

being-Nerhitrogool, irrespressible inner laughter  
135  
spontaneous and sincere 478  
in Paris it is the same, shoutings, uproar, laughter,  
scoldings, the same as in Babylon, Koorkalai,  
or even in Samlios 675-6  
hen's laughter 805  
and the laughter from these stories of theirs  
lingered in the room like the smoke on a day  
when the wind is south over the chimneys of the  
American factories where hot dogs are prepared  
935  
and at the same time with the whole of your Being  
you will pity these unfortunates, and with your  
inner laughter there will gradually be mixed by  
itself an-essence-palnassoorian-grief 1080

## LAV-MERZ-NOKH

apparatus used by King-Too-Toz in the production of sound 848ff. 866

each octave as well as each whole note of the octave had names of their own 850

*see* DZENDVOKH

## LAW

I repeat, my boy: Try very hard to understand everything that will relate to both these fundamental cosmic sacred laws, since knowledge of these sacred laws, particularly knowledge relating to the particularities of the sacred Heptaparaparshinokh, will help you in the future to understand very easily and very well all the second-grade and third-grade laws of World-creation and World-existence; likewise, an all-round awareness of everything concerning these sacred laws also conduces, in general, to this, that three-brained beings irrespective of the form of their exterior coating, by becoming capable in the presence of all cosmic factors not depending on them and arising round about them—both the personally favorable as well as the unfavorable—of pondering on the sense of existence, acquire data for the elucidation and reconciliation in themselves of that, what is called, individual collision which often arises, in general, in three-brained beings from the contradiction between the concrete results flowing from the processes of all the cosmic laws and the results presupposed and even quite surely expected by their what is called sane-

logic; and thus, correctly evaluating the essential significance of their own presence, they become capable of becoming aware of the genuine corresponding place for themselves in these common-cosmic actualizations 755-6

the third being-obligolnian-striving; the conscious striving to know ever more and more concerning the laws of World-creation and World-maintenance 386

Heptaparaparshinokh: the first fundamental, first degree, sacred, universal, primordial, common-cosmic law; also referred to as the law of sevenfoldness and the law of ninefoldness; *see* HEPTAPARAPARSHINOKH

Triamazikamno: the second fundamental, first degree, sacred, primordial, common-cosmic law; *see* TRIAMAZIKAMNO

Second-degree cosmic laws:

Again-Tarnoltoor 768

Aieioiuoa or Remorse, Sacred, fundamental 140-1; *and* 142 253 305

Attraction-and-Fusion-of-Similarities 785

mutual attraction of the similar 760

Fusion 964-5; *see* FUSION

Harnelmatznel 786-7; *and* 751 788-90

Litsvrtsi or the aggregation of the homogeneous, cosmic 758

Tenikdoa or the law of gravity 728 767 1050-1; *see* GRAVITY

Tetetzender 800

Urdekhplifata 802

Laws undesignated as to degree:

affinity of the number of the totality of vibrations 279 786; *and* 171 785 787; *see* VIBRATION

the assimilation of the results of oft-repeated acts 1220  
 law of association 15 446-7 1185; *see* ASSOCIATION  
 laws of the currents-of-associative-movements 479  
 law of the flowing of different-sourced associations 485  
 cosmic Law-of-Catching-Up 83 122 316  
 cosmic law, every-cause-gives-birth-to-its-corresponding-result 190; *see* CAUSE  
 The effects of a cause must always re-enter the cause, a fundamental World law 1138  
 law of combination of colours 844 846-7  
 Daivibrizkar 466-7  
 Law of Dimensions 476-7  
 Symmetrical-entering, World-law 171  
 the-law-of-the-equilibration-of-vibrations 388  
 Equilization-of-many-sourced-vibrations 444  
 cosmic Law of Falling 66-9 72 83 122; *see* FALLING  
 Reciprocal - feeding - of - everything - existing, common-universal-law, World-law 172; *see* FEEDING  
 God forgives everything 198  
 laws of heredity 38  
 laws of the Great Heropass 1163; *and* 750 785  
 Heteratogetar 169  
 laws - of - the - fixing - and - unfixing - of - ideas - in - localizations, *concerning* the Reason-of-understanding 1169  
 laws of the inner organization of man 1017  
 law of reciprocal maintenance 1094-5 1121  
 law of mechanics 343-4  
 laws of Nature 1055 1098 1226; *see* NATURE  
 cosmic law of self-adaptation-of-Nature 564

cosmic law of polarity or type 358 486 560; *consider also* 484; *see* TYPE  
 common-cosmic law of Solioonensius 190 602 605 621 622 624-41 *passim* 843  
 Troemedekhfe, fundamental World-law 172  
 Trogoautoegocrat, most great fundamental common-cosmic law 1091 1095; *usually called* a process; *see* TROGOAUTOEGOCRAT  
 Laws of Vibrations; *see* VIBRATION  
*Concerning:*  
 Abrustdonis and Helkdonis 1106  
 astrology 287-8  
 their higher-being-part 673; *see* TENIKDOA  
 the initial impetus 945  
 liberation 1219-20  
 the law of sane logic 736  
 objective knowledge 1120  
 normal duration of existence 133  
 sight 305  
 the Sun Absolute 749  
 World-creation and World-maintenance; *see* WORLD  
 unnamed cosmic laws 388 413 625 756 1230  
 unnamed fundamental sacred laws 86 245 761 *and* 36 387 1182  
 Lawful/law-conformable/according to law: 31 66 123 139 156 178 195 240 249 292 310 354 358 364 376 439 446 477 567 590 600 628 654 702 750 774 785 795 818 820 831-2 866-7 880 984 1072 1163 1172 1189 1220 1228-30  
 Lawful divergencies, illogicalities, inexactitudes, otherwises: 461ff. 475 482 498 517 522; *and* 1100  
 Nonlawful/non-law-conformable/not according to law: 156 158 167-8 171 301 312 367 677 951 1227-8

## LAZINESS

### Civil laws:

a severe law forcing artists or actors to shave 510  
a law forcing convicts to shave certain parts of the head 510

a law about shaving the heads of immoral women 510

a law about the painting of the lips of immoral women 511

laws fixed in the process of existence of this community, Russia, for idiotic dillydallyings 604-6

concerning the age of majority of females 691-2  
in respect of the rights of parents over their children 920

each Mohammedan man is permitted by law to have as many as seven wives 989

King Solomon decided without delay to promulgate a severe law for his subjects according to which special isolated buildings were compulsorily constructed near every populated district in which to confine the beings of the female sex for the whole duration of their said state 1112

their notorious morality, politics, laws, morals 1141

LAZINESS remains in their nature as a progressive and indispensable necessity 984

### LEAD

the sorry-savants have been wiseacring about gold and thus constantly leading astray their already sufficiently erring brethren 175

the second Naloo-osnian-impulse: the feeling of self-satisfaction from leading others astray 406

## LEARNED

Ekbarzerbazia: to-lead-into-error-beings-around-them-similar-to-themselves 735

the being-impulse called instinctively to refrain from all manifestations which may lead surrounding beings similar to oneself into error 1052

LEAGUE League of Nations 1062 1065 1070-1

### LEARNED

such beings as become and are regarded as learned everywhere in the Universe, namely, such beings as acquire by their conscious labors and intentional sufferings the ability to contemplate the details of all that exists from the point of view of World-arising and World-existence, owing chiefly to which, they perfect their highest body to the corresponding gradation of the sacred measure of Objective Reason in order that they might later sense as much about cosmic truths as their higher being-body is perfected 322

among the learned beings in Babylon, there were several who were not, like the majority, learned beings of new formation, but who, with a sincerity proceeding from their separate spiritualized parts, strove for High Knowledge only with the aim of self-perfection; two of these learned beings, Kanil-El-Norkel and Pythagoras, organized the club called the Club-of-Adherents-of-Legominism, from 453-6; and 453-519 *passim*; see LEGOMINISM

the members of the society Akhaldan, the first and last genuinely learned beings of the Earth 1007

## LEARNED

genuine learned beings 819 830 833 841 848 1007  
and 151 161 504 562 1223

Mentioned as learned beings:

Aksharpanziar 457 468

Amambakhlootr 648

Armanatoora 1142

Asoochilon 293

Atarnakh 1094

Belcultassi 297

Choon-Kil-Tez and Choon-Tro-Pel, together with  
their followers, including King-Too-Toz 822 848

Hamolinadir 332

Harharkh, Gornahoor 150

Hertoonano 1017

Kanil-El-Norkel 455

King Konuzion's great grandfather's grandfather  
212

Makary Kronbernkzion 1131

Mal-el-Lel 38

Mesmer 561

Nasoolan El Aool 1009

Pooloodjistius 1122

Pythagoras 455

Rakhoorkh, Gornahoor 1146

Theophany 820-1

Veggiendiadi 1017

Xenophon 38

learned beings of conquered countries, assembled  
in Babylon under compulsion by a most peculiar  
Persian king who sought the secret of gold  
323-45*passim*

Babylonian learned beings 519

Learned beings of new formation/format:

contemporary terrestrial learned, the learned,

## LEARNED

sorry-learned, the learned who learned-by-rote  
and the pseudolearned 289 317 454 561-3 575-7  
610 734-5 777 830 843 857

learned-of-new-formation-of-the-first-water 830

Characteristics of the learned of new formation:

everybody talks as if our learned know that half  
a hundred is fifty—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 323

the more of such information one of your favorites  
mechanically learns by rote, information he  
himself has never verified, and which moreover,  
he has never sensed, the more learned he is  
considered to be 323

when a few scraps of information about some  
event or other do happen to reach the beings of  
remote later generations, the learned of new  
formation concoct their hotchpotch 351

like contagious bacilli, the unconscious dissem-  
inators of every kind of then existing evil for  
their own and subsequent generations 390

great and small maleficent activities and un-  
conscious maleficent manifestations 390

in a loud voice and with the intonation proper to  
the learned beings of new formation 398

that usual maleficent mutual inflation, chiefly on  
account of which no true knowledge which has  
chanced to reach them ever evolves 399

that particularity proper to the learned beings of  
new formation called pecking to death 561-3

when some of them become power-possessing and  
happen to take up important responsible posts,  
they then often serve much more as the sources  
of every kind of subsequent misunderstanding  
than the hereditary power-possessing beings 610  
that organic-psychic-need: an-irresistible-thirst-to-

## LEARNING

be - considered - as - learned - by - beings - around - them - similar - to - themselves 842

when I used and will use the expression, learned beings of new formation, I referred and will refer to those who have this inherency, cunning wisecracking 842-3

Mentioned as learned beings of new formation:

Darwin 273

Lentrohamsanin 390-1 398ff.

Lentrohamsanin's great-grandson 402

Mendelejeff 844

Menitkel 271

the learned beings under the names Neomothists and Paleomothists were cracked on their learned noodles 403

Learned:

musicians 490 859

painters 475

physicians 609 890; medicos 7

physicists 859

see SCIENTIST

sculptors 477

snivellings 399

general-learned-conference in Babylon 334

and 326-7 380 383 386 345 391-2 401 548 823

## LEARNING

such responsible beings do occasionally appear in the sphere of genuine learned beings; and assuming that the other three-brained beings there existed more or less normally, then thanks to the impartial and modest conscious efforts of these beings, genuine objective learning might arise and gradually develop also on this ill-fated

## LEFT

planet, as a result of which that welfare might be obtained which the three-brained beings of all the other planets have long ago deservedly enjoyed 819

The learning of:

Gornahoor Harharkh 151 269

the Great Moses 1007

Pooloodjistius 1122

Also:

learning by rote, parrotlike, by hearsay 8 323-4 541 638 1212

contemporary representatives of learning 291

## LECTURE

*Lecture Number One—Gurdjieff* 1189ff.; and 1187 references to Gurdjieff's other lectures 1202 1204 1207

LEECHES the purpose of their existence is to be the victims of leeches—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 1113

## LEFT

Beelzebub made a very strange gesture with his left hand 165

Gornahoor Harharkh was at the same time tapping with his left foot 170

the authenticity and reality of the World are only a corn and moreover the corn growing on the big toe of our left foot—*Hamolinadir* 336

Mullah Nassr Eddin, winking cunningly at me with his left eye 597

and if having passed this system we do not direct the falling of our ship immediately to the left we

## LEGAL

shall greatly lengthen the path of its falling—  
*the Captain of the ship Karnak* 657

John Smith, a few days before, looked at a woman  
he liked, not with his right eye but with his left  
eye 1060

LEGAL halves, husbands and wives 990ff.

## LEGOMINISM

one of the means of transmitting information about  
certain events of long-past ages through initiates  
349

deciphered 520-1 522

*The Legominism Concerning the Deliberations of the  
Very Sainly Ashiata Shiemash Under the Title of  
The Terror-of-the-Situation* 353-65

something like a Legominism—*Aksharpanziar* 462  
and 348 350 376 453ff. 730 803-5 821

see INITIATE

### Adherents-of-Legominism:

among the learned beings in Babylon there were  
several who were not, like the majority, learned  
beings of new formation, but who, with a  
sincerity proceeding from their separate  
spiritualized parts, strove for High Knowledge  
only with the aim of self-perfection 453-4

Kanil-El-Norkel and Pythagoras organized the  
Club-of-Adherents-of-Legominism 455-6

such a transmission of knowledge to remote  
generations through the Law of Sevenfoldness  
would not be natural but artificial 462ff.

disappearance of the Legominism concerning the  
keys to the lawful inexactitudes in the Law of  
Sevenfoldness, and even of the very notion of

## LEONARDO DA VINCI

the Universal Law of the holy Heptaparapar-  
shinokh 517

and 477-8 482 485 488 493-5

LEITOOCHANBROS a special metal plate on  
which is recorded the text of an etherogram,  
the addressee having only to hold it to his  
perceptive hearing organ to hear everything  
communicated in it 270; and 810 813 945 1144-5

LENT 1013-4

## LENTROHAMSANIN

*The Chief Culprit in the Destruction of All the Very  
Sainly Labors of Ashiata Shiemash* 390-410

one of those three hundred and thirteen Hasna-  
mussian-Eternal-individuals 346 410

his parents and his upbringing 392ff.

he had absolutely no Being in regard to this  
information or knowledge which he had acquired  
394

Lentrohamsanin showed his Kashireitleer to the  
learned beings of Nievia 398ff.

Lentrohamsanin's great-grandson read an exact  
copy of the Kashireitleer at the general-  
planetary-conference of the learned beings  
assembled in Babylon 402

see LEARNED of new formation

LEONARDO DA VINCI a wise terrestrial three-  
brained being who noticed lawful inexactitudes  
and began fully to decipher the productions of  
almost all the branches of art 522

## LESBOS

LESBOS the island of Lesbos 1034

Lesbian: 1035

LETTER the letters of the different alphabets  
496ff.

LEVEL they would always look upwards, even  
though, according to their religion, their god  
was supposed to exist on the same level as  
themselves 223

LEVER 75 156-7 164-5

LIBERATION the first liberation of man 1232-8;  
*and* 1219ff.

LICE 101 218 224 387 403 630 1024-6

LIE on the planet Earth people lie consciously and  
unconsciously 221

Lying: 221 384 516

## LIFE

adult 8 984

contemporary 8

responsible 8 41

inner 23 289 992 1195 1214 1233

all-universal life principle 38

man is life, and the beings of other exterior forms  
are life—*Beelzebub to Abdil* 193; *and* 192

not-life-but-free-jam—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 433

our inescapable burden of life—*conclusion of the  
society The-Earth-Is-Equally-Free-For-All* 1099

the highest aim and sense of human life is the

## LION

striving to attain the welfare of one's neighbor—  
*commandment inculcated in the Author in his  
childhood* 1186

the river of life 1227-32ff.

collective 1236

LIFECHAKAN dynamo, or what Gornahoor Har-  
harkh called Khrrhrihirhi 155; *and* 1156

## LIGHT

*The Arch-absurd: According to the Assertion of  
Beelzebub, Our Sun Neither Lights nor Heats*  
134-48

the cause-of-artificial-light 157f.; *consider also*  
1159

blinding 169

orange light from the burning of Simkalash 836f.  
a pale blue something lit up not only the whole  
interior of the ship Karnak but also all the space  
of the Universe surrounding the great cosmic  
Egolionopty 1173

Lighting: methods of gas and electric lighting 907-10

LIMIT self-imposed 1210

## LION

people call the lion unclean, *concerning* clean and  
unclean animals 199

the allegorical being called Conscience had the  
legs of a lion, meaning that labors should be  
performed with the cognizance and feeling of  
courage and faith in one's might 308-10

*concerning* fear and enmity 877

*and* 254 795

## LIQUID

LIQUID alcoholic; *see* ALCOHOL

LITSVRTSI a second-grade cosmic law meaning the aggregation of the homogeneous 758

## LIVER

the gravity-center place of the totality of cosmic substances which correspond in their vibrations to being-Tritoehary 787  
trouble 1031

## LOCALIZATION

separate independent localizations existing under the name of being-centers 103

the factors for the being-impulse conscience arise in the presences of the three-brained beings from the localization of the particles of the emanations-of-the-sorrow of our Omni-Loving and Long-Suffering-Endless-Creator; that is why the source of the manifestation of genuine conscience in three-centered beings is sometimes called the Representative of the Creator 372

the localization of my consciousness or my thinking-center; the second localization in me, or my feeling-center; and the localization of the body itself, or my moving-center 491

brains 144-7 777-80

spiritualized 538 876

logienestarian-localizations 565

of accidentally perceived impressions 566

those cosmic substances from the localization of which the body-Kesdjan of a being arises 765

laws - of - the - fixing - and - unfixing - of - ideas - in - localizations 1169

## LOOISOS

gravity-center-localization 1190  
and 103 481 738 763 1168

Being-localization: the central places of the sources of actualization of all the separate independent parts of their common presence, or, in their brains 439

*see* PART

## LOGIC

sane 43 185 295 755

confrontative 566

the law of sane logic 736

perceptible logic, or Aimmophnian mentation 755f.

comparative 795 1047

muddled 1056

sane being-logic 296

*see* MENTATE

## LOGICNESTARIAN

logienestarian-implantation 542

logienestarian-localizations 565

logienestarian-growths 567ff.

logienestarian-crystallization 665

logienestarian-materials 777

## LONDON-PHU-PHU-KLÉ 803

LONGING an Aklonoatistitchian longing for each other, or, a physico-organic-attraction 772

## LOOISOS

the Chief - Common - Universal - Arch - Chemist - Physicist Angel Looisos who was a member of the Most High Commission which devised and

## LOOKOSIKRA

actualized the implanting of the organ Kundabuffer, later to destroy it 88-90; *and* 249 430 1059

*and* 179-83 265 1101-2 1105 1120

*see* ANGEL

LOOKOSIKRA Saturday 464

LOOKOTANAS the sixth highest whole note of the Lav-Merz-Nokh, now called mi 850

LOONDERPERZO the Moon 84

LOONIAS a period of time 67 795

LOORS gypsies 1024

LOOSOCHEPANA part of the apparatus Allattapan 834ff.

LORD Lord's Supper 737

## LOVE

the eighteenth personal commandment of our Common Creator: Love everything that breathes 198

the symbol of Love in the emblem of the society Akhaldan is in the form of the Breasts of a virgin 309-11

three fundamental factors which ought to exist in the presence of every three-brained being; namely, those factors which give rise to the being-impulses existing under the names of

## LOYALTY

Faith, Hope, and Love 321; *and* 353 355 358-9 361 379

genuine sacred being-impulses, Faith, Hope and Love and Conscience 566 568

functions included among the properties of the organ Kundabuffer which were very similar to the genuine sacred being-functions of Faith, Love and Hope 355

the sacred being-impulse of genuine Love 357 1163 subjective different sensations of love in the presences of contemporary three-brained beings 357

never do beings-men here love with genuine, impartial and nonegoistic love 358

Love of consciousness evokes the same in response/ Love of feeling evokes the opposite/ Love of body depends only on type and polarity—*the inscriptions of Ashiata Shiemash* 361

of knowledge 14

of kind 579-80 1182 1187

self-love 107 356 385 394 512 516 629 1016 1059 1074; impulse of self-love 295-7

objective impulse of Divine-Love 124 370

resplendent Love, *concerning* the teaching of Jesus Christ 702

being-love-of-knowledge 228

*and* 347 372 745 800 1174

Loving:

self-loving 823 1099

*used in names for* our Endlessness; *for example,* Omni-Loving; *see* ENDLESSNESS

LOYALTY 606

## LUCIFER

LUCIFER 338 352 420 516 804 1088 1144

LUKE the Gospel of Luke 99

LUNGS *concerning* the transformation of cosmic substances 788-9

LYNX lynx-eyed beings, or, enforcers of the law 605

# M

## MACHINE

machinery of government wound up during centuries 115

man is a transforming machine 1203  
and 940 952

MADNESS 1199

MADCAP the comet Sakoor 56

MAGIC exitless magic circle 613  
Magicians: 502 926

MAGNETIC currents 161 168  
Magnetism: animal 568inset

## MAINTAIN

MAGNILOQUENT phrases 6

MAIKITANIS the fourth highest whole note in an octave of strings on the Lav-Merz-Nokh, now called sol 850

MAIKOSIKRA Friday 464

## MAINTAIN

they must not only care for, but even maintain all  
He has created 198; and 1174

the fundamental cosmic laws by which our present

World is maintained 748

the Sun Absolute was maintained by the help of  
the two primordial sacred laws 752-3

obviously our lives serve also for maintaining  
something great or small in the World—  
*Sumerian manuscript* 1095

*used in* names of His Endlessness: *for example*, our  
Creator and All-Maintainer 201 749; our All-  
Maintaining Common Father 372; *see* ENDLESS-  
NESS

All-Quarters-Maintainers: Helkgematios, Pesht-  
vogner, Sakaki, Setrenotzinarco; *see* ANGEL  
maintenance:

laws of World-creation and World-maintenance 86  
124 136 148 386 471 748 751

law of the reciprocal-maintenance-of-everything-  
that-exists 1095

laws of their reciprocal maintenance 1121

General - Cosmic - Harmony - of - Reciprocal - Main-  
tenance-of-All-Cosmic-Concentrations 81

matters of World-creation and World-Maintenance  
82

## MAIZE

of the Moon and Anulios 90 1105  
of the common-cosmic Harmonious Movement 92  
King Appolis' maintenance of the greatness of his  
community 112-8

of the existence of everything existing in the whole  
of this Everything-representing-one-world 162

of the existence of the Sun Absolute 753

of their own existence 780

of the existence of their second being-bodies 781  
psycho-organic 1010

reciprocal-maintenance-of-everything-that-exists  
1094-5; and 1138 1199

mutual influence and maintenance of cosmic con-  
centrations 1123

three independent forces by means of which the  
process of the reciprocal maintenance of every-  
thing existing proceeds 1188

MAIZE Hamolinadir was never again occupied  
with sciences, and spent his existence only in  
planting choongary 388

## MAJORITY

that is just why these sources which serve as the  
passive principle cannot be responsible for their  
manifestations, that is they cannot be major 692

age of 691

and 96 115 119

MAKAR or Makkar where even Makar did not  
drive his goats 616; and 1115

MAKARY KRONBERNKZION *see* KRONBERNK-  
ZION

## MALEFICENT

MAKER *in names of His Endlessness; for example,*  
Our Endless Maker and Creator; *see* ENDLESSNESS

MAKHOKH wine 47

MAKHOKHITCHNE *concerning their being-men-*  
*tation, becoming year by year more makhokh-*  
*itchne* 553

MAL-EL-LEL an ancient and renowned Arabian  
38

MALE being of the male sex 420 711 796 1108-10

## MALEFICENT

abnormalities maleficent for them themselves and  
for the whole of the Universe 1183; *see* EGOISM,  
KUNDABUFFER

archmaleficent factor for the gradual automatic  
dwindling of their psyche 694

small factors maleficent for them, the totality of  
which year by year dilutes, more and more, both  
their psyche as well as their very essence 643

two chief maleficent forms of their ordinary  
existence: separate independent communities,  
and division into castes 384

destruction of the possibility to sense instinctively  
the maleficence for themselves of any of their  
manifestations 946-7

alcohol and opium 987-8

aniline 429

art 452 508

maleficent means for the gradual transformation

## MALEFICENT

of their Reason into a veritable mill of nonsense  
 344  
 consequences of self-observation conducted with-  
 out proper knowledge 1210  
 custom 501  
 process of education 686; *and* 815-6 1058; *consider*  
*also* 566  
 effect of Heropass 187 750  
 electricity 1159  
 exorcism 502  
 factor 450 507-8 643 694  
 fashion 501 688-90 1043  
 fiction, *concerning* gold 325; fictions concerning  
 their God 776  
 idea 272 515 695 1119 1126-7 1129 1140-2  
 impulse 310 423  
 influence 509 648  
 invention 424-7 432 437 689-90 1035 1043 1049  
 maleficent activities and unconscious manifesta-  
 tions, *concerning* Lentrohamsanin 390  
 means 344 578 583 661 815 1049 1058  
 mutual inflation 399  
 notion: art 452; Good and Evil 1140  
 particularity, called Wisecracking 238  
 politeness 596  
 practice, not to cease progressing 1048  
 official presentation of Beelzebub to the Czar 619  
 property 1234  
 psychoanalysis 578  
 question, Religion-for-the-State-or-the-State-for-  
 Religion 697  
 radiations of artists and actors 508  
 science 422-34*passim* 661 860  
 self-calming 609

## MAN

sense 947  
 consequences of theaters 504 507-8  
 vodka 583  
*see* HARM, HASNAMUSS, SPORT

MALICIOUS stories 1234; *and* 41

MALIGNANT a malignant sore for the whole of  
 the great Universe 88

MALMANASH Assyrian scientist who studied  
 vibrations 888

MAMA 34 394 547 573 616 1066; *see* DARLING

## MAMMOTH

tusks of 837  
 well-preserved planetary bodies of 838-9

MAMZOLIN naphtha 836

## MAN

man is a being who can do and to do means to act  
 consciously and by one's own initiative 1202  
 to possess the right to the name of man one must  
 be one 1209

the very name man means the acme of Creation;  
 but how does this title fit contemporary man? at  
 the same time, man should indeed be the acme  
 of Creation, since he is formed with and has in  
 himself all the possibilities for acquiring all the  
 data exactly similar to the data in the Actualizer

## MANE

- of Everything Existing in the Whole of the Universe 1208-9  
man is a transforming machine 1203  
man is also therefore only a consequence of some preceding cause and in his turn must, as a result, be a cause of certain consequences—the *second Hasnamussian Babylonian teaching* 343  
within the coarse body of the being-man, there is a fine and invisible body, which is just the soul—*Babylonian teaching* 339; and 331  
all the genuine functions proper to man had already degenerated into other functions 355  
man-without-quotation-marks 1191 1227  
general organization of the average man 1200-1  
such is the ordinary average man, an unconscious slave of the whole entire service to all-universal purposes, which are alien to his own personal individuality 1219  
real man 1227  
the first liberation of man 1232-3  
the Institute-for-the-Harmonious-Development-of-Man 1187 1189 1201-3 1231  
*see* ANIMAL, SIMILAR
- Men:  
*Why Men Are Not Men* 87-93  
pious, exceptional, serious and quiet men 458-9  
*called throughout such names as:* jokes of nature, *e.g.*, 1087; three-brained freaks, *e.g.*, 97; your favorites, *e.g.*, 133  
men-beings 79 370 1092 1178  
beings-men 357  
*see* MOTTO, SOCIETY

MANE 351 1070

## MANIFEST

### MANIFEST

- consciously 295  
*concerning* the intelligentsia 1081  
the-power-to-manifest-by-his-own-initiative 1185  
acts manifested by him according to the dictates of his pure Reason alone 1236
- Manifestation:  
ordinary man is not free in his manifestations 1208  
active 481 802  
concerted 1199  
conscious 481  
cultured 687  
different-manifestations called Dooczako 831  
displeasing - manifestations - of - others - towards - yourselves 242  
displeasing to oneself 243  
good or bad 1125  
Hasnamussian 344  
incongruous 1080  
inner and outer 458 538  
intensive 1043  
intentional 39  
maleficent 390  
mechanical 802  
meritorious manifestations proper to three-brained beings 1225  
motor-reflex-reciprocally-affecting-manifestations-proceeding-in-it 1190  
non-responsible-manifestations-of-personality 560  
one-sourced 586  
outer 384 617  
perceptions and manifestations of the psyche 125 529  
spiritual perceptions and manifestations 633

## MANNERS

resulting-manifestations, *concerning* the Naloo-  
osnian-spectrum-of-impulses 405

self-manifestations 617

self-initiated-manifestations 1207

sincere 458

spiritualized 353

strange 91

three independent and quite opposite characteristic  
manifestations 139

the-result-of-the-manifestation-is-proportionate-  
to-the-force-of-striving-received-from-the-  
shock 169

new-forms-of-manifestations-of-their-Hasna-  
mussianing, or new fashions 688

the manifestations of this lower part of theirs must  
obligatorily be always opposite to what is re-  
quired for them by their higher being-part 802  
*and* 89 140 378 409 565 664 780 900 1131-2 1204  
1208 1234

Being-manifestations:

Hamolinadir had very definitely expressed being-  
manifestations, as for instance, self-conscious-  
ness, impartiality, sincerity, sensibility of percep-  
tion, alertness, and so forth 333

*and* 324 342 354 438 463-4 478 592 604 629 686 689  
858 1080

Manifestability: insignificant manifestability, *con-  
cerning* change of presence 31

Manifestness: 821

MANNERS 1043 1064

MANUAL 1053; *see* EDUCATION

## MARS

### MANUSCRIPT

ancient Chaldean 1003

ancient Judaic-Essenian 1016-8 1022

very ancient Sumerian 1094

*see* BOOK

MAP inventory of the heavenly spaces 290

### MARALPLEICIE

a country on the continent Ashhark 182

the Maralpleicie epoch 927

*and* 185 212-3 218-20 226 248 315-6 318 416 553

560 568 *inset* 822-3 868 926 962

*see* CENTER, GOB

MARE 1110

MARGELAN capital of the Ferghanian Khanate  
in the center of Asia 1093

MARIA-CHI *see* NARIA-CHI

MARK the gospel of Mark 99

### MARROW

spinal 778-80

saturated by every kind of Hasnamussness to the  
marrow of their bones 1084

### MARS

place of banishment for Beelzebub, his household,  
comrades and sympathizers 52ff.

description of the three-brained beings on Mars 61  
1149

permanent port of the ship Occasion 110

## MARTAADAMLIK

the Teskooano on Mars 151  
the planetary body of the priest Abdil was given to  
the presence of the planet 205-6

its atmosphere 269

Toof-Nef-Tef or king 1147ff.

a Plef-Perf-Noof is almost the same as a Zirlikner  
1147-8

time-calculation on Mars 1148 1152

and 52-3 62-3 80-2 90 94 108-10 114 118 120 128

174 176 179 183 207 265-71 283 285 307 314

318-20 381 448 525 528-9 583-4 641 833 940

1120-1 1123 1146-9 1155 1158

Martian:

day 1151

friend 1155

year 109 179 267

MARTAADAMLIK the being-function, or being-  
feeling, of religiousness 711

MARTFOTAI the sacred degree of self-individu-  
ality 293 386

MARTNA one of the three sexes on the planet  
Modiktheo 772

MASK the mask which it has already become fully  
proper to contemporary beings to wear in their  
relations with other beings like themselves,  
especially when they meet these others for the  
first time 875; and 887

MASS psychosis 117 1234

## MATHEMATICIAN

MASTER each one of us must set for his chief aim  
to become in the process of our collective life a  
master 1236; and 397 568inset 1235; see **RULER**

## MASTIC

Concerning:

space ship construction 75

the Hrhaharhtzaha 167

Keva a certain kind of mastic 646-7 652-3 655

Theophany 820

MATCHMAKER 272 516

## MATERIAL

Objective Science says that everything without  
exception in the Universe is material 138

logicnestarian-materials 777

and 154

see **RESULT**

## MATERIALIZED

data 25

ideas or thought 293; see **TELEOGHINOORA**

presence, concerning the Earth's atmosphere 263

results 25

materialization of the body Kesdjan 726

School of Materializing-Thought 332

full-bodied materialists 973

MATHEMATICS Silkooraano, branch of know-  
ledge studied in the society Akhaldan 299

MATHEMATICIAN Gaidoropoolo 861

## MATTERS

- MATTERS** exchange-of-matters 187; *see* TROGO-AUTOEGOCRAT
- MATTHEW** the gospel of Matthew 99
- MAY DAY** 1087
- MAYBE** one of five English words to be memorized 988
- MDNEL-IN**  
intentionally-actualized-Mdnel-In 754  
mechano-coinciding-Mdnel-In 754 787 789  
lower Mdnel-In of the fundamental common-cosmic exchange of substances 791  
higher-intentionally-actualizing-Mdnel-In 792  
*and* 678 797 808 831
- MDNEL-OUTIANLINK** the planet Mars is for the system Ors an Mdnel-Outianlink in the transformation of cosmic substances 266
- MEAGER-THIN** monks 809
- MEANING** 1212ff.
- MEANNESS** 688
- MEANS** *see* MALEFICENT means
- MEASURE**  
anticipatory measure, *concerning* Kundabuffer 84 90  
of Reason 201 769 1176; *see* DEGREE

## MECHANICAL

- measure-of-justice 510  
Divine 800
- MEAT**  
in a Chicago slaughterhouse 941  
*concerning* fasts 1013; *see* FASTING  
*concerning* abstension from meat 1017ff.  
*concerning* mechanicality, pieces of pressed meat—  
*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 1029  
a bit of live meat in a clean bed, *concerning* the Author's body 1186
- MECCA** 1102
- MECHANICAL**  
instinct 88  
obstruction 957  
puppets 1029  
results 153  
suffering 277  
toys 1204  
watches 439  
wiseacring 404  
Mechanicality:  
man's 1209-10  
psychic 1029  
Mechanics: one special law of mechanics—*second Babylonian teaching* 348f.  
Mechanism:  
for perpetual motion 74  
clockwork mechanism, *concerning* contemporary man 1209  
*and* 155  
Mechanized: they have mechanized themselves to see nothing real 85

## MECHANO

MECHANO-coinciding-Mdnel-In 754 787 789; *see*  
MDNEL-IN

MECHANOGENTSIA for intelligentsia 1081

## MEDICAL

knowledge 1007

means 552

remedies 907

### Medicine:

or Samonoltooriko 530

scientific research in 825

persons representative of 982; *and* 913

the vast learning of the Great Moses in the province  
of medicine 1007

Medicos: learned 7

MEDINA town in Arabia 1102

## MEDITATE

I began to meditate how to BE—*Ashiata Shiemash*  
355

these meditations of my purified Reason 355

my further active meditations—*Beelzebub* 1043

Makary Kronbernkzion began with sore grief to  
meditate seriously 1131

I meditated very often and long—*Toof-Nef-Tef*  
1151

while actively meditating 660

the wings of the Eagle in the emblem of the society  
Akhaldan constantly remind members that it is  
necessary to meditate continually 310

MEDIUM vibration - of - the - density - of - the - said -  
medium, *concerning* Okidanokh 171

## MEMORY

MEDIUMS 518 1185-6; *see* PYTHIAS, PYTHONESS,  
TIKLUNIA

## MEGALOCOSMOS

in consequence of the fact that for this new  
system of functioning of the forces which until  
then maintained the existence of the Most Most  
Holy Sun Absolute, there were required outside  
of the Sun Absolute corresponding sources in  
which such forces could arise and from which  
they could flow into the presence of the Most  
Most Holy Sun Absolute, our Almighty Endless-  
ness was just then compelled to create our now  
existing Megalocosmos with all the cosmoses of  
different scales and relatively independent  
cosmic formations present in it, and from then  
on the system which maintained the existence of  
the Sun Absolute began to be called Trogoauto-  
egocrat 753

every three-brained being represents in himself an  
exact similarity of the whole Megalocosmos 775;  
*see* SIMILAR

*and* 52 706 749-50 760 769 771 773-4 778 780 783-4  
786 789 799-802 808 815 817 819 823 848 857  
867 1072 1121 1148 1166 1171-2 1179-80

*see* UNIVERSE, WORLD

MELODY 488-91

## MEMORY

narrow horizon and short memory 631

the memory of all that I experienced is so intensely  
and repeatedly associated in all the three

## MENACE

spiritualized parts of my common presence 672  
lapse of 913  
memories of their first nurse 1088  
memory of the average man compared with that  
proper to the real man 1218; *see* ASSOCIATION  
*consider also* 586

MENACE 95 112 877-8

MENDELEJEFF a contemporary comical learned  
chemist 844

MENITKEL a learned being of new formation who  
wiseacred about the origin of the apes 271-3

MENSTRUATION 1109-13

## MENTAL

bodies 1192  
knowledge 902  
perversity 734

## MENTATE

to actively mentate about such essence questions  
77

beings who could mentate; that is, beings similar  
to them 1047

a man who has in general set himself the aim to  
mentate actively impartially 1186

### Mentation:

the active mentation in a being and the useful  
results of such active mentation are in reality  
actualized exclusively only with the equal-degree  
functionings of all his three localizations of the

## MENTATE

results spiritualized in his presence, called  
thinking-center, feeling-center, and moving-  
motor-center 1172; *and* 1162 1165  
active: 55 591 661 807 813 833 922 1056 1151 1156  
1165-6 1171

*concerning* the Reason-of-knowing and the Reason-  
of-understanding 1166-72

in every three-brained being, there can be crystal-  
lized data for three independent kinds of being-  
mentation, the totality of the engendered results  
of which expresses the gradation of his Reason  
769-70; *see* REASON

the process of the mentation of every creature,  
especially man, flows exclusively in accordance  
with the law of association 15; *and* 21 42 52 150  
228 481 591 633 1153 1162 1185; *see* ASSOCIATION  
man has in general two kinds of mentation:  
mentation by thought, in which words, always  
possessing a relative sense, are employed; and  
the other kind, which is proper to all animals as  
well as to man, mentation by form 15ff.; *consider  
also* 738-9 1212-3

I shall expound my thoughts intentionally in such  
a sequence and with such logical confrontation  
that the essence of certain real notions may  
automatically go into the subconscious and there  
bring about results which a man ought to have  
from his own conscious mentation 24-5; *and v*  
17-8 21 42 1184; *consider also* 1056 1165-6  
owing to his callow and therefore still impetuous  
mentation with unequally flowing associations,  
that is, based on a limited understanding 52  
in spite of your having been created three-brained  
with possibilities of a logical mentation, yet you

## MENTATE

do not use this sacred property of yours for the purpose for which it was foreordained, but manifest it as cunning 195

logical mentation 286 312 337 423 436 457 491 632-4  
654 661 736-7 1181; bob-tailed logical mentation  
861; distorted Aimmophnian mentation 775-7

being-Partkdolg-duty, thanks only to the results  
of which what is called sane comparative menta-  
tion as well as the possibility of conscious active  
manifestation can arise in beings from various  
associations 480-1

sane mentation 286 339 423 481 694 732 736 819-  
20 1165

since it is impossible for all three-brained beings to  
exist without the process of mentation and since  
your favorites wish to have the possibility of  
indulging in their evil god self-calming they  
then gradually and very efficiently accustom  
themselves that a sort of thinking should proceed  
in them purely automatically, entirely without  
the participation of any being-effort of their  
own; their thoughts flow in all directions without  
any intentional exertion of any part whatsoever  
of their presence 1059-60; *consider also* 43 450  
553 738-9 775-7 857 861 870 1049 1053 1062  
1184 1190 1192 1200 1234

there never occurs in their mentation the process  
called to ponder 1049; *see* PONDER

the future normal mentation of their children  
depends exclusively upon whether they do or do  
not contract this disease, onanism 1008

form of mentation of Mullah Nassr Eddin 290 922  
*and* 32 45 274 425 451 527 596 660 841 1042 1047-8  
1210 1213 1224

## MERIT

Being-mentation: 55 150 312 450-1 527 553 596  
634 661 695 736 738 769 819-20 857 1153

MENTEKITHZOIN the radiation of each separate  
Second-order-Sun 760 764

MERCHANT the all-universal principle of living:  
if you go on a spree then go the whole hog  
including the postage—*our Russian merchant*  
35-7; *and* 222

## MERCY

without mercy 1184; *and v*

merciful 800; *see* ENDLESSNESS

the although merciless, yet always and in every-  
thing just Heropass 132; *and* 35 137 750 759 785  
967 1174

mercilessly struggling with his own inevitable  
denying principle 1128; *and* 1131

MERCURY-AMALGAM 337

## MERIT

And Now Only Rest, As Merited—the *Hymn to our  
Endlessness* 1174

Beelzebub, with a transfigured appearance corre-  
sponding to His merits, and visible to all 1178  
initiates, thanks to their personal conscious labors  
and intentional sufferings, acquire in themselves  
objective merits which can be sensed by other  
beings irrespective of brain-system, and which  
also evokes in others trust and respect 350; *and*  
383 385

self-merits 371

## MESHED

meritorious manifestations proper to three-centered beings 1225  
nonmeritorious properties 1226  
*and* 747 1208

MESHED city in the locality called Bagdad 1102

MESMER an honest and humble Austro-Hungarian learned being who was very meticulously pecked to death 561-2

## MESSINGER

our Lord Sovereign had sent from time to time His Messengers to the planets of this system, to regulate, more or less, the being-existence of the three-brained beings arising on them, for the co-ordination of the process of their existence with the general World Harmony 53-4  
genuine Messengers from Above sent for the purpose of aiding the three-brained beings in destroying in their presences the crystallized consequences of the properties of the organ Kundabuffer 233; *and* 348 1126

Ashiata Shiemash 54 347-8

Buddha 233 239-41

Christ 99 706

Kirmininasha 246

Krishnatkharna 724

Lama 705

Mohammed 706

*see* MOSES

MESSIAH Lentrohamsanin 398

## MILK

METAL transformation of metal, mineraloids, metalloids 170-5

METASTESES *concerning* cancer 917

METEMPSYCHOSIS reincarnation 767

METEOROLOGIST 34

## MICROCOSMOS

the smallest relatively independent formation on the planets; the smallest similarity to the Whole 760; *see* SIMILAR

Similitudes-of-the-Whole 86

in a drop of water 125-7

reciprocal destruction of the microcosmoses in the Tetartocosmos 960

being-microcosmoses 127

*and* 762 768

MICROSCOPE 549

## MIDDLE

Middle Ages, epoch 1001 1035

middle-sex beings 1110

MIDOSIKRA Thursday 464

MIDWIFE 8 502 607

MIGRATED 109 255-7

MILK 34 217 927; to milk 581

## MILKY WAY

MILKY WAY 51 1215

## MILL

I have been in my life, as it is said, not only through the mill but through all the grindstones—the  
*Author* 18

mill for nonsense 344 417 450

MINARET 46

## MIND

there began to arise in me also the conviction with what is called my mind—the *Author* 14  
agitation-of-the-minds-of-the-whole-of-Babylon  
333ff.; and 271ff.

half passive 600

mind-conclusions 450

mind-fornication 1223

MINDARI seat 898

## MINERAL

minerals which compose the interior presence of planets 169

intraplanetary 229

water 927

MINERALOIDS 170ff.

MINIA-IMAGES models 463 466 476

MINUTE of time 123 127

## MISUNDERSTANDING

MIRAGE *In the Opinion of Beelzebub, Man's Understanding of Justice Is for Him in the Objective Sense an Accursed Mirage* 1119-44

MIROZINOO the degree of Reason called the sacred being-Mirozinoo 726

MISCONCEPTION 1088 1110

## MISFORTUNE

as a consequence of the first great misfortune, there befell a misfortune unforeseen from Above and most grievous for three-brained beings, the implanting of the organ Kundabuffer 86ff.

misfortunes caused by the consequences of the organ Kundabuffer 1233

Choot-God-Litanical period: this common-cosmic misfortune, this terrifying misfortune for the higher perfected parts resulting in the actualization of the holy planet Purgatory 797-8

I descended for the first time on account of a young being of our tribe who had had the misfortune to become deeply involved with a three-brained being there 109ff.

the sources of Good and the sources of Evil: the actualization of such a maleficent idea was and until now is the fundamental cause of all the terrifying misfortunes for the sacred higher being-parts arising on Earth 1126

see TRANSAPALNIAN perturbation

## MISUNDERSTANDING

if the Most High Commission had not gone there again perhaps all the subsequent misunderstandings might not have occurred 87

## MODE

lamentable misunderstanding, *concerning* the teachings of Saint Buddha 241 244-6  
misunderstandings caused by learned beings of new format who became power-possessing 610  
*concerning* the theory of sound 859  
*concerning* the theory of Atarnakh 1099  
all misunderstandings without exception arising in the process of our collective life 1233

MODE of transmission of true knowledge through the Law of Sevenfoldness 461

MODEL minia-images 463

MODESTY lost by Adam and Eve 776

## MODIKTHEO

planet belonging to the system of the Protocosmos, on which the sacred law Heptaparaparshinokh carries out its completing process for the continuation of the species through three independent individuals; all our now existing angels, archangels and most of the Sacred Individuals nearest to our Common Father Endlessness arise just upon this marvelous planet, *from* 771-2f.

in the exterior appearance, the most ideal and perfect of all coatings 771-2

MOHAMMED a Saint, Teacher, Sacred Individual and Genuine Messenger of our Endlessness, the full-of-hope Saint Mohammed 704; *and* 701 704-6 709-10 733 1091 1101

Mohammedan:

## MONDAY

religion 704 710 989 998 1001 1009-10 1103  
schools: Sunnite 704; Shiite 704 998ff.  
teaching 705  
fanatic, Ogly 1103  
feasts 1102  
Mullah 46

MOLE CRICKETS parasites who destroy everything good 630

## MOMENTUM

on acquiring momentum, the initial impulse becomes a force which is the fundamental mover of everything existing in the Universe 945  
Salnichizinoocarnian-momentum-vibrations or rays 157 169  
the-momentum-of-what-was-experienced 489  
the-momentum-of-the-action 1067  
vibrations 650 892  
*and* 83 561 1138

MOMONODOOAR in Gornahoor Harharkh's apparatus 154 166-7

## MONARCHIC

Russia 944  
state organization 1087 1089

MONASTERY 243 258ff. 367 711 807 971

MONDAY Adashsikra, day-of-religious-and-civil-ceremonies 464-5

## MONEY

### MONEY

if anybody pays money for something, he is bound to use it to the end: *principle illustrated by the story of the Transcaucasian Kurd* 21

*concerning King Appolis* 111ff.

*concerning King Konuzion* 216

much-moneyed beings 671

to pay in money, *concerning* the destruction of rats and mice 1116

*see* PAY

MONGOLS 1093

MONGOLPLANZURA country in Asia 1063

### MONK

Brother Foolon 43

fanatic monks of the Orthodoxhydooraki sect 258-61

Poundolero and Sensimiriniko soon found beings responding to this aim amongst the monks of places called monasteries 367

Ignatius 521

contemporary abstaining monks 807-10  
*and* 259

Monkism: squashing the beginning of Remorse-of-Conscience 382

MONKEY business 9 152

MONOENTHITS Polormedekhtic beings 770

MONSTER beings-monsters 197

## MOON

### MONTH

Ornakra or Ornakre, signifies month 91 524  
in time calculation on Earth 122-3

MONTMARTRE 34 670f.

MONT-SAINT-MICHEL a temple 522

### MOON

formerly called Loonderperzo 84

description of the beings on the moon, a peculiar little planet with a mad climate 62-3

the planet Earth and the comet Kondoor collided so violently that from this shock two large fragments called Loonderperzo and Anulios were broken off from the planet Earth and flew into space 82; *see* FRAGMENT

the moon's Krentonalnian revolution defines one month 122

formation of the moon's atmosphere 181

a surplus of the vibrations which arise during the sacred process of Rascooarno, has begun to seriously hinder the correct exchange of matters between the moon and its atmosphere 182-3

the disharmony of the moon's atmosphere evoked great winds in the atmosphere of the Earth 316  
we are no longer Polormedekhtic, but are Keschapmartnian beings because the last fundamental Stopinder of the sacred Heptaparaparshinokh is not in the center of our planet but in the Moon and Anulios 771

beings of Atlantis called the second being-food Amarloos, help-for-the-moon 783

as the atmosphere of this planetary upstart of the

## MOORDOORTEN

solar system and chief bearer of evil to this ill-fated planet began to be formed and become harmonized, great winds and snowstorms occurred on the Earth and the mammoths of the polar regions perished 838

wicked moon 1023

vibrations required for the maintenance of the Moon and Anulios 1105 1107

MOORDOORTEN onanism 277 737 1004 1024; *see* MOSES

Moordoortenist: psychopaths 1008; *and* 1006

## MORAL

anguish 994

benefit 1024

habits 643-56

injury 483

inner motives 732

shame 1028

usages 643-4

discussions on religious-moral subjects 693

## MORALITY

that fundamental-being-impulse which is the main lever of objective morality and which is called organic shame 414; *see* SHAME

impulse of instinctive shame, the being impulse that maintains morals and objective morality 417-8

the two being-impulses on which objective being-morality is chiefly based: patriarchy and being-organic-shame 687

if by his Reason a being is higher than you, you

## MORTALITY

must always bow down before him and try to imitate him in everything; but if he is lower than you, you must be just towards him, because you once occupied the same place according to the sacred Measure of the gradation of Reason of our Creator and All-Maintainer—*Arhoonilo*, assistant chief investigator of the whole Universe in respect of the details of Objective Morality 200-1

morality and patriarchy 689 980 986  
*and* 1141 1208

Religious:

to outrage anybody's religious feelings is contrary to all morality 224

*and* 3 42

Terrestrial:

inwardly and outwardly terrestrial morality has acquired the unique property of a chameleon 343  
King Konuzion's invention of morality 342f.;  
*consider also* 215ff.

customs for instilling morality among the masses 1028

Being-morality: objective-being-morality 687; *and* 718; *see* TEACH

MORKROKH ancient name for an epidemic now called cholera 960

MORPHINE morphinism 382; *and* 845

MORSE transmission apparatus 170

MORTALITY 1103 1105; *see* duration of EXISTENCE

## MORTIFICATION

**MORTIFICATION** self-mortification 1185

### MOSCOW

second chief place of Russia 545  
our own mother Moscow 1013  
and 36 516 544

### MOSES

Saint Moses, one of the genuine Sacred Individuals intentionally actualized from Above 699  
normality-loving Saint Moses 700  
teaching of 699 702-3 733  
commandment of Saint Moses not to take the holy names in vain 23  
all the five religions—Buddhistic, Hebrew, Christian, Mohammedan, Lamaist—founded on the teachings of five different genuine Sacred Individuals sent to the three-brained beings from Above for helping them to free themselves from the consequences of the properties of the organ Kundabuffer, *from* 699ff.  
the custom sooniat was first created and introduced into the Judaic religious doctrine by the Great Moses 1003ff.  
measures Great Moses took for eradicating the evil, Moordoorten, and the beneficial results of the customs he created 1006ff.  
the disease he devoted half his existence to eradicating, contemporaries have resurrected and spread 1024

**MOSULOPOLIS** city in Asia, home of the society The-Earth-Is-Equally-Free-for-All and birth-place of the philosopher Atarnakh 1064 1091-2 1094

## MOTTO

**MOTH** moths destroying the good prepared and left for us by our ancestors and by time 15;  
*consider also* 403

### MOTHER

mother-in-law, one of the four sources of action 343  
of Lentrohamsanin, the source-of-the-passive-principle-of-his-origin 393  
of Hadji-Asvatz-Troov 896-900  
my science, my divinity, my second mother—  
*Hadji-Asvatz-Troov* 900  
mother-of-pearl 963  
mother Moscow 1013  
Just Mother Nature 1231; *see* Common Mother  
NATURE  
and 36 432 981  
*see* PRODUCER, WOMAN

**MOTION** *Perpetual Motion* 73-5

### MOTOR

two chief motors of their existence 945  
moving-motor-center 1172  
the third personality of man is the prime functioning of his organism as well as what are called the motor - reflex - reciprocally - affecting - manifestations-proceeding-in-it 1190

### MOTTO

God is where man's blood is not shed 1063  
love one another and God will love you 1063  
if you learn how to create a flea only then dare you kill a man 1063  
all men are divine, but if only one is violently

## MOUNTAIN

killed by another, then all will be as nothing  
1063

these societies, similar to the League of Nations,  
always died in the same strange way, namely,  
without any death agony 1062  
*and* 473

## MOUNTAIN

range in Tibet 262-4  
the mountain Veziniama 354 359  
Mt. Ararat 1026  
*see* ELEVATION

## MOUSE

mouse-unflinching-heroes 1078  
concerning the terror of death 1223-4  
the game called mousetrap 419  
mice 503 1116 1169

## MOVEMENT

harmonious general-system movement 83; *see*  
HARMONIOUS  
general-system-movement 270  
Krentonalnian movement of planets 288  
the tempo of movement of the prime arising 293;  
*concerning* the movement of the river of life  
1228-9  
ideas indicated in the movements of the partici-  
pants by an alphabet 465  
every posture and movement consists of seven  
mutually-balanced-tensions 476  
currents-of-associative-movements 479-80  
a corresponding movement is thus actualized 481  
the learned members indicated what they wished

## MUSIC

in the movements and in the actions of the  
participants in the mysteries 482  
reflex movements not proper to them 490  
of cosmic concentrations 672  
for the purpose of blending again with the Infinite  
945

### Moving:

from one sphere to another 163  
moving-center 163 491; *see* BRAIN  
Bobbin-kandelnost of the moving-center 441 443  
moving-motor-center 1172  
*and* 762

MOYUSSOOL or Moyasul hemorrhoids 960 1111

MULE 252 863

MULLAH 46 981 983; *see* EDDIN

MUMMIES surviving planetary bodies from Egypt  
588

MUNGULL in each hut it is customary for the  
Toosooly Kurds to have a sacred Mungull, that  
is, a hearth 1027; *see* ABDEST

MURDER of the monk Ignatius 521

MUSEUM 520

MURIATIC acid 923

MUSIC Sunday, the day-of-music-and-song 465  
488ff.

## MUSTACHE

### Musical:

- accompaniments 1064
- compositions 954
- instruments 854ff. 880ff.
- melodies 491
- productions 488

Musicians: learned musicians and singers 490

MUSTACHE *see* BEARD

### MUTUAL

- frankness and confidence 42
- maleficent mutual inflation 399
- instruction 1214
- reactions 529
- relationship 46 376 571 592 605 630 876 879

MYRTLE each of them bore a branch of myrtle in one hand 1173

### MYSTERY

- the mysteries 460 479
- Saturday, the day-of-the-mysteries 465 478ff.
- Mysterists: Babylonian learned mysterists 479 482 485 494-5

## N

### NAÏVE

- arguments 630
- countryman of Beelzebub 113 120
- subjective understanding 566
- and* 5 1142

### Naïveté:

- childish 95
- alchemists, whom the contemporary-comic-scientists consider to be only exploiters of human naïveté 831
- and* 566-7 630 958 1224

NALOO-OSNIAN the Naloo-osnian-spectrum-of-impulses consists of seven heterogeneous aspects characteristic of Hasnamuss-individuals; *for example*, every kind of depravity, conscious as well as unconscious 405-6

NAME 89 95 152 289-9 343 379 386 438 464 474 752 760-1 828 830-1 845 850 979 1142-3

NAMMUS 714

NAMMUSLIK feeling of patriarchy 711

NAPHTHA mamzolin 836

NARIA-CHI river, flowing into the Sea of Beneficence 207; *and* 226

NAR-KHRA-NOORA *concerning* the white ray 829

NASOOLAN EL AOOL Arabian learned being who introduced polygamy 1009

NASSR EDDIN *see* EDDIN

NATURE

Common Mother:

walking at sunset over the hills and dales, and willy-nilly perceiving the exterior visibility of those enchanting parts of the bosom of Great Nature, the Common Mother, and involuntarily inhaling a pure air uncontaminated by the usual exhalations of industrial towns, our Kurd quite naturally suddenly felt a wish to gratify himself with some ordinary food also; so sitting down by the side of the road, he took from his provision bag some bread and the fruit, one of the gifts of Great Nature, he had bought which had looked so good to him, and leisurely began to eat 20;  
*see* FOOD

let us imbibe this gift of Nature in the devout hope that it may redound to her glory—*Hadji-Asvatz-Troov* 889

in everything under the care of Mother Nature the possibility is foreseen for beings to acquire the kernel of their essence, their own I, even after the beginning of their responsible age also 1231

Duty and service to Nature:

honorably fulfilling my duty to Great Nature 39  
better-pull-ten-hairs-a-day-out-of-your-mother's-head - than - not - help - Nature — *Mullah Nassr Eddin* 432

if they got for themselves from this wheat nothing that enables them to serve Great Nature better or more consciously, nevertheless, by producing in themselves the said worms, they do unconsciously very very greatly assist their planet in honorable service to the Trogoautoegocrat—for are not these worms also beings through whom cosmic substances are also transformed 952

when I had begun to study their strange psyche only then did I finally understand to which end both Great Nature herself and the Most High and Most Saintly Individuals always patiently adapt themselves to everything, and the following personal opinion was formed in me: that if they would at least properly ponder over this and serve Nature honestly in this respect, then perhaps their being-self-perfecting might proceed automatically even without the participation of their consciousness and in any case the poor Nature of their ill-fated planet would not have to puff and blow in order to adapt Herself to remain within the common cosmic harmony 1106-7 but unfortunately for everything existing in the Megalocosmos, there is no honesty in respect of the fulfillment of their duties to Nature, not even to that Nature to which, strictly speaking, they owe their very existence 1107

*consider also*, Nature-helping direct heirs of ancient Greece, *concerning* the inventions of contemporary Germany 426-7

Adaptations of Nature:

Kerkoolnonarnian-actualization: that process of Great Nature which means The-obtaining-of-

the-required-totality-of-vibrations-by-adaptation 144  
 as the quality of their radiations went steadily from bad to worse, Great Nature was compelled gradually to transform their common presences by means of various compromises and changes, in order to regulate the quality of the vibrations which they radiated and which were required chiefly for the presevation of the well-being of the former parts of that planet, and to increase the numbers of beings 106  
 the gradual diminution of the average length of their existence to almost nothing 129  
 Great Nature Herself was compelled to take stock of their presences and to form them into new presences 130  
 when they ceased to emanate the vibrations required; when they had begun to destroy beings of other forms; and when they had ceased actualizing being-Partkdolg-duty; then Nature Herself was compelled to actualize their presences according to the second principle of being-existence, Itoklanos, *from* 131 *and* 437; *and* 438 570 1050  
 Great Nature was compelled to regenerate this brain 146  
 Great Nature was compelled to degenerate the functioning of their organ of sight 305  
 according to the foreseeing adaptation of Great Nature, for the demands of the common-cosmic Trogoautoegocratic process, there had to issue from this region more of those vibrations arising from the destruction of being-existence 327-8; *and* 416

how Nature—when something unforeseen hinders its correct functioning for the purposes of Trogoautoegocrat—adapts itself for the harmony of this most great cosmic law 1091  
 the cosmic law of self-adaptation-of-Nature 564; *consider also* 388 444  
 two independent consciousnesses and Nature's adaptation to two Inkliazanikshanas of different tempos 564-5  
 the functioning of the planetary body is adapted by Nature in general in such a way that the process of their nourishment with the second being-food proceeds in them 647; *and* 650  
 to hinder Nature from producing the necessary formation 686  
 women's hair adapted by Great Nature for certain exchanges of cosmic substances 690  
 concerning the absence in the psyche of a cognized need of absorbing these higher sacred cosmic substances, and together with the cessation of the intentional absorption of substances necessary for the arising and existing of higher being-parts, there disappeared from their common presences not only the striving itself for perfection, but also the possibility of intentional contemplativeness, the principal factor for the assimilation of those sacred cosmic substances; Nature gradually had to adapt herself to arrange that for each of them such unexpectednesses should occur 783f.  
 Great Nature most wisely adapted the inner organization of beings, *concerning* being-foods 788  
 it follows that life in general is given to people not

## NATURE

for themselves, but that this life is necessary for the said Higher Cosmic Purposes, in consequence of which Great Nature watches over this life so that it may flow in a more or less tolerable form and takes care that it should not prematurely cease; in the same way that we feed, watch over our sheep and pigs, Nature takes all measures to ensure that we shall live without seeing the terror and then, when we are required, She slaughters us; under the established conditions of the ordinary life of people, this has now become an immutable law of Nature 1226

Great Nature has already long since ceased to have need for such a phenomenon as mass psychosis for Her equilibrium; rather the contrary, such a periodically arising inherency in people compels Her always to new adaptations, as for instance increasing the birth rate, changing the tempo of the general psyche 1234-5; *consider also* 981 1098

the action of the appendix, as appointed by Great Nature 956-7

demanding by Nature for the automatic continuation of their species 782

the time destined by Great Nature 1058

certain periods established by Great Nature for the removal of the sacred substance Exioëhary 276; *and* 277

Foresight of Nature *concerning*:

the distribution of forces and strength 196

being-Partkdolg-duty 437-8

Iransamkeep 445

Bobbin-kandelnosts 446

## NATURE

Hlodistomaticules 489

the transformation of cosmic substances needed for serving the aims of the Trogoautoegocrat 570-1

the fulfillment of being-duty in continuation of their species 794

the surplus of cosmic substances foreseeingly given by the Creator and Nature for the purpose of personal self-perfecting 196

Given by Nature:

time to work for the salvation-of-their-soul 364

data for evoking the objective impulse of Divine-Love 370

those inner possibilities of becoming particles of the whole of the Reasonable Whole 384

sacred data for forming in them their real being-consciousness 566

factors for the protection of these organs 1009

data for impulses of essence-initiative 1081

the possibility of acquiring for himself imperishable Being 1227

good sense 1236

Required by Nature:

vibrations 131 388 1103 1105; *consider also* 106

deaths 1098; *consider also* 1105

*Concerning* the river of life: as long as we remain passive, not only shall we have inevitably to serve solely as a means for Nature's involutory and evolutionary construction, but also for the rest of our lives we shall have to submit slavishly to every caprice of all sorts of blind events; but even for you, it is not yet too late; the foresight

## NATURED

of Just Mother Nature consists in this, that the possibility is given to us, in certain inner and outer conditions, to cross over from one stream into the other 1231-2

## NATURED

one-natured beings like myself—*Beelzebub* 478  
two-natured-formations 764  
two-natured arising 765-6  
a state called *Techgekdnel*, or, searching-for-some-other-similar-two-natured-arising-corresponding-to-itself 766  
diverse-natured three-in-one-formations 765

## NECESSARY

all beings of all brain systems, without exception, large and small, arising and existing on the Earth or within the Earth, in the air or beneath the waters, are all equally necessary for our Common Creator for the common harmony of the existence of Everything Existing 196  
first being-obligolnian-striving 386  
necessary need, concerning fashions 689  
most-necessary-functioning-of-Reason 820  
and 99 1163

## NECESSITY

laziness remains in their nature as a progressive and indispensable necessity 985  
whenever they do become interested in something, then this interest of their stifles all other being-necessities in them 875  
the being-necessity of feeding themselves 962

## NEED

## NEED

to actualize their own initiative in everything 500  
to actualize being-Partkdolg-duty 506  
to perceive every kind of new shock vital for three-brained beings 506  
need-for-real-perceptions proper to three-brained-beings 507  
of conscious absorption of cosmic substances 782  
of absorbing higher sacred cosmic substances 783  
to make clear to my Reason why I personally have all the comforts which I now use and what obligations I am under for them—*Hasein* 77  
to-attain-to-a-complete-absence-of-the-need-for-being-effort-and-for-every-essence-anxiety-of-whatever-kind-it-may-be 688  
all his needs already inherent in him which are unbecoming to three-brained beings and which become the dominant factors for the whole of his presence 1057  
to wear trinkets for adornment 280  
to free ourselves from the need of having to sweat—*Lentrohamsanin* 397  
to evoke the expression in others of the being-impulse astonishment 501  
for freedom 624 627; see SOLIOONENSIS  
fashions are like customs, a necessary need 689  
Organic Need:  
to destroy 313  
for alcohol 602  
to do nothing except enjoy oneself 985  
of reading 1053  
Organic-psychic-need:  
to wiseacre 242

## NEED

an irresistible-thirst-to-be-considered-as-learned-by-beings-around-them-similar-to-themselves 842

to teach others sense, or put them on the right road 1073 1075

Need to Destroy:

birds' nests 14

weaker beings for first being-food 253-4

the urgent need to destroy everything outside of themselves 313

the periodic-need-to-destroy-the-existence-of-others-like-oneself 318 428 526 878 1055

their need to despoil the sanctuaries of their ancestors 589-90

Being-need:

the being-need of sensing and understanding everything proceeding within them as well as without 687

this prosaic yet indispensable being-need, *concerning* water closets 958

the inevitable being-need of feeding on the first-food 969

*See:* CRAZE, INCLINATION, PASSION, URGE

Needed: as soon as anything is needed, it seems it is filthy and eaten by mice—*Mullah Nassr Eddin*, *concerning* the Reason-of-knowing 1169

Needful:

instead of that function called the needful-striving-for-self-perfection which should be in every three-brained being, a needful but very strange striving that all other beings of their planet should call and consider their country the Centre-of-Culture for the whole planet 186

a really-functioning-needful-striving, towards

## NEOMOTHISTS

Abdil as towards a kinsman of my own nature 190

## NEEDLE

parts of Gornahoor Harharkh's apparatus 158 168  
in Hell, all the furniture, carpets and beds are made of fine needles with their points sticking out 218

## NEGATIVE

force 278; *see* FORCE  
or passive principle 691  
factors for negative properties 445  
manifestations 446  
colored rays 835

NEGLIGENCE engendered in their essence and already quite fused with their nature, *concerning* personal cleanliness 974

## NEIGHBOR

prayer uttered for the welfare of one's neighbor *vi*

the highest aim and sense of human life is the striving to attain the welfare of one's neighbor, and this is possible exclusively only by the conscious renunciation of one's own—*commandment inculcated in the Author in his childhood* 1186

NEOMOTHISTS first section of Babylonian learned beings discussing the invention of Lentrohamsanin 403; *see* MOTH

## NEPTUNE

NEPTUNE planet 1152

NERHITROGOOL the process of being-Nerhitro-  
gool which is called irrepressible inner laughter  
135

## NERVE

nerve nodes 147 791

nerves 623; *see* SOLIOONENSIUS

he is as irritable as a man who has just undergone  
full treatment by a famous European nerve  
specialist—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 972

wandering nerves of the stomach 971 1057

Nervous:

or Instruarian 1077

nodes 780

Nervousness: or Instruarness, caused by constant  
indignation and unproductive moral sufferings  
1077

NETHER regions 1230

## NEUTRALIZING

force 587 751 966-7

principle 780

source 802

*see* FORCE

NEW YORK city of the melting pot of the races  
of the Earth 919; *and* 918ff. 1042

NICOTINISM 382

NIEVIA country in Asia 392 394 398

NIGHT Kldatzacht 122; *and* 253

## NONENTITIES

NIGHTINGALE 1011 1068

NILE the river Nipilhooatchi 285 301

NILIA now Egypt 284

NINEFOLDNESS the law of ninefoldness 831 841  
865 872; *see* HEPTAPARAPARSHINOKH

NINEVEH 337

NIPILHOOATCHI the river Nile 301

## NIRIOONOSSIAN

Nirioonossian-crystallized-vibrations 489

noncrystallized Nirioonossian-vibrations 489

Nirioonossian-World-Sound 829 849 867

NITRIC acid 923

## NODES

nerve 147 791

brain 779

nervous 780

the complex of the nodes of the sympathetic  
nervous system or the solar plexus 780

NOKHAN historical king 1079

NOLNIOLNIAN gland 1005

NONDECOMPOSITION the property of Toorin-  
oorino 407

NONENTITIES representatives of art 512-4; *see*  
ART

## NOOXHOMISTS

NOOXHOMISTS group in Babylon who studied smells 473

NOORFOOFTAFAF expression signifying will-lessness 1151

NOOSE of horsehair to snare pigeons, *concerning* change of presence 31

## NORMAL

three-brained beings 128 169 437 853

duration of existence 129 133 388

existence 304 319 630

being-existence 536 948 971

Reason 303

mutual relationship and ordinary existence, according to the understanding 605

being-functions 152

mentation 738

being-mentation 450

presence 135

being-sensations concerning any cosmic phenomena 133

exchange-of-substances 234

sources for the arising of normal presences of succeeding beings similar to themselves 238

NORMALITY normality-loving Saint Moses 700

NOSE 27 77 104 194 870

## NORTH

North America 918

North Pole 135 529

north and south polar regions 838

## NOTION

NOTE half, quarter, whole notes 849-69*passim* 883 893; *see* SOUND, TONE

NOTEBOOK the two spirits perched on the shoulders of a man—the spirit-of-good, an angel on his right, and the spirit-of-evil, a devil on his left—record in their notebooks all the manifestations of the man—*Babylonian dualist teaching* 339ff.

## NOTHING

the duration of their existence has now already become in the objective sense, almost nothing 129

good-for-nothing birds, that is, crows 599

*concerning* good customs, those trifles would-in-any-case-be-better-than-nothing 643

all men are divine, but if only one is violently killed by another, then all will be as nothing—*motto of the society in Persia* 1063

the conviction that conscious labors and intentional sufferings might transform him from a nothing into a something 1131

conscious of nothing 1171

## NOTION

wealth, in the form of quieting notions evoking only naïve dreams 5

crazy notion about perpetual motion 73

maleficent notion called art 452

foggy notions concerning theaters 494

bobtailed notions 713 777

notions of duty, honor and so on 1208

of Good and Evil 1138-41*passim*

## NOUGHTOUNICHTONO

being-notion 559 619  
and 26 152 513 1142  
see IDEA

**NOUGHTOUNICHTONO** the sudden and instantaneous evolution of all cosmic formed crystallizations 731

### NOURISHMENT

with the second being-food called breathing of air 647  
quality-of-nourishment 863  
being-nourishment 948

**NOVICES** of the brotherhood Heechtвори 369-70;  
see INITIATE

### NULLITY

terrestrial nullities 203  
the-covering-of-their-nullity 501  
to conceal the nullity of one's own inner significance 1028  
nullities with an atmosphere of unendurable vibrations—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 1053  
Makary Kronbernkzion clearly saw the real value of his own significance and sincerely realized his nullity 1131

**NURSE** 1088

## O

**OATH** it was forbidden under oath from Above to the beings of our tribe to communicate true information to them 901f.

### OBJECTIVE

attainments 369; *concerning* the five strivings 386  
objective-being-Being 619  
objective-conscience 235 359 372-4 379 530; being-objective-conscience 369  
data, *concerning* initiates 350  
impulse of Divine-Love 124 370  
objective-essence-satisfaction 159  
knowledge: the Akhaldans did a great deal in respect of approaching objective knowledge 300;  
and 1120 1169-70; see KNOWLEDGE  
merits 350 383 385  
morality 200 414 417-8; being-morality 687; see MORALITY  
Objective Reason 245 366 563 815; see REASON  
objective-responsibilities 407  
terror 344 766 1071  
see SCIENCE  
time-calculations 51 87 89 128; time-reckoning 133  
truths 37 298 371 818 1047 1189 1238; see TRUTH  
Objectively:  
true information of Ashiata Shiemash 367  
evil consequences of these theaters 507  
and 856

## OBLEKIOONERISH

### Objectivity:

all cosmic phenomena, wherever they proceed,  
have a sense of objectivity 123  
only Time alone has no sense of objectivity 124  
though for separate individuals existing in any  
independent cosmic unit, their definition of the  
flow of Time is not objective in the general  
sense, yet nevertheless, for them themselves it  
acquires a sense of objectivity since the flow of  
Time is perceived by them according to the  
completeness of their own presence 126  
general universal 127

OBLEKIOONERISH horoscope 287-8

### OBLIGATION

becoming to a responsible three-brained being 77-8  
essential 541  
responsible 1058  
divine obligations taken by Gornahoor Rak-  
hoorkh's Kesdjanian father 1154  
being-obligations 363 541 971  
*see* DUTY

Obligatory: Sooanso-Toorabizo, which means obli-  
gatory-gap-aspects-of-the-unbroken-flowing-of-  
the-whole 882

OBLIGOLNIAN in the blissful Ashiatian epoch, all  
the beings of the planet then began to work in  
order to have in their consciousness this Divine  
function of genuine conscience and for this  
purpose, as everywhere in the Universe, they

## OBSERVATION

transubstantiated in themselves the five being-  
obligolnian-strivings 385-6

### OBSERVATION

correctly conducted self-observation 1209-11  
these exhaustive conscious observations and  
impartial constations finally convinced Bel-  
cultassi that something proceeded in his own  
common presence not as it should have pro-  
ceeded according to sane being-logic 296; *and*  
295 297  
after long conscious observations and intensive  
active mentations, they categorically under-  
stood that this was possible exclusively only on  
condition of a ceaseless fulfillment of being-  
Partkdolg-duty 807  
certain persons, thanks to their conscious or  
accidental observations, discovered the un-  
desirable and harmful consequences of this kind  
of practice; they communicated this to other  
beings, who, having also made observations with  
as much impartiality as possible, also became  
convinced 969  
Ashiata Shiemash, after His year of special  
impartial observation and studies of their  
psyche, again ascended to that same mountain  
Veziniama, and during several terrestrial months  
contemplatively pondered in which way He  
could actualize His decision 364; *and* 354 359  
the members of the fourth group were called  
Akhaldanpsychosovors, and by this name they  
then defined those members of the society  
Akhaldan who made their observations of the  
perceptions, experiencings and manifestations

## OBSERVATION

of beings like themselves and verified their observations by statistics 299

from the very moment when each of them acquires the capacity of distinguishing between wet and dry, he ceases forever to see and observe his own abnormalities and defects, but sees and observes those same abnormalities and defects in others 1076

such pictures are met with at every step there, that only from observing and studying them every normal being, if he will indeed take in and study his perceptions, might become fully instructed in all branches of general objective science 1079  
the kind of sphere which the beings of the planet Earth came to be very skillful in concealing from the observation even of Individuals with pure Reason 259

common observations by members of the society Akhaldan not only of Nature on the planet Earth, but also of every kind of heavenly-phenomena 211; *and* 868

observations and studies of cosmic concentrations by Astrologers in Egypt 286ff. 306-7 585

observations of cosmic concentrations made by Pooloodjistiis and Beelzebub's sons 1122

Gornahoor Harharkh's observations over many years 172

Beelzebub's observations:

from Mars 53 91 94 174 268 318-20 525 1123;  
*consider also* 283; *see* OBSERVATORY, TESKOOANO, WITNESS

I must without fail tell you about that strange phenomenon which I constated there during my observations and studies of the almost entirely

## OBSERVATORY

degenerated presences of those favorites of yours 363

since I became interested in the strange psyche of these favorites of yours and occupied myself with every aspect of the observation of them, I myself have been a witness no less than forty times of the process of the destruction-of-everything-within-sight 631

this particularity of their mentation was, during the whole of my observation of them, the gravity center cause of almost all the more or less major events unfavorable for them, *from* 1048  
*and* 141 282 332 362 381 655 943-4 1045 1069 1124 1153 1170

*See:* CONSTATATION, ELUCIDATE, INVESTIGATION, PERCEPTION

## OBSERVATORY

one of Beelzebub's chief occupations was the arranging of an observatory on the planet Mars for the observation both of remote points of the Universe and of the conditions of existence of beings on neighboring planets 53; *and* 62 90-1 270 307 1122

thanks only to Gornahoor Harharkh's learning, I had later in my observatory on the planet Mars that Teskooano, owing to which my observatory was considered one of the best constructions of its kind in the whole Universe 151; *and* 268-9  
when I left that system, I presented my famous observatory to that young being of our tribe on whose account I made my first descent in person upon the surface of that planet of yours, *from* 282-3

## OBSERVER

the observatory I saw in Egypt had five pipelike hollows which all met at a small underground common hollow which was something like a cave; this principle had also been utilized in my observatory on Mars, with only this difference, that my seven long pipes were fixed not within the planet but on it, *from 307; and 285-6 292 304 308*

*see TESKOOANO*

**OBSERVER** His Self-Keepness the Archseraph Ksheltarna, the Great Observer of the movements of all the concentrations of the Megalocosmos 1121

## OCCASION

the ship Occasion was the ship on which all the beings of our tribe were transported to that solar system and as I have already told you, it was left there for the use of the beings of our tribe for the purpose of interplanetary communication 110

we had, it is true, the possibility of making our ship Occasion invisible to their organs of perception of visibility, but we could not annihilate its presence, and without this it could not remain stationary on the water from the constant danger that their ships might bump into it 528

*and 90 118 183-4 205-7 228 251 265 284 320-1 833 1147 1152*

*see SHIP*

## OCCULT

occult-charlatans, the name given to alchemists by contemporary comic-scientists 831

## OCTAVE

occultists and other specialists in catching fish in muddy waters 1191; *and 926; see SPIRITUALISM*

**OCEAN** all the water of one stream of the river of life ultimately flows into the vast ocean 1228; *and 1230; see SEA*

## OCTAVE

each such an octave of strings on the Lav-Merz-Nokh gave that totality of vibrations which according to the calculations of the great twin-brothers correspond to the totality of the vibrations of all those cosmic substances which, issuing from seven separate independent sources, compose one of the seven-centers-of-gravity of the fundamental common-cosmic Ansapalnian-octave 849

each octave as well as each whole note of the octave had names of their own 850

those seven cosmic substances which in their general totality actualize specially for the given solar system what is called the inner Ansapalnian-octave of cosmic substances, which independent octave, in its turn, is a one-seventh independent part of the fundamental common-cosmic Ansapalnian-octave 830

all subsequent misunderstandings began with this, that in the information which had reached them from the ancient Chinese it was shown that the whole octave of vibrations has seven restorials; while in the Greek information it was said that the whole octave of vibrations has five restorials 860-1; *and 862-5*

## ODOR

one fundamental common-cosmic octave of substances 866f.; *consider also* ANSANBALUIAZAR  
*see* HEPTAPARAPARSHINOKH, SEVEN

## ODOR

a particular Rastropoonilo or odor 650  
*concerning* the two customs, the chewing of keva,  
and washing in hammams 647 650-1; *see* SMELL,  
STINK

ODURISTELNIAN vegetations 86; *see* POLOR-  
MEDEKHTIC

## OFFENCE

there is no offence which with time will not blow  
over 44—*ancient Russian proverb* 44  
offensiveness 512  
being-impulse of offence 1170

OFFERING *see* SACRIFICIAL-OFFERING

OFT-REPEATED *see* REPETITION

OGLY, ASSADULLA IBRAHIM Persian dervish  
1103-4; *see* SACRIFICIAL-OFFERING

OKANIAKI cells-of-the-head-brain 777-8; *see*  
HEAD

OKHTAPANATSAKHNIAN or Okhtapanstsankh-  
nian seven classes of active elements 785-6

OKHTATRALNIAN Okhtatralnian-arisings 824-5

## OKIDANOKH

OKHTERORDIAPAN the seventh highest octave  
of strings on the Lav-Merz-Nokh 850

OKHTI-NOORA-CHAKA fourth of the seven  
secondary aspects of each whole 828

OKHTI-PIKAN-ON fourth of the first seven  
fundamental aspects of each whole 828

OKIARTA-AITOKHSA the second kind of being-  
Reason 770; *see* REASON

## OKIDANOKH

in our youth all such ships both for intersystem and  
for interplanetary communication were still run  
on the cosmic substance Elekilpomagtstzen,  
which is a totality consisting of two separate  
parts of the omnipresent Okidanokh—the *captain*  
*of the ship Karnak* 65

only one cosmic crystallization, existing under the  
name Omnipresent-Okidanokh, obtains its prime  
arising—although it also is crystallized from  
Etherokrilno—from the three Holy sources of  
the sacred Theomertmalogos, that is, from the  
emanation of the Most Holy Sun Absolute;  
everywhere in the Universe, this Omnipresent-  
Okidanokh or Omnipresent-Active-Element  
takes part in the formation of all both great and  
small arisings, and is, in general, the fundamental  
cause of most of the cosmic phenomena and, in  
particular, of the phenomena proceeding in the  
atmospheres 138; *see* TRIAMAZIKAMNO  
the Omnipresent-Okidanokh obtains its prime  
arising in space outside of the Most Holy Sun

Absolute itself, from the blending of these three independent forces into one, and during its further involutions it is correspondingly changed, in respect of what is called the Vivifyingness of Vibrations according to its passage through what are called the Stopinders or gravity-centers of the fundamental common-cosmic sacred Heptaparaparshinokh 139; *see* HEPTAPARAPARSHINOKH the Omnipresent-Active-Element does not blend, as a whole, with such a new arising, but immediately on entering as a whole into any cosmic unit, there immediately occurs in it what is called Djartkлом, that is to say, it is dispersed into the three fundamental sources from which it obtained its prime arising, and only then do these sources, each separately, give the beginning for an independent concentration of three separate corresponding formations, within the given cosmic unit; and in this way, this Omnipresent-Active-Element actualizes, at the outset, in every such new arising, the sources for the possible manifestation of its own sacred law of Triamazikamno 140; *see* DJARTKLOM

there proceeds within every arising large and small, when in direct touch with the emanation either of the Sun Absolute itself or of any other sun, what is called Remorse, that is a process, when every part that has arisen from the results of any one Holy Source of the Sacred Triamazikamno, as it were, revolts, and criticizes the former unbecoming perceptions and the manifestations at the moment of another part of its whole—a part obtained from the results of another Holy Source of the same fundamental

sacred Cosmic Law of Triamazikamno; and this sacred process Aieioiuoa or Remorse always proceeds with the Omnipresent-Active-Element-Okidanokh also 141

what relation the Omnipresent-Active-Element Okidanokh has to the common presence of beings of every kind, and what are the cosmic results actualized owing to it 142ff.

I shall tell you about Gornahoor Harharkh's elucidating experiments concerning this Omnipresent cosmic crystallization at which I was personally present—*Beelzebub* 148; *consider The Arch-preposterous* 149-76

since the participation of that third part of Okidanokh existing under the name of Parijahatnatioose is artificially excluded from the said process, then this process proceeds there just now between only two of its parts, namely, Anodnatioous and Cathodnatioous; and in consequence, instead of the obligatory law-conformable results of the said process, that non-law-conformable result is now actualized which exists under the denomination of the-result-of-the-process-of-the-reciprocal-destruction-of-two-opposite-forces, or as ordinary beings express it, the-cause-of-artificial-light 156-7

I deliberately increase the force-of-striving of only one of the active parts of the Okidanokh; for example, I increase the force called Cathodnatioous; in consequence of this, you see that the elements composing the presence of that red copper begin to involve 173

*Concerning:*

the organs of sight 304-5

## OKINA

amber 311  
the hoofs of the passengers of the transship Karnak 523  
the preservation of mummies in Egypt 587  
great thunderstorms 731  
electricity and the experimental elucidations of the young conscious individual Gornahoor Rakh-oorkh, who devoted the whole of his existence to the study of the cosmic Omnipresent-Okidanokh 1146; *consider* 1145-60  
the possibilities for three-brained beings to perfect themselves and ultimately to blend with the Prime Cause of everything existing 1158  
the conscious destruction of all the labors and results of the First-Sacred-Cause of everything existing 1158

OKINA one of the three sexes on the planet Modiktheo 772-3

OKIPKHALEVNIAN Okipkhalevnian -exchange-of-the-external-part-of-the-soul, or exchange-of-the-former-being-body-Kesdjan 767

OKRUALNO the periodic repetition in them of the completing process of the sacred Heptapara-parshinokh 762

OKSOSERIA a river, now called the Amu Darya 184 186 205

## OLBOGMEK

the name means, there are not different religions, there is only one God 349  
one of the several marble tablets of Ashiata

## OMNICOSMIC

Shiemash still survives and is the chief sacred relic of a small group of initiated beings called the Brotherhood-Olbogmek, *from* 349; *and* 361

OLD BELIEVERS certain Russian Orthodox Christians 1012

OLMANTABOOR the most venerable Brother Olmantabor, head of a brotherhood called The Assembly of the Enlightened or The-Assembly-of-All-the-Living-Saints-of-the-Earth who preached the colossal criminality and sin of war, *from* 1091-2

OLOOESTESNOKHNIAN if the three-brained beings complete the perfecting of their highest part, their perceiving organ of visibility thereby acquires the sensibility of what is called Olooesnesnokhnian sight 469

OLOOESSULTRATESNOKHNIAN those of them who were consciously perfected and had thereby brought the sensibility of the perception of their organ of sight up to what is called the Olooesultratesnokhnian state, acquired the possibility of perceiving also the visibility of all these cosmic units 304-5

OMNI-BEING *see* ENDLESSNESS

OMNICOSMIC Ashiata Shiemash, one of our Seven Most Very Saintly Omnicosmic Individuals, without whose participation even our Uni-

## OMNI-LOVING

Being Common Father does not allow himself to actualize anything 405

OMNI-LOVING *see* ENDLESSNESS

## OMNIPRESENT

Omnipresent-Active-Element; *see* OKIDANOKH  
the transspace ship Omnipresent 128 176 658-9  
1147 1152

ONANDJIKI a so-called Way 457

ONANISM 382 977 1008 1010 1029; *see* MOOR-  
DOORTEN

ONANSON, Mister the disease which Mr. Onanson  
called writing itch 1052

OOAMONVANOSINIAN if even once the sensa-  
tion of the climax of what is called the Ooamon-  
vanosinian process occurs in what is called the  
nervous system of their children before they  
reach majority, they will already never have the  
full possibility of normal mentation when they  
become adult 1008

OOISSAPAGOOMNIAN - exchange - of - opinions  
455

OOKAZEMOTRA a signboard 453

OONASTRALNIAN-arisings 824

OORETSTAKNILKAROOLNI which holds them  
so to say in an exitless magic circle 613

## OPIUM

OORNEL 501; *see* SWAGGER

## OPIUM

chewing the seed of a plant called Gulgulian, or  
Pavaveroon, or poppy, they saw, understood,  
felt, sensed and acted quite otherwise than they  
were previously accustomed to see, sense, act,  
and so on, *from* 213-4; *consider also* 987

King Konuzion decided to deal with this evil by  
inventing a very original religious doctrine  
corresponding to the psyche of the beings of that  
time 216; *and* 822 824

those active elements which the beings of Maral-  
pleicie learned how to obtain from the plant  
poppy and which they were the first to call  
opium 553

the surplanetary flora-formation named on your  
planet the plant Papaveroon, belongs to the  
class of Polormedekhtian-arisings and through  
it there evolves or involves the totality-of-the-  
results-of-the-transformation of all other cosmic  
gravity-center-concentrations, which come into  
the atmosphere of this planet of yours through  
the common-cosmic process of what is called  
ubiquitous-diffusion-of-the-radiations-of-all-  
kinds-of-cosmic-concentrations 825

the researches of the two great terrestrial learned  
beings, Choon - Kil - Tez and Choon - Tro - Pel,  
*described* 826-40

of the number of nearly four hundred active ele-  
ments of opium which then became known to the  
great brothers, knowledge of how to obtain only  
forty-two active elements has reached the  
contemporary chemists of the Earth and these

## ORANGE

active elements have now the following names there 845-6

## ORANGE

all they can do is to wrangle with pigs about the quality of oranges—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 15  
orangeade 928 930  
orange light obtained from the burning of Simkalash 836-7  
orange-crimson growth on a flea 1079  
something orange radiated from the casket of the sacred rod 1174; *see* YELLOW

ORDINARY *see* EXISTENCE

## ORGAN

the musical instrument 855  
organs of perception 17 39 169 468-70 923 972  
the six being-Skernalits-ionniks, or sense organs 566  
six organs called receivers-of-the-varied-qualified-vibrations, which organs function in accordance with newly perceived impressions 1190  
organs of hearing 17 160 270 488-9  
organ of smell 650 957  
organs of sight 157 160 168-9 304-5 472; organs of being-sight 161; being-organ of sight 382 472; organs for the perception of visibility 305-6 469 473 1081  
organ of taste 742  
organ of speech 160  
internal and external organs 193-4  
breathing organs 159  
digestive organs 17 943  
organs-of-digestion-and-sex 507; *and* 1060

## ORIGINATION

sex organs 944 974—*Spassim* 1026-7 1060 1088  
that maleficent organ Kundabuffer; *see* KUNDA-BUFFER

## ORGANIC

abnormalities 944  
attitudes towards women 981  
physico-organic-attraction in the three sexes on the planet Modiktheo 773  
organic automatism 38  
organic and psychic efforts of Belcultassi 295  
organic instinct 1209; *consider also* 38  
needs; *see* NEED  
shame 414 687 963 992; organic-self-shame 424; shock-to-organic-shame 381

ORGANISM their planetary body, or as they say, their organism 1082

## ORGANIZATION

*The Organization for Man's Existence Created by the Very Saintly Ashiata Shiemash* 366-89  
priest-organization 389  
state-organization 389 401 403 712 1087  
inner-communal organization 404

ORIGINATION in the name of the causes of my arising, I shall always strive to be just towards every already spiritualized origination, and towards all the originations of the future spiritualized manifestations of Our Common Creator, Almighty Autocrat Endlessness, Amen—*the Legominism of Ashiata Shiemash* 353

## ORI-NOORA-CHAKA

ORI-NOORA-CHAKA second of the seven secondary aspects of each whole 828

ORI-PIKAN-ON second of the first seven fundamental aspects of each whole 828

ORNAKRA or Ornakre signifies month 91 524

ORPHEUS 496 498

Orpheist: a genuine artist; if someone was called thus, it meant that he rightly sensed the essence 495-6

## ORS

the sun and solar system of the planet Earth 82-3 that most remote solar system situated even almost beyond the reach of the immediate emanations of the Omni Most Holy Sun Absolute 524; and 60-1

and 52-3 128 186 149 181 183 206 266 282-3 623 838 1124 1180 1145

## ORTHODOX

Christian 702 1011-3 1015 1022

code 1011

Greeks 1011

ORTHODOXHYDOORAKI sect of the Self-tamers in Tibet 258-9

## OSKIANO

I voluntarily took upon myself the responsible guidance of your finishing Oskiano for the Being of a responsible being—*Beelzebub to Hassein* 1164; and 135 744

## OXEN

the kind of Oskiano which they call education 816 and 814-7

see EDUCATION

Oskianotsner: tutor or teacher 818 1122; see TEACHER

Oskianotznel: education 1028

OSKOLNIKOO the being-impulse of being-Oskolnikoo or gratitude 581; see GRATITUDE

OSMOOALNIAN-friction evoked great winds 316; see FRICTION

OTHERWISES lawful otherwises 465 475 482; see HEPTAPARAPARSHINOKH

OTKALOOPARNIAN unsympathetic 591

OUTCASTS 639; see CASTE

## OUTLOOK

world outlook 424

being-world-outlook 419

a broad outlook 1046

OUTSTANDING beings 386

OVARIES 791

OVERLORD inner overlord named self-calming 609; see CALM

OVERPOPULATION 1072

OVERPRODUCTION occurred in respect of the deaths of the three-brained beings required there 1115

OWN-DONKEY 194-5

OXEN 189 222 1102

# P

## PAINTING

Wednesday, the day-of-painting 464 467ff.

and 472-3 475 519 523

see ART

PAISCHAKIR cold 75 136

PALEOMOTHIISTS second section of Babylonian  
learned beings discussing the invention of  
Lentrohamsanin 403; see MOTH

## PALM

branches of palm 1173

without greasing the palm not only is it impossible  
to live anywhere tolerably but even to breathe—  
*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 43

PANDETZNOKH or Pandeznokh the solar system  
of the Pole Star 51 54 524

PAPA 34 394 616 1066; see DARLING

PAPAVEROON or Pavaveroon see POPPY

## PARADISE

Hell and Paradise do indeed exist, but only not  
there in that world but here beside us on Earth  
1238

## PART

eager to enter Paradise without fail with their boots  
on 43-4

Mister God's island called Paradise in King  
Konuzion's religious doctrine 217-8  
concerning the Babylonian dualist teaching 340-1  
703-4 804

in one of the Legominisms about the holy planet  
Purgatory, both of these words paradise and  
hell were also used 804f.

a bird of paradise 516

see HEAVEN

## PARASITE

who destroy everything good 630; see MOTH  
parasitism 697 960

PARDON Beelzebub's pardon 54 524 1175-6

PARENT 567 983; see PRODUCER

PARIJRAHATNATIOOSE the third part of Oki-  
danokh 156

PARIS 665-91 *passim* 978ff. 990 994; Parisian 34

PARROTLIKE 633 681

PARSIS the sect 1093

PARSLEY 925

## PART

all the functionings of the planetary body and the  
body itself without other of the spiritualized

parts of the being are only a dependent cosmic formation, conscious of nothing; each spiritualized part of a being must always be just towards this dependent and unconscious part; in order that the planetary body of a being may serve its chief part, that is to say, his essence itself, this essence must always be just and make demands on it only according to its inherent possibilities 1171-2

bring about a contact between your consciousness and the various unconscious parts of your general presence 78

their predominant part gradually allowed other parts of their total presences to perceive every new impression without being-Partkdolg-duty 103

there began to be perceived separately and independently in each of my three being-centers very definite impressions that there was taking place in the separate parts of my whole planetary body an independent process of the sacred Rascooarno, and that the cosmic crystallizations which composed the presences of these parts were flowing in vain 163-4

Saint Buddha explained the order in which their positive part should consciously guide the manifestations of their unconscious parts 239; *consider also* 696 1171

in his three independently spiritualized parts, that is to say in his body, in his feelings and in his thoughts 295; *and* 449 506 569 617 630 642 672 696 1151; *consider also* 1189ff.

to die-in-parts 441ff.

my essence prompts me and animates my I and

all the separately spiritualized parts of my common presence 529

they already could not with one of their spiritualized parts criticize and judge another part of themselves impartially 537

their Zoostat, or as they themselves would say, their spiritual part 564; *see* ZOOSTAT

the Great Saroonoorishan, my first educator, so to say the fundamental cause of all the spiritualized parts of my genuine common presence 658

he began to labor consciously and with a complete mercilessness towards his denying-part and to create intentionally disturbing conditions for this denying-part of his 1131; *consider also* 1128

the Hraprkhabeekhrokhnian part of every being 1157

Higher parts:

all three-centered beings of our Great Megalocosmos constantly carry on a relentless struggle against the wishes of their planetary bodies so that there should be formed in them, in this struggle from what is called the Disputekrialnian-friction those sacred crystallizations from which their higher Divine being-part arises and is perfected in them 802

since their higher-being-part is not subject to decomposition on planets, it must inevitably languish forever in all kinds of exterior planetary forms 673-4; *and* 768

objective Reason is proper only to the presence of a higher being-body or to the common presences of the bodies themselves of those three brained-beings in whom this higher part has already

## PART

arisen and perfected itself, and then only when it is the center - of - gravity - initiator - of - the individual-functioning of the whole presence of the being 770

the cells-of-the-head-brain actualize for the whole presence of each of them exactly such a purpose as is fulfilled at the present time by the higher-perfected-bodies of three-brained beings from the whole of our Great Universe who have already united themselves with the Most Most Holy Sun Absolute 777-8

the intentional absorption of these definite cosmic substances necessary for the arising and existence of higher being-parts 783ff. 808 1166

this common-cosmic misfortune for the higher-being-perfected-parts, *concerning* the Choot-God-Litanical period 797ff.

being-parts; *for example*, divine, higher, lower, opposite, perfected, sacred, spiritualized 131 294 345 366 390 506 569 633 673 765-7 770 783 796-9 802 804 816 1083 1125-8 1145 1166

*and* 438

*see* BODY

The three parts of Okidanokh:

the three fundamental parts of Okidanokh 153ff.  
the dispersal of Okidanokh into its three prime parts 141; *see* AIEIOIUOA, DJARTKLOM

the striving-to-reblend-into-a-whole 156-7 167-9 171; *and* 1159

*see* OKIDANOKH

The holy affirming part of the sacred Triamazikamno: 279

*See:* FRACTION, WHOLE

## PARTICULARITY

**PARTIALITY** with an entire absence of partiality, *concerning* mechanicality 1209; *and* 1059

## PARTICLE

of all that exists 162 183 192  
of the Most Great Greatness 246; *and* 244-5  
to me, a trifling particle of the whole of the Great Whole—*Ashiata Shiemash* 353; *and* 384  
particles of the emanation of the Sorrow of our Common Father Creator 372 376 385  
particles of a part of Divinity 452  
of his Hanbledzoin, *concerning* the sacrament of the sacred Almznoshinoo 728-9  
sacred particles of the higher being-foods 784  
of that Greatness, the blending with which must sooner or later be the lot of every already arisen essence 801  
of the most sacred substance Theomertmalogos 867  
of the common presence of the atmosphere of our planet and evidently of other planets, *concerning* Okidanokh 1157  
beings created by our One Common Father, your aid will consist in this, that each of you should consent to renounce for Beelzebub's merited pardon certain particles of your own horns 1175

**PARTICULAR** particular - functioning - of - their - common-presences 603

## PARTICULARITY

all the features of the whole of your psyche, what are called your character, temperament, inclination and in short, all the particularities of your

## PARTKDOLG-DUTY

psyche which are manifested exteriorly 129; *see*  
PSYCHE

brain-particularity 31

this cosmic particularity, the Law of Falling 67  
of these abnormal being-particularities, the parti-  
cularity of their psyche the most terrible for  
them personally is that which is called suggesti-  
bility 107; *and* 103 106

the chief particularity of the flow of Time 125  
Okidanokh, the particularities of which are the  
chief cause of everything existing in the  
Universe 153; *and* 150

envy, their chief particularity 324  
of this morality 342f.

seven other very specific particularities of drama-  
tizacring; *for example*, from the change of the  
inner functioning in such a being, the exterior  
form of his planetary body undergoes the follow-  
ing changes 503

of not failing to peck to death every colleague 563  
of Heptaparaparshinokh 755  
physiological particularity, *concerning* vibrations  
865

that extraordinary particularity, *concerning* the  
formation of the planetary body of beings of the  
female sex 1054; *and* 1053

particularities of World forces 1138

the particularities of the world view of the ordinary  
man 1216-7

being-particularities 107

*see* PECULIAR

## PARTKDOLG-DUTY

*concerning* Okidanokh and Djartklom 144ff.

## PARTKDOLG-DUTY

endurance towards others' manifestations dis-  
pleasing to oneself could alone crystallize in their  
common presences that Partkdolg-duty which in  
general is necessary for all three-centered beings  
—*Buddha* 243; *see* SUFFERING

the action of the results of intentionally actualized  
Partkdolg-duty, that is to say of conscious-  
labors-and-intentional-sufferings 409

*concerning* Itoklanoz 438 440

which should be actualized by being-efforts which,  
in their turn, alone crystallize in the three-  
brained beings data for the capacity of genuine  
being-pondering 738

Being-Partkdolg-duty:

owing to just those factors which our Common  
Father Creator Endlessness consented to fore-  
ordain to be the means by which certain of the  
Tetartocosmoses—as a final result of their serving  
the purposes of the common-cosmic Iraniranu-  
mange—might become helpers in the ruling of  
the enlarged World and which factors also until  
now serve as the sole possible means for the  
assimilation of the cosmic substances required  
for the coating and perfecting of the higher  
being-bodies and which we at the present time  
call conscious labors and intentional suffering  
792

the realization of which alone enables a being to  
become aware of genuine reality 104

one special being-property which can be acquired  
by beings only intentionally by means of being-  
Partkdolg-duty 179

*concerning* the society Akhaldan 292 313

to pay respect to each other only according to the

## PARTKDOLG-DUTY

merits personally attained by means of being-Partkdolg-duty 384  
foreseen by Great Nature, by means of which alone it is possible for three-brained beings to acquire in their presences the data for coating their said higher-parts 437-8  
the being-Partkdolg-duty, thanks only to the results of which what is called sane comparative mentation as well as the possibility of conscious active manifestation can arise 480-1  
three-centered beings can acquire Ikriktzakakra only if there is already personally acquired in their presences Essoaieritoorassnian - will obtained thanks to always the same being-Partkdolg-duty 485  
the similar being-impulse Remorse of Conscience 538  
data for these three kinds of being-Reason are crystallized in the presence of each three-brained being depending on how much—by means of the being-Partkdolg-duty—the corresponding higher-being-parts are coated and perfected in them; which should without fail compose their common presences as a whole 769-70  
*concerning* the transformation of substances 792-3  
*concerning* abstinence and segregation for the purpose of self-perfection 807-9  
*concerning* the qualifications of the responsible guide or teacher 817  
*concerning* the brothers Choon-Kil-Tez and Choon-Tro-Pel 822 825  
*concerning* the law of vibrations 859  
thanks to having actualized in himself being-Partkdolg-duty, he attains the complete destruc-

## PARTKDOLG-DUTY

tion in his presence of the data for engendering the impulse of cowardice before beings of other forms 878  
these ordinary three-brained beings who acquire information about every kind of genuine cosmic fact exclusively only thanks to their being-Partkdolg-duty, are more competent than any of the Angels or Cherubim 1160  
being-Autokolizikners are formed in all three localizations exclusively only from the results of the actualization of being - Partkdolg - duty 1167-8  
*see* LABOR  
Thanks to the disappearance of being-Partkdolg-duty:  
they take the ephemeral for the Real 103  
Great Nature was compelled gradually to actualize the duration of their existence according to the principle called Itoklanoz 437-8  
theaters became a means for better sleep and an additional factor for the complete destruction in them of all possibilities of ever possessing the need-for-real-perceptions 506-7  
suggestibility began to increase 646  
these unfortunates became adopters-by-compulsion 654  
mentation proper to three-brained beings deteriorated 870  
data for the Hasnamussian properties crystallized more intensively than usual, *concerning* revolutions and comfortable seats 960  
*Also:*  
thanks to the misunderstanding of Buddha's teaching, they imagine that without any being-

## PASSAVUS

Partkdolg-duty they are already parts of that  
Most Great Greatness 245  
in his preparatory age nobody aided the crystalliza-  
tion in him of the data for the ability of inten-  
sively actualizing being-Partkdolg-duty—*Ahoon*  
*about himself* 1179

PASSAVUS female sex on Karatas 771 795-6

## PASSION

the maleficent impulses which have now become  
being-impulses, namely, the passion-for-invent-  
ing-fantastic-sciences and the passion-for-  
depravity, were inherent in the Greeks and  
Romans 423

hate, love, sensuality, curiosity and so forth 580  
a criminal passion that evokes a need to despoil  
the sanctuaries of their ancestors 588ff.

the power to be Svolibroonolnian, or, the potency-  
not-to-be-identified-with-and-not-to-be-  
affected-by-externals-through-one's-inevitably-  
inherent-passions 817

## PASSIVE

a passive cause of the cause of my arising, or, my  
grandmother 39

passive-instinctive-state 374

they exist constantly passively under the direction  
of only one of the separate spiritualized parts of  
their common presence 445

complete passivity or sleep 505 507; passive state  
508 564-5

passive existence 508

half passive minds 600

## PATRONAGE

the negative or passive principle, *concerning* female  
beings 639 691-2 1109

Selzelnualno, i.e., particularly passively 776

passive consciousness 985

passive force 1139; *see* FORCE

*concerning* the river of life 1231

*consider also* 1211

PAST the seeing - and - sensing - of - what - has -  
occurred-in-the-remote-past 1136

PATETOOK plant 820

## PATH

the path of the comet had to cross the path of the  
Earth 82

three sacred paths for self-perfecting 1085; *see* WAY  
the becoming path 1182

PATIENT do not be impatient 77; *consider also* 57

PATRIARCHAL father 713 991

Patriarchality:

the being-impulses called patriarchality and  
religiousness 576

the two being-impulses on which objective being-  
morality is chiefly based, patriarchality and  
organic-shame 687

*concerning* morality 689 980 986

the feeling-of-patriarchality, or Nammuslik 711

PATRONAGE the impulse of patronage, *concern-*  
*ing* castes 539

## PAVAVEROON

PAVAVEROON *see* POPPY

PAWNSHOP *concerning* Menitkel 272-3

## PAY

to pay for your existence 77-8  
*concerning* King Appolis 117f.  
for the destruction of rats and mice 1116  
*see* COST, DOLLAR, MONEY

## PEACOCK

a crow would appear to them to be a peacock 214  
the people who represent the Tzimus of contemporary European civilization must be called peacocks 599ff.  
the crows he raced but by peacocks outpaced 1194

PEARLS precious-trinkets for the purpose of adorning their exteriors in order to offset the value - of - their - inner - insignificance 227; *and* 230-2

PEARL-LAND India 182 186 227-51*passim* 258  
261 970; *see* GEMCHANIA, HINDUSTAN

## PECK

to-peck-like-crows-at-a-jackal's-carcass 697  
pecking to death 561-3  
*see* PICK

## PECULIAR

psyche 94ff.; *see* PSYCHE  
*A Piquant Trait of the Peculiar Psyche of Contemporary Man* 94-7

## PENIS

beings 80  
cylinder-barrel 71  
intraplanetary kingdom on the moon 63  
Persian king 323  
physicians 541  
planet Earth 73 85 95 101 150 262 1141  
sect 261  
that strange and peculiar combination of several tusks, that is half of the copy of the Bool-marshano 1134  
suits, *concerning* Harharkh's apparatus 159; *and* 160  
*and* 573

Superpeculiar: being-Aimnophnian-mentation about their God 776

## Peculiarity:

of the nature of the planet Venus 55  
*concerning* the destruction of one another 91-2  
of Okidanokh 139-41 153 170  
of the psyche; *see* PSYCHE  
*concerning* religion 255-6  
of the three being-properties of faith, hope, and love 356  
*see* PARTICULARITY

PEDERASTY 277

PEDRINI the Italian abbot Pedrini, *concerning* hypnotism 573-5 578

PELVIS *concerning* the cessation of the race 1054

PENIS 977 1005

## PEOPLE

### PEOPLE

ekh! people, people! why are you people? if only you were not people, you might perhaps be clever—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 1023  
people-beings 1023  
average 1213  
informed 1234

### PEPPER

the red pepper pods of the Transcaucasian Kurd 21-2  
*concerning* the pronunciation of the local American English language 934

PERA and Galata, district in the capital of Turkey 714

PERAMBARRASIDAAN tuning fork 883

### PERCEPTION

always guard against such perceptions as may soil the purity of your brains—a *special commandment of our Endlessness* 144  
from the moment that my essence began to perceive impressions directly 164  
the thinking-center became the unique-powerful-perceiver 164  
accidental 377  
artificial 565  
automatic 1081  
better 27  
conscious 492  
current 1169-70  
impressed 1217

## PERCEPTION

instinctive 532  
new 506 686 1169  
organs of 17 39 169 468-70 489 923 972; perceptive apparatuses 1217; *see* ORGAN  
personal 324  
spiritual 633  
unbecoming 141  
reach and ruffle the perceptions accumulated in both these consciousnesses 26  
*concerning* curiosity and the desire for knowledge 27  
the formation of corns on the organs of perception 39  
to perceive every new impression without being-Partkdolg-duty 103  
*Why in Man's Reason Fantasy May Be Perceived as Reality* 103-5  
perceptions and manifestations 125 141 484 487 529 633  
perceived and sensed 126 153  
*concerning* Okidanokh 140-69*passim*; *for example*, no results of any kind normally obtained from the processes occurring through this Omnipresent World-substance can ever be perceived by beings or sensed by them; certain being-functions however can perceive only those results of the said processes which proceed abnormally 153  
the Teskooano enabled my sight to perceive, or to approach-the-visibility of remote cosmic concentrations 151  
the consonances were indigestible for perception by normal being-functions assigned for this purpose 152

## PERCEPTION

Belcultassi, recalling all his former perceptions, experiencings and manifestations, clearly con-  
stated in consequence, that his exterior mani-  
festations did not at all correspond either to the  
perceptions or impulses definitely formed in him  
296

Akhaldanpsychosovors made their observations of  
the perceptions, experiencings and manifesta-  
tions of beings like themselves and verified their  
observations by statistics 299

sensibility of perception 304 333 468 472

perception-of-engenderings, *concerning* the Naloo-  
osnian-spectrum-of-impulses 405

the one tonality which is accessible only to the  
perception of our All-Maintaining Endlessness  
469

conscious reproduction of perceptions and of the  
associative reactions to them of other beings,  
*concerning* theaters 505

the instinctive need to perceive every kind of new  
shock vital for three-brained beings 506

the need-for-real-perceptions 507-8

*concerning* education 686

everything newly seen and newly heard is per-  
ceived by them of its own accord automatically  
without the participation of any effort whatso-  
ever on the part of their essence-functions, and  
without at all evoking in them the being-need  
itself of sensing and understanding everything  
proceeding within them as well as without 687;  
*consider also* 663

it became detailized and accessible to the percep-  
tion of even ordinary terrestrial beings, *concern-  
ing* the law of Heptaparaparshinokh 841 848

## PERFECTION

if he will indeed take in and study his perceptions,  
*concerning* observation 1079

man differs from the animals only by the greater  
complexity of his reactions to external impres-  
sions and by having a more complex construc-  
tion for perceiving and reacting to them 1203

Perceptions of:

anything objective 503

associative reactions 505

good 42

impressions 103 164 377 468 686 1203 1216-7

reality 88 161 663 1226

Perceptiveness: the state of all-brained-balanced-  
being-perceptiveness, or the sacred Ksherknara  
354

Perceptible: perceptible logic or Aimmophnian  
mentation 775

PERCH a special stick used by the three-brained  
beings of Saturn for resting 1154-5

## PERFECTION

consciously to perfect the germ-of-Reason placed  
in their presences, to the necessary gradation  
of Pure Objective Reason 196

perfected to the Being which three-brained beings  
ought to have 696

perfecting to the required state, degree or grada-  
tion 160-1 246 563 766 1126

the coating and perfecting of the higher parts 775  
792 794 1166 1168

the perfection of a being depends on the quality  
and quantity of his inner experiencings 617

the state of psychic perfection 860

## PERMIT

striving for perfection 782-3  
conscious self-perfecting 144 1155  
striving for self-perfection 186 386 623-4  
struggle for self-perfection 806; working for 970;  
aim of 454 1069  
periods-of-thirst-for-self-perfection 126  
*concerning* the coachman, whose time, designated  
by Mother Nature for self-perfection passes 1193  
to de-perfect their previously established essence-  
individuality 793  
being-self-perfecting 1107  
*and* 104 142 485  
Perfecting themselves, self-perfecting and self-  
perfection: 145 191 353 357 364 385 472 560 721  
793 807 1085 1110 1125 1128 1141 1145 1168

## PERMIT

eagerly and even joyfully permit those unpleasant-  
nesses 801-2  
for Beelzebub's chemical laboratory 603-20*passim*

## PERPETUAL *Perpetual Motion* 73-5

## PERSIA

Mullah Nassr Eddin compared the beings of Persia  
to crows 598ff.  
*and* 318 520 596 976 1024 1063  
Persian:  
word tones 13  
Persian Gulf 321  
a most peculiar Persian king 323-9 334 403 454-6  
1134  
Persian-dried-fruit 434 988  
turquoise 575  
people 675 847 976

## PERSPECTIVE

Beelzebub's conversations with the sympathetic  
young Persian 978-1022  
custom; *see* ABDEST

PERSISTENCE requisite for self-knowledge and  
self-observation 1209-10; *and* 1220

## PERSONAL

personal-subjective-initiative 617  
egoistically personal 642

## PERSONALITY

each of them, during the process of his daily  
existence is, as it were, divided into two indepen-  
dent personalities 377; the duality of the person-  
ality and mind 1028  
the common presence of each of your contemporary  
favorites consists of three quite separate  
personalities 487  
the whole individuality of every man must already  
at the beginning of his responsible life—as a  
condition of responding in reality to the sense  
and predesignation of his existence as a man and  
not merely as an animal—indispensably consist  
of four definite distinct personalities 1189ff.  
non-responsible-manifestations-of-personality 560  
*and* 149

PERSPECTIVE *The Beginnings of Perspectives*  
*Promising Nothing Very Cheerful* 106-8; *and*  
1231; *see* HORIZON

## PERTURBATION

### PERTURBATION

meteorological 868

*concerning* theocrats and plutocrats 1085

*see* TRANSAPALNIAN

PESHTVOGNER his All-Quarters-Maintainer, the  
Most Great Archcherub Peshtvogner 175-6

1175; *see* ANGEL

### PESSIMISM

optimists and pessimists 973

the usual pessimism everywhere prevalent in the  
contemporary abnormal life of people 1231

PESTOLNOOTIARLY forever 173

PETRKARMAK cosmic substance 831

PETRUSHKA puppet shows 479

### PETTICOAT

petticoat drooling 980

petticoat-chasing 994-5

PHALANGAS two-brained beings 877

PHANTASY *see* FANTASY

PHARAOH 286 588 634-8

PHARMACIST the Russian pharmacist 544ff.; by  
bad luck both of my assistants are absent today  
551f.

## PHILOSOPHY

PHEASANT the famous Pamir pheasant 926

### PHENOMENON

atmospheric 1201

cosmic 122-5 133-5 137-9 142 567 731 827 832 868

heavenly 211

lawful 567

law-conformable 66

natural 211

strange 363

supernatural 343 925-6

suspicious 35

true 817

*Concerning:*

opposite effects 11

Tibetan elevations 262-3

first Transapalnian perturbation 81

Time 122-7

*and* 158 213

Phenomenal:

phenomenal-Sakroonalnian crystal 746

evil 1059; *also*, horror 1061

this archphenomenal process called Bolshevism  
621

phenomenally 102; it - drags - phenomenally -  
tediously 127

PHILIPPINE Islands 518

PHILOLOGY 500; *and* 12 24

PHILOSOPHY philosophical questions 12; *and*  
1141 1202 1215

Philosophers:

## PHONOGRAPH

Atarnakh 1094-1104 *passim*  
Veggendiadi 1017f.

## PHONOGRAPH

Edison 8  
clean wax phonograph disks 1217

PHOTOINZOIN the radiation from the Micro-  
cosmoses 760

## PHYSICIAN

in former times, they were almost the same as our  
Zirlikners, but gradually with the flow of time,  
they degenerated like everything on that strange  
planet and became also absolutely peculiar 541;  
*and* 442

for our sins, God has sent us two kinds of physicians,  
one kind to help us die, and the other to prevent  
us living—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 557

physician-hypnotist 558 1135  
learned 609 890

*see* PLEF-PERF-NOOF, ZIRLIKNER

PHYSICO physico-organic-attraction, or Aklono-  
atistitchian longing, on Modiktheo 772-3

## PHYSICS

*concerning* Akhaldanharnosovors 299  
contemporary 1215

PHYSIO physio-chemical-investigation, *concerning*  
actors 508

PHYSIOLOGY Gasometronoltooriko 530; *and* 1202

## PIQUANT

PIANDJIAPAN the fifth highest octave of strings  
on the Lav-Merz-Nokh 850

## PIANDJOËHARY

one of the seven center-of-gravity active elements  
crystallized in the presences of Tetartocosmoses  
761

being-piandjïehari 869

PIANJE The-Source-of-the-River-Pianje 519

PIANO 847 855 869; pianola 3

PICK they would pick you to pieces 96; *see* PECK

PICTURE 767 1079 1162; picturing 16 515 776  
1222; picturesquely 1204; beings-picturings 709  
711

PIETY 458

PIGEON 31

## PIG

all they can do is to wrangle with pigs about the  
quality of oranges—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 15  
*concerning* French fairs 693  
*concerning* monks 809  
*and* 28 953 1226  
*see* HOG, SWINE,

## PIQUANT

*A Piquant Trait of the Peculiar Psyche of Contem-  
porary Man* 94-7

## PIRINJIEL

piquant facts 573  
the piquancy of the strangeness of the mentation  
1049  
*see* PECULIAR

PIRINJIEL part of the Alla-attapan 834

PIRMARAL deer 208-10 230

PISPASCANA a small place near Babylon 348

## PITY

one would explain this sensation in the sense of  
pity, *concerning* the subjective impulse called  
love 357  
being-pity 513

## PLACE

and thus, correctly evaluating the essential significance of their own presence, they become capable of becoming aware of the genuine corresponding place for themselves in these common-cosmic-actualizations 755-6

every being according to its nature and to the gradation of its Reason attained by its ancestors and transmitted by heredity, occupies its definite place among beings of other forms 199

places for preparation 217

market places 221

holy places 221 393; *see* HOLY

public places 222

some inaccessible place for producing upon themselves the special form of suffering they had invented 257ff.

## PLANET

that maleficent place of sacrifice to the wretched organ 261

a small place called Pispascana 348

of destination of the ship Karnak 523 742 744

of concentration 774 779 1157

of unforeseen stopping 917

the dear essence-place of my arising 1146

the place of the branching of the waters of the river of life 1229

corresponding place 15 140 159 180 728 756

PLAGIARIST 520

PLANEKURAB Hydrogen 830

## PLANET

Third-order-Suns or Tritocosmoses 760 768

Desagroanskrad 200

Deskaldino 658-9 917

*see* EARTH

Eternal-Retribution 391 410

*see* KARATAS

Kirmankshana 1179

*see* MARS

a planet a little below Mars 61

Modiktheo 771ff.

*see* MOON

Prnokhpaioch 771

*see* PURGATORY

Remorse-of-Conscience 410 799 1127

Repentance 410

Retribution 346 391 410

*see* SATURN

Self-Reproach 410

Soort 66

## PLANT

Zernakoor 264

four disharmonized planets for Hasnamuss-  
individuals 410

all the planets 66 263 488 761 819

any planets 866 1157

an atmosphere is necessary for every planet 181  
728 1157-8

*concerning* Djartklom and Okidanokh 169ff.

the influence of planets on a being at the moment  
of his conception 288

*concerning* Ashiata Shiemash 348

on none of the planets of our great Universe does  
there or can there exist enough of everything  
required for everybody's equal external welfare  
388

*and* 289 1142 1166

*see* cosmic CONCENTRATION

### Planetary:

atmosphere 181 728

body; *see* planetary BODY

coating 735; *see* COATING

general-planetary-conference 402

existence 406 729 1064

formations; *see* FORMATION

surface 107

tremors 263-4

common-planetary-welfare 1068

planetary-gravity-center-vibrations 1217

interplanetary disharmonies 263

sur- and intraplanetary process 153

## PLANT

Hadji - Asvatz - Troov's flowering plants were  
withered by vibrations 892

## PLUTOCRAT

three classes of formations of flora 824-5; *see*

FLORA, FORMATION

Chaltandr-plant, *concerning* vibrations 905

parsley 925

Patetook 820

Zalnakatar 308

*see* POPPY

## PLATINUM 75

### PLEASURE

*concerning* Kundabuffer: sensations of pleasure and  
enjoyment 88; a being-impulse which later  
became predominant 276

he wished to give me pleasure and by this to calm  
his own conscience 618

but what is this in comparison to the pleasure they  
have had in eating them, *concerning* tasty things  
at French fairs 693

to please and appease their gods 187 190

he might be robbed, perhaps forever, of all the  
pleasant values dear to his heart 1211; *consider*  
*also* 17

*consider also*: happiness-for-one's-being 324; un-  
pleasantnesses 802; *and* 431 954 1028

PLEF-PERF-NOOF on Mars a Plef-Perf-Noof is  
almost like a Zirlikner on Karatas, or a physician  
on Earth 1147-8

PLITAZOORALI a community 1134

PLUTOCRAT 1082-5; *see* CASTE

## PODKOOLAD

PODKOOLAD the Reason of the sacred Podkoolad, the last gradation of Reason before the sacred Anklad 1177; *and* 1118 1178-82

PODOBNISIRNIAN or Similnisirnian or allegorical 738; *see* ALLEGORICAL

POETRY 1008

## POISON

they tried to destroy Abdil's existence by sprinkling poison on his food 203

*concerning* pharmacists' prescriptions 552

poison-exuding American tin cans 963-4; *and* 968 why do you always drink this poison? 979f.

Poisonioonoskirian-monks 810

Poisonioonoskirian-vibrations 809-10

POKHDALISSDJANCHA a part of which process contemporary people name cyclone, *concerning* the river of life 1230

## POLE

Pole Star 51

North Pole 135

polar regions 838

## POLICE

whistles 218

policeman or Irodohahoon 483-4

lynx-eyed beings, representatives of the basic-hope-of-a-complete-bliss-for-power-possessors 605

## PONDER

POLITENESS maleficent for them 596

POLITICS 402 452 1141 1194 1202; political-questions 403

POLORISHBOORDA an ivory slab, part of the apparatus Alla-attapan 834

## POLORMEDEKHTIC

vegetation 86

beings 770

Polormedekhtian-arisings 824-5

Polormedekhtian product or plant, called opium 826 829 832 836 840 844; *see* FORMATION

POLOROTHEOPARL the common radiations of all the Newly-arisen-second-order-Suns taken together they called Polorotheoparl 761

POLYANDRY 989

POLYGAMY 989 1009-10

POLYDIMENSIONAL space 1215

POLYGLOTISM 531

## PONDER

and such a nonsensical literal understanding proceeds in them, always owing to the fact that they have entirely ceased to produce in their common presences Partkdolg-duty, which should be actualized by being-efforts, which in their

## POOLLOODJISTIUS

turn, alone crystallize data for the capacity of genuine being-pondering 738

capable of pondering on the sense of existence 755  
the loss of the capacity to ponder and reflect 1212  
1214

they never ponder 1049 1056

it is very sad about this sincere pondering 1057  
you should know about that ordinary cosmic something actualized of itself for every cosmic unit and which serves for beings with Objective Reason as what is called an issuing source for pondering about the explanation of the sense and meaning of any given cosmic result 290

The ponderings of:

Ashiata Shiemash 364-5

Atarnakh 1099

Beelzebub 674ff.

Hassein 77 813 1162-3

higher being-bodies on the holy planet 1124  
monks 806f.

power-possessing beings 1061

Toof-Nef-Tef 1151

being-pondering 738

and 26-7 785

see MENTATE, REFLECT, THINK

POOLLOODJISTIUS the educator of Beelzebub's sons 1121-2

POPPY also called Gulgulian, Papaveroon, and Polormedekhtian product 213 218 553 582 700  
822 824 926; see OPIUM, POLORMEDEKHTIC

## POSSIBILITY

PORES through the pores of the skin the new second being-food enters; also through several of these pores, after the transformation of this second being-food, those parts of this food are given off from the skin, which are either no longer necessary, or which are already the result of its transmutation 647-51

### POSITIVE

force 278; see FORCE

colored rays 835

POSSESSING see POWER, WEALTH

### POSSIBILITY

you, having the possibility of acquiring in yourselves both chief fundamental, universal, sacred laws, have the full possibility also of coating yourselves with this most sacred part of the Great All-embracing of everything existing and of perfecting it by the required Divine Reason; and this Great All-embracing of all that is embraced is called Holy Prana—*Saint Buddha* 245

Great Nature has given him the possibility of being not merely a blind tool, but of working at the same time also for himself, for his own egoistic individuality 1219

only then did this higher-being-part receive the possibility of uniting itself with the Cause-of-Causes of everything now existing 765

learned beings from the country of Marapleicie first discovered the possibility of such combinations in their common psyche 568inset

## POSSIBILITY

the means whereby conscious self-perfecting is possible 144; *and* 145  
of consciously taking in and coating in their common presence all that Holy 145  
you were created with the possibility of consciously coating in your presence the Higher-Sacred 195  
to be quite sincere with himself, *concerning* Belcultassi 295  
of removing from themselves the consequences of Kundabuffer 374  
of becoming particles of the whole of the Reasonable Whole 384  
of becoming cleansed, *concerning* the third kind of Hasnamuss-individual 407  
the possibilities placed in them by Nature, *concerning* Bobbin-kandelnosts 446  
for becoming particles of a part of Divinity 452  
of perceiving, *concerning* types 486  
for coating the higher-being-bodies 673 775 780  
of acquiring individual Reason 763; objective Reason 815; pure Reason 817  
for self-purification 800  
of recognizing reality 859  
of reaching the threshold of the basis of everything existing in the Universe, *concerning* Makary Kronbernkzion 1128  
to perfect themselves and ultimately to blend with the Prime Cause of everything existing 1158  
of experiencing that bliss 1162-3  
Of Perfecting Ourselves To The Sacred Anklad—*the Hymn to our Endlessness* 1174  
to sense or remember that at a definite known date, he would die 1225  
of applying a part of his manifestations according

## POSSIBILITY

to the providence of Great Nature for the purpose of acquiring for himself imperishable Being 1227  
at the place of the branching of the waters of the river of life, of entering one or the other stream 1229  
for beings to acquire the kernel of their essence, that is to say their own I even after the beginning of their responsible age 1231  
conscience, the data for the possibility of the acquisition of which Great Nature has endowed them with, as godlike beings in differentiation from mere animals 1234  
*and* 348 661 1223  
The loss or lack of possibility:  
these possibilities beat their wings in vain 145  
for the fourth kind of Hasnamuss-individual 407  
of acquiring and having Divine Objective Reason 642  
of independent existence 646  
of free existence on the surface of ordinary planets 800  
for the free formation of all that which is required for the engendering of objective being-Reason 816  
for the acquisition of Being nearer to normal Being 1041  
of becoming satisfied 1058  
of perfecting themselves or serving Nature, or of ever consciously contemplating 1110  
for the self-perfecting of their higher being-parts 1126  
of active mentation 1151  
of having any real objective hope for the future 1222

## POSTAGE

of serving higher purposes 1222  
neither the possibility nor the time to see and  
feel reality 1225  
and 946-7  
see IMPOSSIBLE

POSTAGE if you go on a spree then go the whole  
hog including the postage—our *Russian merchant*  
35 37 40

POSTERITY 177 1120

POSTURE 451 465 476 955 1154 1179-80; *consider*  
also 503 1183; see GESTURE

POTATO 28 583 934-5

## POTENCY

Belcultassi decided to attain such a potency as  
would give him the strength and possibility to  
be quite sincere with himself 295

the being-impulse called the potency-not-to-be-  
identified - with - and - not - to - be - affected - by -  
externals - through - one's - inevitably - inherent -  
passions 817

their potency to perfect themselves as is proper  
to all three-brained beings 1150

the potency to-deliberate-actively-and-long 1156

POUNDS pounds and dollars 99

POUNDOLERO a genuine initiate 366-7

POURING from the empty into the void 95-6 418

## PRAYER

### POWER

His Own Divine Will Power 756  
vivific power for the coating of higher being-bodies  
61

vivifying power, *concerning* the fifth Stopinder 869  
essence-power 385

the power to be Svolibroonolnian, or the potency-  
not - to - be - identified - with - and - not - to - be -  
affected-by-externals-through-one's-inevitably-  
inherent-passions 817

possessed by an unclean power 987

the-power-to-manifest-by-his-own-initiative 1185

Power-possessors and power-possessing:

newly-baked-power-possessing beings 630

the followers of the teaching of Jesus Christ were  
then everywhere rigorously persecuted by the  
power-possessing people 1016

from this society, something effective might have  
resulted because there was not a single power-  
possessing being among them 1064

and 100-2 223-4 272 385 447 592 603-5 609-10 619  
627-9 692 710 922-3 959 983 1058 1060-8 1070  
1073

PRAISE 101 223 1074 1144

PRANA and this Great All-embracing of all that  
is embraced, is called Holy Prana 245; and 246-7  
258

### PRAYER

any prayer may be heard and a corresponding  
answer obtained only if it is uttered thrice *vi*  
of Ashiata Shiemash 353

three prayers expressing the hidden meaning of the

## PREDESIGNATION

three holy forces of the Sacred-Triamazikamno  
752  
and 223 225 639 1026  
see HYMN, UTTER

### PREDESIGNATION

as a condition of responding in reality to the sense  
and predestination of his existence as a man and  
not merely as an animal 1189

we must all serve this Great Common Purpose—in  
this lies the whole sense and predestination of  
our life 1227

### PREDESTINED

each one of you is predestined for some definite  
purpose 195

all are compelled willy-nilly to submit, and to  
fulfill without condition or compromise, what  
has been predestined for each of us by his  
transmitted heredity and his acquired Being  
1227

### PREDISPOSITION

although all the properties of the organ Kunda-  
buffer had indeed been removed, yet a certain  
lawfully flowing cosmic result existing under the  
name of predisposition, had not been foreseen  
and destroyed in their presences 237; and 238  
241 347 358 364 696 700 1220

to the illness of dramatizacring 502

to periodic reciprocal destruction 1057

certain pupils of the first rank turned out to have  
in their essence a predisposition to the speedy  
transformation of their psyche into the psyche  
called Hasnamussian 1188

## PRESENCE

PREENING unconscious 921

PREPARE 69 194 1137 1146 1165

Preparation:

the unconscious preparation by members of the  
society Akhaldan for the welfare of their descen-  
dants 300

self-preparation 354

of the Choons 823

chemical 923 970-2; alcoholic 923

and 159 217 266 332 504 541 589 730-1 1232

Preparatory: see AGE, EXISTENCE

PREPUCE prepuce penis 1005; and 977

PRESCRIPTION 544-52*passim*

### PRESENCE

the flow of Time is perceived by them according to  
the completeness of their own presence 126

and thus, correctly evaluating the essential signifi-  
cance of their own presence, they become  
capable of becoming aware of the genuine  
corresponding place for themselves in these  
common-cosmic actualizations 755-6

beings possessing presences similar to that of the  
All-Creator Himself—*Saint Buddha* 236

beings with presences for actualizing the hope of  
our Common Father—*Saint Buddha* 236

every three-brained being whose whole presence  
is an exact similitude of everything in the  
Universe 345

## PRESENCE

each is, in his whole presence, exactly similar in every respect to our Megalocosmos 777

all that has been said about the separate parts of that organization of which, taken as a whole, a hackney carriage consists, can be fully applied also to the general organization of the common presence of a man 1198

the Omnipresent - Active - Element - Okidanokh enters into the presences of beings through all the three kinds of being-food 143

beings having this three-brained system can, by the conscious and intentional fulfilling of being-Partkdolg-duty, utilize from this process of Djartklom in the Omnipresent-Okidanokh, its three holy forces for their own presences, and bring their presences to the Sekronoolanzaknian-state 145

the crystallizations arising in their presences from the first and from the third holy forces go almost entirely for the service only of the common-cosmic Trogoautoeocratic-process, while for the coating of their own presences there are only the crystallizations of the second part of the Omnipresent-Okidanokh, namely, of the Holy-Denying; and hence it is that the majority of them remain with presences consisting of the planetary body alone, and thus are, for themselves, destroyed forever 147

the common presence of each consists of three quite separate personalities; hence it is that there proceeds in them that particularity of their common presence which is that with one part of their essence they always intend to wish one thing; at the same time with another part

## PRESENCE

they definitely wish something else; and thanks to the third part, they already do something quite the contrary; in short, what happens in their psyche is just a mix-up 487

engendered in my presence three quite different promptings 491

my essence prompts me and animates my I and all the separately spiritualized parts of my common presence 529

the entire satisfactoriness of the present functioning of all the separate spiritualized parts of my common presence was revealed not only to me myself, but also to most of the individuals I met —*Beelzebub* 658

functioning of the common presence 236 295 481 559; particular-functioning-of-their-common-presences 602-3

my essence with the participation of the parts of my presence subject to it alone, had independently decided 165

the inner state of the common presences 571; presences and states 126

the whole of the contents of their common presences are in general acquired from the results arising from the following seven actualizations surrounding them 438

the tension in all the planets acts also on the common presences of all beings arising and breeding on them 623; *see SOLIOONENSIS*

from the assigning of each other into castes, there is already by itself infallibly crystallized in the common presence of each of them that being-data called hate which was never in any other beings of our Great Universe, and which in turn

## PRESENCE

continually engenders in the common presence of everyone those shameful impulses envy, jealousy, adultery 626-7  
this situation, terrifying for the three-brained beings, obtains there, namely, that on the one hand there are in their common presences all the possibilities for coating the higher-being-bodies, and at the same time, thanks to the crystallization which has become inherent in them of the various consequences of the organ Kundabuffer, it is almost impossible for them to carry the higher sacred parts coated in them up to the required degree of perfecting 673; *see* KUNDABUFFER  
their organic need for alcohol, and the manifest consequences also of its effects on their common presences 602  
in the common presences of people in recent times, thanks to progressively deteriorating conditions, all misunderstandings, all disagreements, disputes, settling-ups and hasty decisions, wars and other misfortunes, proceed simply on account of a property in the common presences of ordinary people who have never specially worked on themselves, the-reflecting-of-reality-in-one's-attention-upside-down 1233  
change of presence 31 163  
there was required a change in the functioning of their common presences, namely, there was implanted in their presences a certain organ 236  
Great Nature Herself was compelled to take stock of their presences and to form them into new presences 130; *and* 106 129  
definite presence 316

## PRESENCE

entire presence 481; total presence 103 481; whole presence 77 180 345 481 686 777 1165 1171  
exact 124  
general 78  
genuine common 658  
inner 513 515  
materialized 263  
normal 135 238  
ordinary 173  
perfected only up to the state called the Sacred Inkozarno 160-1  
subjective 948  
Within the presence, *concerning*:  
their inner Evil-God, Self-Calming 105  
functions of egoism, self-love, vanity, pride, self-conceit, credulity, suggestibility 107  
the process of Djartklom 147  
habit 163  
organs-of-perception 468  
conscious actualization 487  
the impulse of being-pity 513  
the strange psyche 527-8  
their subconsciousness 530  
two facts actualized 564-5  
two kinds of blood circulation 565  
artificial perceptions 565  
the six sense organs 566  
artificially formed consciousness 568  
the nervous nodes 780  
bliss 1163  
the impulse of joy 1163  
being-Autokolizikners 1167  
the crystallization of the data for consciousness 1168

## PRESENCE

ideals 1186  
impressions 1217  
the separate parts of the whole of my presence 163  
proper to be in the presence 118; proper to the  
presences of all other three-brained beings of our  
Great Universe 146; proper to the presence of  
every kind of three-brained being 345  
there disappeared from their common presences  
not only the striving itself for perfection but also  
the possibility of intentional contemplativeness  
783  
*Concerning* the presence of:  
the Author 3 1185-6  
ancestors 236-7  
animals 795 1217  
the atmosphere 1157-8  
Beelzebub 51 163-4 165 491 513 529 642 658 672  
1163 1165  
beings: all beings 623; all beings of the community  
Russia 602; beings of every kind 142-3 345 406  
468; beings far from the continent of Asia 387;  
beings with a presence like your own 237; three-  
brained beings 88 129-31 145 147 163-4 181 235  
237 324 356 359 374 405-6 437-8 481 500 564ff.  
568 571 623-4 673 755-6 777 782 1162  
cockroaches 351  
Egyptians, *concerning* the Sphinx 308  
Gornahoor Harharkh 269  
Hassein 77-8 185 642 1162  
Individuals: Cosmic Individuals 124-6; a Sacred  
Individual 237-8  
man 26  
metalloids, metals and minerals 171-3  
objects within the Hrhaharhzaha 161

## PRIEST

planets: Earth 180 263; Mars 205; Moon 316; *and*  
169-71 173 263 623 1157-8  
Poundolero and Sensimiriniko 366  
sacred arisings or higher-parts 799  
the space, which corresponded to the second being-  
food 160  
artificially grafted surplanetary formations 948  
Tetetos 293  
Time 124  
theocrats 1085  
you and your own-donkey 195  
**PRESENTATION** Beelzebub's objectively malefi-  
cent official presentation to the Czar 613ff.  
**PRESENTIMENT** a property called presentiment  
of the future 631  
**PRESERVATION**  
of planetary bodies 587-8  
of an ancient Sumerian manuscript 1094  
of food products 946ff. 961-7  
self-preservation 527  
**PRESTIGE** 719  
**PRICE** 36; *see* PAY  
**PRIDE** 107 223 295 297 356 512 516 629 823 1074  
**PRIEST**  
it was those who became worthy to become such  
an All-the-rights-possessing brother of the  
brotherhood Heechtvari who were first called by  
the name priest 369-70; *see* INITIATE

## PRIME

Greek 32  
Abdil 187-206 *passim* 219  
Aisorian 1135-6  
Armanatoora 1142  
priest-organization 389  
*and* 387 422 607 640

## PRIME

arising 138-40 293  
Prime Being 945  
emanation 139  
functioning 1190  
prime-source substance 137-8  
Prime-Source 470 797-8 800 1123 1138-9  
the Prime-Source-of-Everything-Existing 1236

PRIMITIVE state, *concerning* consciousness and  
subconsciousness 530

## PRINCIPLE

all-universal principle of living 35-6 38-9  
the two principles of the duration of being-existence 130-1; *see* FOOLASNITAMNIAN, ITOKLANOZ *concerning* the adaptations of Nature 194  
the principles of being of the initiated beings, *concerning* Ashiata Shiemash 371  
the First-Sourced-Principle-of-Everything-Existing 409  
denying-principle 538 796 1128  
the negative or passive principle 691-2  
the affirming or active principle 692 984  
a regularizing or reconciling principle 779  
a neutralizing principle 780  
the equilibrating harmonizing principle 802

## PROCESS

the principle called Chainonizironness, *concerning* mentation 738-9  
two principles, *concerning* form and sequence 1165

PRISM 834-5

PRIVATIONS the accepted privations to their planetary body, *concerning* the planet Purgatory 802

PRNOKHPAIOCH a little planet of the solar system of Karatas 771

## PROCESS

common-cosmic 195 426 839 843; cosmic 162 174  
766 827-8 832 839 1159

*See the following:*

AIEIOIUOA, sacred, cosmic  
Essence-Sacred-ALIAMIZOORNAKALU  
ALMZNOSHINOO, sacred  
ANTKOOANO, sacred, cosmic  
ASKALNOOAZAR, sacred  
CHIRNOOANOVO, common-cosmic  
DJARTKLOM, sacred, cosmic  
DJERYMETLY, sacred  
ELMOOARNO, sacred  
Emanation, cosmic; *see* EMANATE  
FALLING and Catching-up  
HARNELMIATZNEL  
HEPTAPARAPARSHINOKH, completing, common  
cosmic  
ILNOSOPARNO, cosmic  
IRANIRANUMANGE, common-cosmic

## PRODUCER

KERKOOLNONARNIAN-actualization  
being-NERHITROGOOL  
OOAMONVANOSINIAN  
PARTKDOLG-DUTY, conscious  
POKHDALISSDJANCHA  
RADIATION, cosmic  
RASCOOARNO, sacred  
REMORSE, sacred, cosmic  
being-SARPITIMNIAN-experiencing  
TRIAMAZIKAMNO, sacred, cosmic  
TROGOAUTOEGOCRAT, common-cosmic  
VIBROECHONITANKO  
VZNOOSHLITZVAL, sacred

*The following processes are referred to throughout:*  
affirmation, aiëssrittoorassnian-contemplation,  
arising and formation, continuation of the  
species, denial, destruction, education, evolu-  
tion, existence, faith, functioning, gratitude,  
inner and outer being-existence, involution,  
laws, life, mentation, movement, pondering,  
religion, revolution, sensation, spiritualization,  
strivings, the flow of time, transformation

## PRODUCER

the producer or owner-of-lambs, *concerning* theater  
504  
producer 1146 1155-6  
productress 438

PRODUCTION being-production 176

## PROFESSOR

Herr Stumpsinschmausen 8  
Charcot 573  
Kishmenhof 923-4

## PROPER

PROGENITOR of the learned twin brothers 868

PROGRESS not to cease progressing 1048

PROJECTIONS abnormal projections of the con-  
tinent Ashhark 185 262f.; *see* ELEVATION

PROMPTINGS 486 491; *see* IMPULSE

PRONOUNCE consonants, words, letters 499-500

PROPAGANDA 960

## PROPER

that transformation which should in general  
proceed in the entirety of a man and give him,  
from his own conscious mentation, the results  
he ought to have, which are proper to man and  
not merely to single- or double-brained animals  
25; *and* 31 104 130 134 500 538 567 738 776-7  
870 1150 1168 1225

which also became proper to three-brained beings  
of that planet alone 135; *and* 632

as is proper to the presences of all the other three-  
brained beings of our Great Universe 146; *and* 88  
proper only to that Persian king 325

as is proper to the three-brained beings of Saturn  
1154

proper to the presence 118 146 345 496

the proper normal duration of their existence  
129

every form of life has its own total of vibrations  
proper to it—*Hadji-Asvatz-Troov* 904  
*and* 139 590 764 1097; *consider also* 696

## PROPERTY

*see* BECOMING

Not proper: 165 441; *see* UNBECOMING

## PROPERTY

Ashiata Shiemash intentionally actualized external conditions so that in place of the consequences of the properties of the organ Kundabuffer there could be gradually acquired those properties proper to the presence of every kind of three-brained being 345

the property called slipping-in-without-soap 504

two particular quite opposite organic properties: they always behave towards each other haughtily or servilely 539

their predisposition to periodic reciprocal destruction 1057 1065ff.

properties which flow from the results of education, *concerning* self-calming 1058-9

egoistic, vain, and other properties 1064

Gornahoor Rakhoorkh studied all the details of the properties of the cosmic Omnipresent-Okidanokh 1146; *and* 1147-60*passim*

nonmeritorious properties 1226

a property in the common presences of ordinary people who have never specially worked on themselves called the-reflecting-of-reality-in-one's-attention-upside-down 1233

*and* 135 496

Being-properties:

one special being-property which can be acquired by beings only intentionally by means of being-Partkdolg-duty 179

abnormal being-properties, *concerning* Kundabuffer 236

## PROSTITUTE

*concerning* faith, love, hope 356

the particular being-property, egoism 379f.; *see* EGOISM

the being-property called Ikritazkakra 485-7

the being-property of sensing the inner feeling of similar beings in relation to oneself 876

PROPHECY *concerning* the Party-Pythoness 178 302; *see* FORESEEING

## PROPHET

the Great Arhoonilo, a former famous prophet from the planet Desagroanskrad 200

the ancient great prophet Issi-Noora 900

Jesus Christ and all the other prophets sent from Above 1232

PROPORTION *concerning* Okidanokh 1157

PROPRIETRESS 1066-7

PROSPERITY 383

## PROSPHORA

the beings of the planet Mars use for their first being-food exclusively only prospora, or bread 266

in North and South America 951-2

the preparation of prospora according to the law of Triamazikamno 965-7

the enduring prosporian active elements 967

PROSTITUTE 982 985 987 990

## PROTOSMOS

PROTOSMOS the Most Most Holy Prime-  
Source Sun Absolute 760; *see* SUN

## PROTOËHARY

Ashagiprotoëhary 771 781  
Astralmomonian-Protoëhary 788-9  
being-Protoëhary 787-8  
*and* 761

PROTOPLASTS Okaniaki or protoplasts, or the  
cells-of-the-head-brain 777

PROUTKOFF interpreter of Russian wisdom 1115

PROVIDENCE primordial 407

PRTZATHALAVR gold 175

## PSEUDO

pseudolearned 734  
pseudocodeine, *concerning* opium 846  
pseudo I 1191  
pseudo man 1192

## PSYCHE

that being-impulse, Objective-Conscience, on which  
the whole psyche of beings is in general based  
359

the beings of this place on the planet Earth were  
also born and were again destroyed; and the  
general level of the psyche of this kind of Earth-  
beings was thereby changed, of course at times  
for the better, at time for the worse 212; *and* 118  
321-2 643 649-50 694-5 719 777

## PSYCHE

when the functioning of this maleficent organ  
Kundabuffer was destroyed and when in  
consequence their psyche became free 819  
in descending to the planet Earth for the sixth and  
last time, I proposed to attain, at any cost, the  
final elucidation in myself of all the genuine  
causes why the psyche, which should be like the  
psyche of the rest of the three-brained beings  
of our Great Universe, had, on that planet,  
become so exceptionally strange 414-5; strange,  
strangeness of 95 98 108 121 130-1 141 174 187 219  
224 241-2 249 254-8 *passim* 312 322 331 349 392  
415 517 528-30 583 603 608 631 696 707 743 951  
1041-3 1052 1055-6 1065 1073 1135 1153 1181-2  
the results of the pondering of the blissful higher  
being-bodies was that they began to understand  
that something was wrong with the psyche of  
the three-brained beings of that planet Earth  
1124

why such an absurdity exists in the psyche which  
makes the self-perfecting impossible for that  
higher being-part 1125

all the features of the whole of your psyche—your  
character, temperament, inclinations, and all the  
particularities of your psyche which are mani-  
fested exteriorly 129

the chief particularity of their strange psyche,  
namely, the urgent need to destroy everything  
outside of themselves 312-3

chief peculiarity of their psyche, namely, the  
periodic - need - to - destroy - the - existence - of -  
others-like-oneself 318; *and* 1055-7

*A Piquant Trait of the Peculiar Psyche of Contem-  
porary Man* 94-7

peculiar 536 660 707  
 those small factors maleficent for them, the totality  
 of which year by year dilutes, more and more,  
 both their psyche as well as their very essence  
 648; *and* 694  
 the progressive shrinking of their psyche 479  
 the gradual automatic dwindling of their psyche  
 694-5 938  
 as regards any knowledge of the real psyche of the  
 beings of his planet in real conditions, the  
 contemporary writer is totally illiterate 104  
 real-psyche 322  
 real being-psyche 321  
 according to the statutes drawn up by Ashiata  
 Shiemash, any brother could become an All-the-  
 rights-possessing brother when in addition to the  
 other also foreseen definite attainments, he  
 could bring himself—in the sense of ableness-of-  
 conscious-direction-of-the-functioning-of-his-  
 own-psyche—to be able to convince and per-  
 suade not less than a hundred others also that  
 the impulse of being-objective-conscience exists  
 in man 369  
 functioning: abnormally proceeding 367; dis-  
 harmony of 538; general 1067  
 in each of the parts there must have been formed  
 its own psyche, *concerning* the analogy of the  
 hackney carriage 1193f.  
 abnormalities of 415 637 954 1129  
 abnormal general-psyche 844  
 anomalies arising in the general psyche 481  
 common 107 481 537 568 *inset* 1126  
 confusion of 572  
 crystallized in 355 1059 1140

duality of their general psyche 376-7  
 general 107 118 376-7 415 645 1135  
 habits of the psyche 214 649  
 Hasnamussian 1188  
 influence on 719  
 nonsensical 583  
 obscured 249  
 of beings of other communities 719  
 particularity, peculiarity, property, trait or aspect  
 of: 42 103-4 107 129 135 215 234 240 268 313 349  
 375-84 *passim* 387 392 415 424 450 534 558 560  
 564 572-9 *passim* 637 644 663 685-6 702 1055-6  
 1135-6 1193  
 quality of 1023  
 specific 523; specificness of 660-2  
 translucency of their inner psyche 1181  
 waking 1057  
 women's 984  
 being-psyche 321 583  
 Psychic:  
 Belcultassi doubted the correctness of his own  
 sensations and understandings and also the  
 normalness of his own psychic organization 296  
 psychic-experiencings 319; associative-general-  
 psychic-experiencings 483  
 degeneration of their psychic-organization 321  
 fixation 1035  
 inner life 1216  
 mechanicality 1029  
 organic-psychic-need 242 842; *and* 1073  
 property 375-6 572  
 specificness 17  
 state 483 580 641 778 972  
 state of psychic perfection 860

## PSYCHOANALYSIS

strivings 181  
struggles 186

PSYCHOANALYSIS 249 578; psychoanalytically  
1039

PSYCHOLOGICAL tales 449

PSYCHOLOGIST 104-5; *consider also*, Akhaldan-  
psychosovors 299

## PSYCHO

psycho-organic maintenance of the foundation of  
family life 1010

psycho-organic-need 1075

psycho-organic particularity 989

psycho-physico-astrological investigation 8

psycho-physico-chemical experiments 1213

PSYCHOPATHY 73 443-4 697; psychopathic con-  
clusions 459; psychopathically 1209; psycho-  
paths-squared 336

## PSYCHOSIS

Great Nature has already long ceased to have need  
for such a phenomenon as mass psychosis for  
Her equilibrium 1234; *see* DESTRUCTION  
*and* 117 119 174 458 517

PUBLICITY for the glorifying of Lucifer 1144;  
*consider also* 43

## PUFF

swagger and puff, *concerning* the psyche of turkeys  
600

## PURGATORY

puff and blow, *concerning* Nature's adaptations  
1107

## PULSATION

the pulsation of everything that functions and  
exists in the Universe, *concerning* Purgatory 7  
sustainer-of-the-pulsation or Harhrinhrarh 159

PUMP pump-of-complex-construction-for-exhaust-  
ing-atmosphere-to-the-point-of-absolute-vacuum  
155; *and* 162-3

## PUNISHMENT

this is the highest punishment: pull at the tail the  
mane gets stuck, pull at the mane and the tail  
gets stuck—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 1070

Beelzebub's punishment 1120; *consider also* 51-5  
a double punishment 1104

*see* ANATHEMATIZE

PUPILS of the first rank 1188

## PUPPET

puppet plays 96 1089

puppet shows or Petrushka 479

living mechanical puppets 1029

PUPPY 165

PURCHASE 1137; *see* PAY

## PURGATORY

*The Holy Planet Purgatory* 744-810

Only-He-May-Enter-Here-Who-Puts-Himself-In-

## PURE

The-Position-Of-The-Other-Results-Of-My-Labors—*words placed over the chief entrance of the holy planet Purgatory* 1164  
and 66 294 867 657-9 695 704 742 813 822 866 1095  
1119-29*passim* 1149

PURE *see* REASON, STATE

Purification: self-purification 800; purifying themselves 801

Purity:

always guard against such perceptions as may soil the purity of your brains—*special commandment of our Endlessness* 144

commandment concerning inner and outer purity 948

## PURPOSE

low purposes unbecoming to three-brained beings 858

such is the ordinary average man, an unconscious slave of the whole entire service to all-universal purposes, which are alien to his own personal individuality 1219

the possible servers of higher purposes 1222  
radiations required for higher Common Cosmic Purposes 1226

we must all serve this Great Common Purpose, in this lies the whole sense and predestination of our life 1227

PUSHING-FORCE 751; *see* FORCE

PYRAMIDS 311 590

## QUALITY

PYTHAGORAS co-founder of the Club - of - Adherents-of-Legominism 455-6; and 516 888 891

PYTHIAS mediums 1185

PYTHONESS medium or prophet 102 178 302 518

# Q

QUADRUPED 252 415 580 941

## QUALITY

definition of I: a relatively transferable arising depending on the quality of the functioning of thought, feeling, and organic automatism 38

this latter aim, for conscious self-perfecting, depends upon the quality of the presence of the being-Impulsakri concentrated, or deposited upon, the said corresponding being-brains 144

it is necessary to tell you that in general the quality of the composition of the blood in the three-brained beings and also in their common presences depends on the number of the being-bodies already completely formed 568

the density and quality of all cosmic substances 124

## QUARTER-MAINTAINER

### Quality of:

being egoplastikoori 439  
being-existence 438  
quality-of-nourishment 863  
organ for perceiving visibility 305  
psyche 1023  
radiations 106 438  
quality-of-reciprocal-influence 863  
Teleokriminalnichnian thought-waves 438  
vibrations 131 416  
radiative vibrations 1103

### Quality and Quantity:

the perfection of a being depends upon the quality and quantity of his inner experiencings 617  
the sensing of the flow of time is directly proportional to the quality and quantity of the flow of thoughts 1185  
of impulses engendered, *concerning* impressions 1169  
of vibrations 1104; *see* VIBRATION

QUARTER-MAINTAINER *see* ANGEL

## QUESTION

I advise you not to put such questions to yourself yet; do not be impatient; only when that period of your existence arrives which is proper for your becoming aware of such essence-questions, and you actively mentate about them, will you understand what you must do in return 77  
the question why and how higher-being-bodies, or souls, began to arise in our Universe, and why

## QUESTION

our Uni-Being Common Father turned His Divine attention particularly to just these cosmic arisings 762

### Questions of:

Atarnakh: what in general is the sense of man's existence? why do wars occur on the earth? 1094-5

Beelzebub: why the psyche of those three-brained beings has become such an anomaly 529

Hassein: *see* HASSEIN asks

Toof-Nef-Tef: why during recent times had it become more difficult to perfect themselves? 1159

### Burning questions of the day:

the ape question 271-2

of the beyond 333 337 339 805

of politics 402-3 452

of the soul 330ff. 339-43*passim* 402 404 454

suppose that the solution to the question of our inability to sense the terror of one's own death should become a burning question of the day 1223

*and* 1052

the learned beings, collected in this way there in the city of Babylon, used to meet together and of course to discuss among themselves as it is proper to the learned beings of the planet Earth, questions which were either immeasurably beyond their comprehension, or about which they could never elucidate anything useful whatsoever, either for themselves or for ordinary beings there 329

societies might perhaps achieve positive results in the fundamental aim they have set themselves,

## QUESTION

if they occupy themselves with the solving and actualizing of only those questions which are in the sphere of their competence and powers 1071; and 1073

### Concerning:

cosmic laws 138

destruction of each other's existence 528 1070-11105

dual individuality 596

education 1080 1045

Heptaparaparshinokh 841

human mentation 15

hypnotism 572-3

Legominisms 456-7

omnipresent-Okidanokh 150

philosophy 12 22 597

psyche of three-brained beings 529

Religion-for-the-State-or-the-State-for-Religion 697

Russian vodka 448

sex 974-8 *passim* 1029 1035-6

theaters 500

war 1105

they have already based all questions without exception, questions concerning ordinary being-existence as well as questions about self-perfecting, various philosophies and every kind of science, and of course also about their innumerable religious teachings, morality, politics, laws, morals, and so on, exclusively on that fantastic but for themselves in an objective sense very maleficent idea, about external Good and Evil 1141; and 1119ff.

and 117 329 572 596 1170 1172 1179

## QUININE

### QUIET

at first, while just the bare horns were being formed, only a concentrated quiet prevailed 1176

as regards the third Stopinder of the sacred Heptaparaparshinokh: if the completing process of this sacred law flows in conditions, where during its process there are many extraneously-caused-vibrations, then all its functioning gives only external results; but if this process proceeds in absolute quiet then all the results of the action of its functioning remain within 754f.

and the result of the psychopathic conclusions of of these bestialized men of one or the other hostile party is that without any remorse of conscience whatever, they put these serious and quiet men to death, concerning the question of Legominisms 458-9

a soap bubble that lasts a long time only in a quiet medium—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 920

quieting notions evoking only naïve dreams 5  
self-quieting 1222; see CALM

QUININE 546

# R

RACE the Great-transmigration-of-races 317

## RADIATION

the quality of their radiations failed to respond to the demands of the Trogoautoegocratic process 488; *and* 106 1226; *see* adaptations of NATURE

radiations of cosmic concentrations 75 825

not once has the thought entered the head of a single one of them there that between these two cosmic phenomena which they call emanation and radiation there is any difference whatever 142

the emanations and radiations of all cosmoses 760-1; *and* 757; *see* EMANATE

radiations of the metalloids and metals 172

vibrations arising from radiations 291 535 591 907 1103-4 1109

always radiate from themselves vibrations very harmful for beings around them 291 508

as this Remorse-of-Conscience gives rise to the mentioned particular crystallizations which issue from them with their other radiations, the result is that the totality of all these radiations occasionally gives the atmosphere of their planet that particular coloration which hinders the being-organ of sight from penetrating freely through it 382

*concerning* the body-Kesdjan 768

## RAT

ubiquitous-diffusion-of-the-radiations-of-all-kinds of - cosmic - concentrations, a common - cosmic process 825

radiations of beings present nearby 852

human 893

*see* VIBRATION

RADIOGRAM Toolookhterzinek 1124

RAKHOORKH, Raoorkh or Rhakhoorkh, Gornahoor

the son of Gornahoor Harharkh, a conscious individual who devoted the whole of his existence to the study of all the details of the properties of the cosmic Omnipresent-Okidanokh and also became worthy of being considered one of the higher-degree common-cosmic learned three-brained beings 1146; *and* 1147-59*passim*  
my dear Kesdjanian - result - outside - of - me, my godson—*Beelzebub* 1152; *and* 314

RAMADAN 622 983

RASCOARNO a sacred process 163 182 219 238 319 406 408 416 441 535 587 589 673 696 698 736 765-8 841 848 1104 1142 1149; *see* DEATH

RASTROPOONILO odor, given off from those who do not use hammams 650

RAT 101 224 1116

## RATE

### RATE

birth 388 1103 1105 1116

death 388

see adaptations of NATURE

RAVEN the three-centered beings on Saturn have an exterior coating resembling that of a raven 92-3; and 722; consider also 1154-5

### RAY

white 33 461 468 471-2 474-5 827 829 832 834-5  
of Elekilpomagtistzen 68

Etzikolnianakhnian 68

Salnichizinooarnian-momentum-vibrations, which most beings also consider to be rays 157 169

colored 834-7 840

X rays 913-5

and 154 158 167

see VIBRATION

### REACTION

consciously or unconsciously reacted 295

habitual 770

mutual 529

man differs from the animals only by the greater complexity of his reactions to external impressions, and by having a more complex construction for perceiving and reacting to them 1203ff.

### READER

evoke in the mentation of most of my readers, an inexplicable hostility towards me personally—*the Author* 42

## REAL

in the entirety of every reader without exception, there must arise an unfriendliness towards me personally—*the Author* 44  
and v 24 444 1053

### REAL

*Life is Real Only Then, When I Am*, title of the *Third Series* v

real man compared to man in quotation marks 1227

they have mechanized themselves to see nothing real 85

they take the ephemeral for the Real 103

the need-for-real-perceptions 507

and 24-6 377 456 458 540 566 633 637 1142

see CONSCIOUSNESS, EVENT, IMPULSE, KNOWLEDGE

### Reality:

the realization of being-Partkdolg-duty alone enables a being to become aware of genuine reality 104; and 696

*Why in Man's Reason Fantasy May Be Perceived as Reality* 103-5

a special organ, Kundabuffer, with a property such that, first, they should perceive reality topsyturvy 88

the reflecting-of-reality-in-one's-attention-upside-down 1233

subjective essence-opinion about every reality is formed in them, at times entirely opposite to that which should be obtained by the perception of that reality, directly received by them personally through impressions 663; and 684

bobtailed being-picturings of reality 709  
concerning their wiseacring 1053

## REAL

protected from the possibility of seeing and feeling anything as it proceeds in reality 1220  
fashions, one of those being-factors which automatically gives them neither the time nor the possibility to see or sense reality 501  
neither the possibility nor the time to see and feel reality 1225  
not perceiving or sensing reality 1226  
most of them can neither think sincerely nor see and sense reality, and therefore sincere thinking and the sensing of reality have become a rare luxury 1058  
in many of them, toward the end of their planetary existence, most of the properties of Kundabuffer begin to atrophy, and consequently they begin to see and sense reality a little better 363-4  
after a big process of reciprocal destruction, the majority of them again began—as it usually happens there in general after these terrifying excesses—often to see reality and to be less satisfied with the conditions of their ordinary existence 806  
objective reality 642  
reflector-of-reality or the stage 482-3  
aware of reality 696  
instinctive sensing of reality 184 637 969 1046  
to see and/or sense reality 364 501 1058 1179  
sane instinct to believe in reality 938  
the law of vibrations is the most important branch of scientific knowledge, and gives the possibility, though approximately, of recognizing reality 859  
*and* 161 336 1184  
*see* KUNDABUFFER, UNREALITY

## REASON

### REASON

gradations of Reason, or more exactly, the totality-of-self-awareness 769; *and* 196 199-201 293 322 366 390 437 470 766 768 778 796-7 799-800 1050 1126-7 1148 1176-7; *see* DEGREE, INITIATE, LEARNED, STATE  
Absolute Reason of His Endlessness 1177  
the Reason of Ashiata Shiemash 404  
total absence of any Reason, i.e., absolute firm-calm 769  
every being, according to its nature and to the gradation of its Reason attained by its ancestors and transmitted by heredity, occupies its definite place among beings of other forms 199  
three kinds of being-Reason: pure or objective; Okiarta-aitokhsa; and automatic functioning 769-70  
three-centered-being-Reason 161  
being-Reason 64 86 162 181 269 311 554 567 633 770 814-6 841 1167  
Objective Reason, *also called* Divine Reason and pure Reason; *e.g.*, 145 196 244 770; *and* 87-8 125 237 245 290 322 345 366 390 439 566 622-3 642 765 778 797 799 1069  
ultimately, like everything existing in which Objective Reason has not become fixed, they are destroyed forever 125  
objective-Reason, which should be in the common presences of three-brained beings of all natures and of all external forms, and which, in itself, is nothing else but, so to say, the representative-of-the-Very-Essence-of-Divinity 815  
the perfecting of Objective-Reason can proceed in

## REASON

- them only from personal conscious labors and intentional sufferings 563
- the sacred Antkooano is the name of that process of perfecting the Objective-Reason which proceeds simply from the flow of time, but can proceed only on those planets where all cosmic truths have become known to all beings 563
- Objective being-Reason 769-70 814-5
- if by his Reason a being is higher than you, you must always bow down before him and try to imitate him in everything; but if he is lower than you, you must be just towards him, because you once occupied the same place according to the sacred Measure of the gradation of Reason of our Creator and All-Maintainer—*Arhoonilo* 201
- Hamolinadir's report on the theme of the Instability-of-Human-Reason 335f.
- as regards the Reason of man, this is only the sum of all the impressions perceived by him—*Babylonian Atheistic teaching* 344
- then the Very Saintly Ashiata Shiemash himself selected from among those who had become All-the-rights-possessing brothers of the brotherhood, those who had already sensed the said Divine impulse, consciously by their Reason and unconsciously by the feelings in their sub-consciousness 371
- the Reason-of-knowing compared to the Reason-of-understanding 1166-9
- the Reason of any being and the intensity of the action of this Reason depend on the correct functioning of all the separate parts of his whole presence 1171

## REASON

- Why in Man's Reason Fantasy May Be Perceived as Reality* 103-5
- able-Reason 156
- abnormalities of the Reason of power-possessing beings 944
- absence of Reason 769
- absolute Reason 769 800 1177
- attainments of Objective Reason 88 853
- automatic Reason 689; since the second and third Transapalnian perturbations they possessed automatic Reason 814-5 1055
- automaticity of their Reason 1057
- automatized Reason 513
- bestialized reason 458
- bobtailed reason 498 560 699
- bobtailedness of their reason 536
- conscious Reason or Reason-of-knowing 1166
- degenerated Reason 356
- degree of Reason 293 629 726 766 1175; *see* DEGREE
- Determinator-of-Reason 769
- diseased Reasons 459
- Divine Reason 145 244-5 642 735 1160
- most-necessary-functioning-of-Reason 820
- germ-of-Reason 196
- higher Reason 115
- impartial Reason 1071
- individual Reason 246 763 765
- instincto-terebelnian Reason 235
- manifestation of Reason 274
- measure of Objective Reason 322 800 1176
- mechanical Reason 417
- merits of Reason 1150
- miserable Reason 1070
- normal Reason 303

## REBLEND

ordinary Reason 1166  
peculiar Reason 236 245  
perfected in Reason 799 801 841 1160; perfected  
up to the required gradation of the sacred  
measure of Reason 1148  
perfecting of their Pure Reason 1001 1023  
Pure Reason 196 239 259 344 461 769-70 816-7  
1001 1236  
purified Reason 355  
required Reason 768  
Sacred Reason 1126  
sacred something which is called Reason 1179  
scale of Reason 322 766 768; *consider also* 201 700  
strange Reason 64 134 182 402  
unformed Reason 52  
well-informed Reason 485  
the whole of the Reasonable Whole 384  
*and* 69 77 98 129 133 164 176 208 235 259 312-3  
371-2 422 454 466 471 629 696 726 767 842 844  
846 875 908 946 1046 1066 1073 1126 1164 1175

REBLEND striving-to-reblend 156-7 167-9 171  
245 428 1138; *see* BLEND

## RECIPROCAL

a reciprocally acting contact 172  
reciprocally maintaining forces 1138  
motor-reflex-reciprocally-affecting-manifestations-  
proceeding-in-it 1190  
*see* ACTION, ASSISTANCE, DESTRUCTION, FEEDING,  
IRANIRANUMANGE, MAINTAIN, RELATION, RE-  
SISTANCE, SUBSTANCE, THRUST, TROGOAUTO-  
EGOCRAT, UNDERSTAND

## REFLECT

RECOLLECTION associative recollections 311

## RECONCILING

force 138 146 278 564 587 589 751-2 1139; *see*  
FORCE  
principle 779  
source 1139

## RED

the Red Sea 284  
deserts now called Red sand 676  
red strings or Keesookesschoor, quarter-notes on  
the Lav-Merz-Nokh 852  
redskins 518

REELS phonograph disks 1217

## REFECTORY

the Djamdjampal, that refectory of the ship  
Karnak in which all the passengers together  
periodically fed on the second and first being-  
foods 1054-5  
the Djameechoonatra, a kind of terrestrial  
monasterial refectory on the Karnak in which  
second being-food is collectively taken 1160-2

## REFLECT

seriously 17  
actively 25  
in order that the presences of learned three-  
centered beings might be reflected for their own  
essences, and that the presence of the mentioned  
objects might also be reflected, so that thereby  
the perception of the reality of the said objects

## REFLEX

- might be actualized by their imperfect organs of being-sight in a vacuum 161  
the root of the second half of the word Kundabuffer chanced to coincide with a word in the language of that time which meant reflection, *concerning* the origin of the word Kundalina 250  
loss of the capacity to ponder and reflect 1214  
the-reflecting-of-reality-in-one's-attention-upside-down 1238  
reflector-of-reality or the stage 482-3  
Reflection:  
sorrowful reflections or Alstoozori 312  
the sad and distressing reflections of Beelzebub 672f.  
chicken reflections 955  
the quintessence of my reflections: the meaning of the title of a book by Moses 1004  
logical 1058  
sincere 1061  
sane and impartial 1191  
of heredity 106  
from outside 169  
of the sphere of the planet Karatas 1144  
being-logical-reflection 861  
being-reflection 926  
*see* PONDER

## REFLEX

- of stomach and sex organs 1060-1  
motor-reflex-reciprocally-affecting-manifestations-proceeding-in-it, *concerning* the third of the four personalities 1190

REFUGEE 826

## RELATION

### REGRET

- impulse of 653 860  
being-impulse of 492

### REGULATOR

- Iransamkeep 445  
Looisos, one of the chief regulators in the matter of averting the consequences of the first cosmic misfortune 179

### REINCARNATION 767

REINS in the analogy of the hackney carriage 1200-1

### REJOICE

- Only Rejoice And Abide In Beatitude—*the Hymn to our Endlessness* 1174  
*I Rejoice—sacred canticle* 1178  
Sources of Divine/Rejoicings, revolts, and sufferings,/Direct your actions upon us 752

### RELATION

- with which types to avoid relations, *concerning* astrology 288  
corresponding 531; corresponding mutual 591  
family 289  
friendly 1141  
good 1074  
habitual 539  
with Hamolinadir 332  
inner 509  
necessary 875  
with others 92 875  
reciprocal 200

## RELIGION

spoken 531

essence-relations 247

### Relationship:

good or bad mutual relationships are established only according to outer calculated manifestations, chiefly according to amiability, that is, by empty words in which there is not a single atom of the result of an inner benevolent impulse, such as arises in general in the presences of all beings in direct contact with those similar to themselves 876

external 875

of true friendship 879

mutual 46 376 538 571 592 605 630 879

reciprocal 1200-1 1233

being-relationship 719

*see* beings SIMILAR to themselves

## RELIGION

it has now become clear to you how there on your planet all the five religions I named, Buddhistic, Hebrew, Christian, Mohammedan, and Lamaist, still remaining there at the present time and which were founded on the teachings of five different genuine saints sent to the three-brained beings from Above for helping them to free themselves from the consequences of the properties of the organ Kundabuffer, how, although all these five religions have gradually become changed, thanks as always to the same conditions of ordinary being-existence abnormally established just by them, until they were eventually turned for any sane mentation into children's fairy tales, yet nevertheless these five religions

## RELIGION

still served for some of them as a support for these inner moral motives, owing to which during certain previous periods, their mutual existence became more or less becoming to three-centered beings 732-3; *and* 699

### *Religion* 694-748

certain peculiar Havatvernoni had been formed, that is certain psychic strivings, the totality of the process of which common-cosmic strivings they themselves had named Religion 182; one of the chief causes for the gradual dilution of their psyche 694

*concerning* Beelzebub's invention to end the practice of Sacrificial-Offerings 182-248 *passim*

*concerning* Konuzion's invention to end the practice of chewing the seeds of the poppy 216ff.

there existed and still exist, ever since the time when the practice of having peculiar being—Havatvernonis or Religions—began to arise and exist, two basic kinds of religious-teachings: one Hasnamussian, the other founded upon the detailed instructions which have been preached by genuine Messengers from Above 233

Religion-for-the-State-or-the-State-for-Religion 697

the dogmas of religion 1216

*and* 188 219-20 223 244-6 248 255 259 447 898 1001-3 1009-10 1016 1018 1022 1119 1194 1202

*see* GOOD and evil, INVENTION, TEACHING

### Religious:

ceremonies 460 464-5

religious-and-popular-dances 460 464 475

feeling 224

## REMEDY

festivals 201; *see* HOLIDAY  
morality 42  
religious-moral subjects 693  
schism 1012  
antireligious custom 1103  
*see* TEACHING

### Religiousness:

that being-feeling which at times appears in the desire and striving for speedier self-perfecting in the sense of Objective-Reason, or sacred Iabolioonosar 623  
my moving-center engendered in my common presence the impulse of religiousness 491  
Martaadamlik 711  
being-impulse called religiousness 576

## REMEDY

none of the remedies known to contemporary medicine can be of any use at all without faith in it—a *Russian pharmacist* 550  
medical 907

## REMEMBER

to remember oneself with the whole of one's being 942  
self-remembering 1066 1109

## REMORSE

I have gradually, with all my presence, become aware that certain beings in the past have labored and suffered for our welfare; because of this there proceeds in me a process-of-remorse—*Hassein, from* 76-7

## REMORSE

sacred process Aieioiuoa or Remorse 141; *see* AIEIOIUOA  
every action of man is good in the objective sense, if it is done according to his conscience, and every action is bad, if from it he later experiences remorse 342  
property of Vibroechonitanko, or remorse, produced in the perceptive organ of hearing, from musical vibrations 489  
under the action of this kind of consonance, from sound-producing instruments, with the total absence of remorse 856  
the being-impulse called self-remorse, which they themselves call Remorse of Conscience 537-8  
in their presences there arise more and more frequently the causes for the manifestation of the being-impulse of Remorse of Conscience; and as the sensations thereby induced, similar to those which arise from being-Partkdolg-duty, infallibly lead to the suppression and the enslaving of the denying-principle inherent in the common presences, called self-calming; then each time with the arising of this sensation of self-remorse, there began to be stifled and gradually to cease, self-criticism; there gradually almost disappeared from their common presences such data also infallibly inherent in every three-brained being of all our Great Universe for manifesting sincerity even towards themselves 538  
through my Teskooano, on Mars, I could freely observe the existence proceeding on the surfaces of the other planets, but making my observations of the process of the existence on Earth was a real misery, because of a special coloration

## REMORSE

caused by large quantities of crystallizations radiated from the presences of beings, owing to the inner impulse, Remorse-of-Conscience 381  
no sooner do they begin to sense the prick of the arising of Remorse-of-Conscience than they squash it by some very efficient special means such as alcoholism, cocainism, and other isms 382; *see* ISM  
a Blagonoorarirnian sensation, or as it is otherwise called, remorse of conscience for one's past deeds against one's own convictions 959  
but there on your planet, thanks to the common presences having become so odd, from a variety of causes both proceeding from outside of them and arising through their own fault, the result of the action of this common-cosmic actualization does not proceed in them as it proceeds in the presences of the three-brained beings on other planets during Chirnooanovo; instead of this remorse of conscience there usually arise there and become widespread certain specific processes, called the reciprocal destruction of Micro-cosmoses in the Tetartocosmos, or epidemics 959-60  
hasty decisions, after the actualization of which, in practice, there arises in us the lingering process of Remorse-of-Conscience 1233  
Remorse-of-Conscience, one of three small planets specially prepared for the Higher being-bodies of Hasnamusses in whose common presences there is still the possibility of at some time or other eliminating from themselves the maleficent something 410; *and* 799 1127; *see* NALOO-OSNIAN-impulses

## REPETITION

on the planet Retribution, Eternal-Hasnamuss-individuals must constantly endure those incredible sufferings called Inkiranoodel which are like the sufferings called Remorse-of-Conscience but only much more painful 410  
Without experiencing any Remorse of Conscience: to put off till tomorrow 5  
not to carry out voluntarily any duties taken upon themselves or given them by a superior 112 .  
they put these serious and quiet men to death 459  
betray her legal husband 992  
*and* 1048

RENEWAL those principles of being of the initiated beings there, which were later on called there Ashiata's renewals, were then renewed by the Very Saintly Ashiata Shiemash 371

RENUNCIATION the conscious renunciation of one's own welfare for that of one's neighbor 1186

## REPENTANCE

for his past 221  
the planet Repentance 410

## REPETITION

and it is this repetition of previously perceived impressions engendering what is called association, and the parts of this repetition which enter the field of a man's attention, that together condition what is termed memory 1218;  
*and* 672  
oft-repeated past experiences 17  
*concerning* impressions 88 506 1167 1216-8

## REPRESENTATION

*concerning* habit 152 163  
of facts 344  
*consider also*, it has already long ago become  
proper to three-brained beings, to become  
interested only in what they often see or often  
hear about 875  
of associations 1082  
constant to the point of madness 1199; *and* 538  
oft-repeated acts 1220

## REPRESENTATION

false 1184  
being-representation 632-3 954

## REPRESENTATIVE

the representative-of-the-Very-Essence-of-Divinity  
815  
representatives-of-art 443 512-6 1074-5  
representatives of exact science 1185

## REPRODUCTION

a form of conscious reproduction of perceptions  
and of the associative reactions to them 505  
automatically self-reproducing subjective presence  
948

## REPTILE 415

REPUBLICAN state organization 1087 1089

RESEARCH 390 1140

RESIN pine-resin 820

## RESPONSIBLE

### RESISTANCE

absence of 165  
power of 466  
reciprocal 466  
mutual 1139  
*see* FORCE

RESOLUTION of the righteous souls on Purgatory,  
*concerning* Makary Kronbernkzion 1126-7

### RESPECT

impulse of instinctively showing respect and  
sympathy to every form of being 878  
*and* 1076

### RESPLENDENT

Love 702  
resplendent-Terasakhaboora 702

### RESPONSIBILITY

objective-responsibilities ensuing from the pri-  
mordial providence and hopes and expectations  
of our Common Father 407  
for every subjective voluntary as well as involun-  
tary manifestation 409

### RESPONSIBLE

the threshold of the Being of a responsible being:  
just that age when every kind of data for those  
functionings which during the responsible  
existence of each three-brained being compose  
his individuality is crystallized and acquires a  
harmonious tempo in the common functioning  
1163

## RESTORIAL

an individual is not responsible for his manifestations only when in death agony—*Issi-Noora* 900  
non-responsible-manifestations-of-personality 560  
responsible beings 78 107 129 134 188 272 288 311  
332 354 504 521 567 589 632-3 644 686 803 814  
819 1058 1066 1075 1131 1163-4; *see* ADULT  
*see* AGE, EXISTENCE, INDIVIDUAL, LIFE

RESTORIAL gravity-center-sound 861-5

## REST

intentionally resting 480  
from active mentation 591 833 922 1171*f*.  
for a whole month—the *Author* 1236  
doing nothing but only rest—*Beelzebub* 583  
*and* 1156 1171 1174

## RESTAURANT

café-restaurant 590  
called Sakroopiak 674  
*and* 187 922 1043  
*see* CAFÉ

## RESULT

the individual collision which often arises from the contradiction between the concrete results flowing from the processes of all the cosmic laws and the results presupposed and even quite surely expected by their sane-logic 755  
every - cause - gives - birth - to - its - corresponding - result, cosmic law 190  
the - result - of - the - process - of - the - reciprocal - destruction-of-two-opposite-forces or the-cause-of-artificial-light 157

## RESULT

the assimilation of the results of oft-repeated acts, cosmic law 1220  
arising from the seven actualizations 438  
the result-of-my-all 1153  
obtained from the conscious labors of Ashiata Shiemash 390  
the-result-of-the-manifestation-is-proportionate-to-the-force-of-striving-received-from-the-shock 169  
Babylon: center - for - the - incoming - and - the - outgoing - results - of - the - perfecting - of - being - ruminating 320  
cosmic results or phenomena 142 237 239 264 290 487 731 764 790 814 817-8 821 827 832 839-40 851 868; common-cosmic 239  
of subjective destiny 908  
distressing result from the mixing of sacred substances 793  
external 754  
external and internal, *concerning* the law of vibrations 755  
Most Most High Common Cosmic Final Results 238-9  
Most Saintly Final Cosmic Results 239  
final 792  
law-conformable, non-law-conformable 156  
of Lentrohamsanin's inner double-gravity-centered existence 390  
previously formed material results 25  
mechanical 153  
*The Inevitable Result of Impartial Mentation* 1173-83  
of mentation and feelings of the average man 1234  
newly-arising result or child 814 1146

## RESULZARION

of the peculiarities of Okidanokh 153; *and* 156  
opposite 791  
practical 844 846 848  
proper to man 25  
psychic-chemical-results 243  
real 552-3  
sad 131; sorrowful 781  
of Second-Order-Suns 757  
sins-of-the-body-of-the-soul 799  
subjectivized second-grade 1230  
substantial 1186  
beings of a Terbelnian result, apes 282  
from theaters, one not-bad-result 505  
totality of results 162 1190; totality-of-the-results-  
of-the-transformation 825  
three transitory results of cosmic processes 832  
transitory-cosmic-results 839-40  
ensuing from vibrations 907  
unexpected results ridiculous to the point of  
absurdity 32

### Resultant:

resultant-creative-force 426  
resultant-decomposing-force 426  
in the presences of average people what they call  
will is exclusively only the resultant of desires  
1204

*see* FORCE

RESULZARION active element 761

RETRIBUTION the planet 346 391 410; *see*  
HASNAMUSS

RETRIBUTIVE serious - retributive - suffering -  
consequences 406

## RIGHTS

REVELATION of Lentrohamsanin 400

### REVERENCE

no reverence in their essence 588  
Right Reverence, a form of address to Beelzebub  
64-5 68 70-2 75 91-2 109 115 181 223 264 450;  
*also* His Reverence 554 556

### REVOLT

Beelzebub's 672  
*concerning* Remorse, a process when every part  
that has arisen from the results of any one Holy  
Source of the Sacred Triamazikamno revolts 141  
rejoicings, revolts and sufferings 752  
*and* 116-7 458

### REVOLUTION

Beelzebub's intervention brings the central king-  
dom of the Megalocosmos almost to the edge of  
revolution 52  
*concerning* King Appolis 118-9  
Krentonalnian-revolution 121-2 128 253 288

REVOZVRADENDR planet 51 54 523-4

RHAKHOORKH *see* RAKHOORKH

RHAHARAHR Harharkh's appliance 150

RHYTHM *see* TEMPO

### RIGHTS

All-the-rights-possessing brothers 371  
rights-of-citizenship 1211

## RIGHTEOUS

equal 398  
honest 368  
unmerited 385  
and 387 495

RIGHTEOUS dwellers on the holy planet 1126  
1129 1140

Righteousness: 1143

RIMALA the daughter of one of the hunters who  
married a member of the society Akhaldan 212

RIMK town of the forerunners of the Romans 416

RIRKH large center on Saturn, home of Gornahoor  
Harharkh 1152

## RITE

created by Moses 1007ff.  
of self-fumigation 1024ff.

RITUAL toasting ritual of Karapet 46

RIVER of life 1227ff.

## RIVERS

Oksoseria, now Amu Darya 184 186 205  
Amu Darya 185-6  
Keria-chi 207 265  
Naria-chi 207 226  
Nile 285 301

RKHEE period of time on Saturn 1156

## RULING

ROENTGEN apparatus 912

ROD the sacred rod 1175-6

## ROLE

to play outwardly a role 540  
fantastic 1143  
and 482 484 638

## ROMAN

ancient-Roman-depravity 423  
law 421  
and 413ff. 425 434

## ROSES

just Roses, Roses—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 101 217  
433 1075  
on a bed of 35 210

ROTE 8 541; see LEARNING

ROULETTE 100 102

## RUBBISH

associations which consist mostly of rubbish 382  
*concerning* human mentation 1184  
heap 561

## RULER

Unique-All-Autocratic-Ruler 380  
and 568inset  
see MASTER, TYRANT

RULING class 626 628-9 639-40 697

## RUMINATE

### RUMINATE

the capacity to ruminate impartially and personally  
663

ruminating parts 359 538

Being-rumination:

phenomenal dullness and bluntness of 631  
*and* 320 493 589 616 630-1 685

RUSSIA 447-8 531 544-5 591-656 976

Russian:

important Russian, the head of The Trusteeship of  
People's Temperance 592ff.

Jews 922

language 9 10

Little Russians 1093

merchant who went on a spree 36f.

Orthodox Christians 1011ff.

vodka 36 448 582 692 928 1013 1015

words 13

*and* 544-6 582 712-3

## S

### SACRAMENT

the sacred sacraments Almnoshinoo and Djery-  
metly 727

## SACRIFICIAL-OFFERING

the sacred - sacraments - of - the - great - Serooazar  
795-6; *see* SEX

SACRED the possibilities of coating in your  
presence that Higher-Sacred for the possible  
arising of which the whole of our now existing  
World was just created 195; *see* ACTION,  
CONSCIENCE, ESSENCE, FEEDING, FUNCTION,  
IMPULSE, INDIVIDUAL, LAW, PROCESS, PROPERTY,  
ROD, SACRAMENT, STATE, SUBSTANCE

### SACRIFICE

conscious 458

place of sacrifice to the organ Kundabuffer 261

### SACRIFICIAL-OFFERING

I descended again with the intention of continuing  
the pursuit of my aim, the uprooting of their  
terrifying custom of doing as it were Divine work,  
by destroying the existence of beings of other  
brain-systems 207

this custom of theirs is based on the notion, which  
can be cognized only by their strange Reason  
alone, that if they destroy the existence of  
beings of other forms in honor of their gods and  
idols, then these imaginary gods and idols of  
theirs would find it very, very agreeable, and  
always and in everything unfailingly help and  
assist them in the actualization of all their  
fantastic and wild fancies 182; *and* 183-8

my request to you is that you should consent to  
undertake the task of trying to instill into the  
consciousness of these strange three-brained  
beings some idea of the senselessness of this

## SACRIFICIAL-OFFERING

notion of theirs—*Looisos to Beelzebub* 183;  
*consider also* 179–83

I decided to carry out the said task at all costs,  
and to be worthy, if only by this explicit aid to  
our Unique-Burden-Bearing-Endlessness, of be-  
coming a particle, though an independent one,  
of everything existing in the Great Universe  
183

on the continent of Ashhark, the custom of Sacri-  
ficial-Offerings was at its height 188

I then explained to him frankly the utter stupidity  
and absurdity of this custom—*Beelzebub to*  
*Abdil* 191; *consider also* 191–206

in the city Gob, where the custom was flourishing,  
I found it necessary to add something to the  
religious-doctrine there; I spread my invention  
through my new friend, the proprietor of the  
*Chaihana* 219–20; *consider also* 219–26

in Pearl-land, I decided to attain my aim there  
also through their Religion 232–3ff.; the desired  
results were unexpectedly rapidly brought about  
247f.

owing to my conscious labors for the attainment  
of results for the purpose of common-cosmic  
welfare, that is to say, the abolition of the  
practice of sacrificial offerings, my punishment  
was reduced 1120

I was on that planet for the sixth time just before  
I received my full pardon and permission to  
leave that most remote solar system 524; *and*  
1175–6

by the decree of his All-Quarters-Maintainer, the  
Archcherub Peshtvogner, we appear before you  
in order to restore to you, in accord with the

## SACRIFICIAL-OFFERING

pardon granted you from Above and for certain  
of your merits, what you lost during your exile,  
your horns 1175; the Most Great Universal  
Solemnity 1178 1180

Atarnakh:

all the suppositions of this Kurd Atarnakh were  
very similar to the great fundamental cosmic  
law Trogoautoegocrat 1095

the results of all my researches clearly prove that  
Nature requires that at certain periods a certain  
number of deaths should take place on the  
Earth; and at the same time I have succeeded  
in making clear that for the needs of Nature it is  
indifferent which deaths these are, whether the  
deaths of people themselves or deaths of the  
lives of other forms of beings; the need for the  
number of deaths of men themselves will thus  
be reduced if we revive upon the Earth on a  
larger scale than before the ancient custom of  
offering sacrifices—*Atarnakh* 1100

the destruction of the existence of other forms of  
beings was resumed there not only privately,  
but also publicly in special places, most  
frequently during religious feasts 1102

although the hypothesis put forward in the theory  
of that uncommon Kurd Atarnakh very nearly  
approximated to reality, yet he failed to under-  
stand what was most important, namely, that  
the vibrations required by Nature have no  
significance quantitatively, but only qualita-  
tively 1104

it is possible that the Kurd Atarnakh would have  
understood this also if he had known the details  
of the results of the Most Sainly Labors of the

## SACRILEGIOUS

essence-loving Very Saintly Ashiata Shiemash 1104; *see* DURATION of existence

*see* DESTRUCTION

Ogly:

the dervish Assadulla Ibrahim Ogly, being simply only a fanatic of the Mohammedan religion without that serious and deeply learned knowledge possessed by the Kurd Atarnakh, perceived in the custom of sacrificial offerings only a horrible injustice on the part of the people toward beings of other forms, and he set as the aim of his existence to obtain the destruction on the Earth of this, in his opinion, antireligious custom 1103

he very cleverly persuaded other dervishes of the truth of his idea that the destruction of the existence of beings of other forms is not only not pleasing to God, but that the destroyers would even be obliged to bear in hell a double punishment, one for their own sins and one for the sins of the beings destroyed by them; the result of all the activity of this good Persian dervish was precisely the latest great process of reciprocal destruction, The Great World War 1104; *see* DESTRUCTION

SACRILEGIOUS impulse 272

Sacrilegist: unconscious sacrilegists 588

SADNESS impulse of 1162

SAGE

objective truths elucidated by ancient sages 1047-8; *and* 888

## SAKOOKINOLTOORIKO

perhaps the last great sage on Earth, Hadji-Asvatz-Troov 901

this great Earth-sage, King Solomon 1113

Beelzebub's sons were great sages in certain spheres of objective knowledge 1120

SAHARA desert 317 676

SAINT

*see* ASOCHILON, BELCULTASSI, BUDDHA, CHOON-Kil-Tez, CHOON-Tro-Pel, JESUS CHRIST, JUDAS, KIRMININASHA, KRISHNATKHARNA, LAMA, MOHAMMED, MOSES, VENOMA

pending saint, Makary Kronbernkzion

subsequent saint, King Konuzion

The-Assembly-of-All-the-Living-Saints-of-the-Earth 1091-2

the saints they themselves had elevated to sainthood 189

Saint George's Day 1102

Saint Petersburg 595 621 651 659-60

the-evil-spirit-of-Saint-Vitus 351

Saintly: *used throughout to describe* Ashiata Shiemash

SAKAKI Most Great Archangel, director of the Most High Commission sent down to investigate the Cause of the Genesis of the Moon, who later became worthy to become the divine Individual he now is, namely, one of the four Quarter-Maintainers of the whole Universe, *from* 82-90

SAKOOKINOLTOORIKO a specialty named hypnotism 530

## SAKOOR

SAKOOR the comet Sakoor, sometimes called the Madcap 56

SAKRONAKARI region now called Egypt 301

SAKROOALNIAN-crystal pure like the phenomenal-Sakrooalnian-crystal 746

SAKROOPIAK restaurant 674; *see* CAFÉ

SALIAKOORIAP or Saliakooriapa water 75 230  
266-7 585

Saliakooriapnian:

Saliakooriapnian-displacements 231

masses 266

area 285

space 318 321 585

SALIVA 31 861

SALKAMOURSKIAN goats 915; *see* GOAT

SALNICHIZINOOARNIAN-momentum-vibrations  
157 169

SALOUNILOVIAN acids formed from naphtha  
836

SALT in hell 218 341; *see* TZIMUS

SALVATION to work for the salvation-of-their-soul 364

SALZMANINO solar system 659

## SANE

SAMI-NOORA-CHAKOO third of the seven secondary aspects of each whole 828

SAMI-PIKAN-ON third of the first seven fundamental aspects of each whole 828

SAMLIOS

capital city of Atlantis 110-1 114 118-9 177 302  
308 665-6 674 676

Samliosian civilization 1108

SAMONIKS town in Tikliamish 1062

SAMONOLTOORIKO a specialty named medicine  
530

SAMOOKOOROOAZAR satkaine, one of seven neutralizing gases called indiscriminate-destroyers-of-the-already-arisen 427

SAMOS and Selos, suns of Karatas 121 128

SANCTUARIES need to despoil 589

SAND

or Kashmanoon 185

Black-sands or Karakoon, part of Tikliamish 185  
*and* 585 823 838

SANDOOR wishing the death or weakness of others  
719

SANE *see* INSTINCT, LOGIC, MENTATE

## SANITARIANS

SANITARIANS pigs 28

SAPPHO the religion and teaching of the famous  
Greek poetess of the island Lesbos 690 1034-5

SARNUONINO prepuce penis 1005

SAROONOORISHAN the Great Saroonoorishan,  
Beelzebub's first educator 658

SARPITIMNIAN being-Sarpitimnian-experiencing  
which engendered in my common presence a  
revolt on account of various unforeseeingnesses on  
the part of our Most High, Most Saintly Cosmic  
Individuals 672

SATIATION 472 886 1058-9

### SATISFACTION

an impulse of satisfaction also engenders non-  
satisfaction 11

impulse of self-satisfaction 39

objective-essence-satisfaction 159

for the satisfaction of their various personal  
weaknesses, such as vanity, self-love, self-  
calming 385

second Naloo-osnian-impulse: the feeling of self-  
satisfaction from leading others astray 406

sensation of self-satisfaction for themselves, *con-  
cerning* comfortable seats 957

Satisfying:

first being-obligolnian-striving: to have in their  
ordinary being-existence everything satisfying  
and really necessary for their planetary body 386

## SCENT

Gornahoor Rhakhoorkh began to welcome me in  
an angelically musical voice with kind and self-  
satisfying wishes of being-feeling 1154  
*and* 1057

### SATURDAY

called Lookosikra on Atlantis 464  
day-of-the-mysteries 465 478ff.

### SATURN

home of Beelzebub's essence-friend Gornahoor  
Harharkh and godson Gornahoor Rhakhoorkh  
92-3 148-50 152 267-70 833 1151-*4passim*  
1160

bird-beings of Saturn; *see* RAVEN

SAVING of the beings of the planet Earth 1183

SAYAZ musical instrument 880

### SCALE

the difference between each of them and our  
common great Megalocosmos is only in scale 775  
cosmic scale 83 126 177 180; common-cosmic scale  
183 262 264

Time in the presence of cosmic arisings of various  
scales 125-6

the sacred scale of Reason 767 768; *consider also*  
201 322 769-70; *see* DEGREE

repeated on a diminishing scale 476

the seven-toned scale of sound 844 847 853

### SCENT

of a special incense 29

## SCHEHERAZADE

the fourth external shock: scents accidentally perceived by their sense of smell 1081

*see* SMELL, STINK

SCHEHERAZADE 10 251 273 351 617

## SCHOOL

the School of Materializing-Thought 332

School of Languages by the System of Mr. Chatterlitz 982

the boarding school of Elizabeth and Mary 1037ff.  
schools and manuals 1053

the parish church school of the hired coachman, for the general compulsory teaching of the three R's 1193

schooling 632

*see* EDUCATION, LEARNING

## SCIENCE

genuine objective science arose and began to exist for the first time in the society Akhaldan 298

such pictures are met with, that only from observing and studying them every normal being, if he will indeed take in and study his perceptions, might become fully instructed in all branches of general objective science 1079

Formulations of Objective Science *concerning:*

Askalnooazar 149

Etherokrilno 137-8

Heptaparaparshinokh 750

Hlodistomaticules 489

Hooltanpanas or tonalities-of-color 469

Okidanokh 157

## SCIENTIST

Time 123; a standard unit of Time 124-5 127-8  
Triamazikamno 138-9 751

Various kinds of science:

various wiseacrings that they call sciences 134

a definite maleficent fantastic science under the name of that great science called alchemy 325  
the fantastic sciences of the ancient Greeks 422-34  
*passim* 661 860

that branch of almost normal science called Tazaloorinono 821

an independent branch of genuine science, that is, the-totality-of-the-information-concerning-the-special-question - thoroughly - cognized-by-perfected-Reason 841

this branch of their official science called the theory of the law of vibrations 862

the ancient-Chinese-science named Shat-Chai-Mernis 871-917*passim*

Hasnamussian sciences 1072

that branch of genuine science entitled the laws of association of human mentation 1185

contemporary exact-positive-science 1203; *and* 251 859 1185

## SCIENTIST

Akhaldanharnosovors 299

Algamatant 83 128

Asiman 970

Chai-Yoo 853-5

Choon-Kil-Tez and Choon-Tro-Pel; *see* CHOON

El Koono Nassa 1019 1021

Gaidoropolo 861-2

*see* HADJI-ASVATZ-TROOV

*see* HARHARKH, Gornahoor

## SCLEROSIS

Makary Kronbernkzion 1131  
Malmanash 888  
Nasoolan El Aool 1009  
Pooloodjistius 1121-2  
*see* PYTHAGORAS  
*see* RAKHOORKH, Gornahoor  
Selneh-eh-Avaz 888  
Theophany 820-1  
sorry-scientists 142 835 859  
representatives of exact science 1185  
such people as are devoted to science 1186

**SCLEROSIS** *disseminata* formerly called Tirdiank  
960

**SCORPION** 877

**SCULPTURE** Friday, the day-of-sculpture 465  
476-7

**SCRIPT** Holy Script 737

## SEA

Aral Sea 184  
Caspian Sea, previously called the sea Kolhidious  
184 207  
Sea of Beneficence 207 210-12 223 228 251 254 261  
265

**SECCRUANO** individual tension 762

## SECRET

alchemy 325-8  
Iransamkeep 444-5

## SELF

of the boarding school girls 1033  
of their psyche 1075  
*see* ARCANA

## SECT

no sooner does a new common religion arise, than  
its followers immediately begin to split up into  
different parties each of which very soon creates  
its own sect 255-6  
the Self-tamers 255ff.  
and these sects became divided into other sects  
698ff.

## SEE

the beings of Mars can see freely everywhere 61  
reality 501 806  
the seeing-and-sensing-of-what-has-occurred-in-  
the-remote-past 1136  
*see* SIGHT, VISIBILITY

**SEEKERS** Truth Seekers, later called the Bene-  
dictines 521-2

**SEKRONOOLANZAKNIAN**-state in which in-  
dividuals have their own sacred law of Triam-  
azikamno 145

**SELCHAN** raft 186 205

## SELF

consciousness-of-self, gradation of Reason 200  
loss of sensation of self, or psychic state 961

## SELF

*Hyphenated phrases such as self-abasement:*

abasement 539  
 acquired 526  
 adaptation-of-Nature 564  
 adulation 1207  
 awareness 801; totality-of-self-awareness 769  
 calming 105 385 538 609 624 782 954 1059-60 1144  
   1211; *see* CALM  
 cognizance 28 39  
 compulsion 10  
 conceit 107 356 474 512 629 1076  
 consciousness 333 483; consciousness-of-self 200  
 contentment 406  
 criticism 538  
 defense 33  
 denial 1229  
 destroyed 261  
 efforts 371  
 enamoredness 512  
 evaluation 324  
 fumigation 1024-5 1027  
 imagination 1211  
 importance 615  
 imposed 1210  
 individuality 386; constancy-of-self-individuality  
   492  
 initiated 1207  
 justification 7 980  
 Keepness, His Self-Keepness the Archseraph  
   Ksheltarna 1121  
 love 107 295 297 356 385 394 512 516 629 1016 1059  
   1074  
 loving 823 1099  
 manifestations 617

## SELF-TAMERS

merits 371  
 mortification 1185  
 observation 1209-11  
 perfecting 144-5 191-2 196 353 385 472 560 623 721  
   793 1085 1125-6 1141 1145 1155  
 perfection 357 364 386 454 624 806-7 970 1069  
   1168 1193; periods-of-thirst-for-self-perfection  
   126; the needful-striving-for-self-perfection 186  
 possession 1177  
 preparation 354-5 392  
 preservation 527  
 purification 800  
 quieting 1222  
 remembering 1066 1109  
 remorse 537-8  
 Reproach, a planet 410  
 reproducing 948  
 respect 310  
 satisfaction 39 406 957  
 satisfying 1154  
 sensations 436  
 organic-self-shame 424  
 sufficiently 124  
*Also:*  
 being-self-appreciation 513  
 being-self-consciousness 191  
 being-self-perfecting 1107  
 being-self-shame 423

SELF-TAMERS a sect that arose owing to a distorted understanding of the Buddhist religion which they called suffering-in-solitude 255-60 *passim*

SELNEH-EH-AVAZ an Arabian, famous for his  
theory of vibrations 888

SELNOANO Spanish influenza 960

SELOS a sun of Karatas 121 128

SELZELNUALNO passively 776

SEMOONIRANOOS impartiality 756

SEMZEKIONALLY depressingly 1077

SENKOO-ORI locality visited by Buddha 246

### SENSATION

Belcultassi doubted the correctness of his own  
sensations 296

our Kurd was overwhelmed by all the unusual  
sensations proceeding within him 20

strange 33

dual, mutually stimulating sensations 37

called Sirkliniamen 276

of self-remorse 538

of self-satisfaction 957

of pleasure and enjoyment, *concerning* Kunda-  
buffer 88

that strange and relatively prolonged psychic state,  
loss of sensation of self 961

self-sensations 436

Being-sensations:

of the flow of Time 129

concerning any cosmic phenomenon 133

of happiness 324

*and* 356

*see* TASTE

*consider also* 523 1054 1160

### SENSE

the sense of Everything Existing 195

that Whole which in the hopes of our Common  
Endless Uni-being may actualize the sense and  
the striving of all that exists in the whole of the  
Universe 245

the word Akhaldan expressed the following  
conception: the striving to become aware of the  
sense and aim of the Being of beings 297

the second being-obligolnian striving: to have a  
constant and unflagging instinctive need for  
self-perfection in the sense of being 386

the sense and aim of existence; *see* AIM

pondering on the sense of existence 755

what in general is the sense of man's existence 1094

the highest aim and sense of human life is the  
striving to attain the welfare of one's neighbor  
1186

responding in reality to the sense and predesigna-  
tion of his existence as a man and not merely as  
an animal 1189

there is in our life a certain very great purpose, and  
we must all serve this Great Common Purpose—  
in this lies the whole sense and predestination  
of our life 1226-7

*Concerning:*

a change in the entirety of the exact sense of  
genuine knowledge transmitted from initiate to  
initiate 848

with wisecracking, the genuine sense and significance  
was forgotten 853

## SENSE

the psychic-organic need to teach others sense 1073  
1075-6  
sense organs or being-Skernalits-ionniks 566

### SENSE

Time cannot be sensed 123; *see* TIME  
poppy seeds alter the way a being is accustomed to see, sense, act, and so on 213-4  
in Poundolero and Sensimiriniko there arose and was continuously sensed the suspicion of something-very-undesirable 367  
instinctively-to-sense-cosmic-truths 334  
neither the time nor the possibility to see or sense reality 501

the maleficence for themselves of any of their manifestations sensed instinctively 947  
angels could never be seen or sensed by men 1143

to sense the reality present beneath an exterior 1179

fantastic explanations for what they really sense and what they do not sense at all 1222-3

### Sensing:

the instinctive sensing of reality 134 637 969 1046  
1058

a better sensing and understanding of the strangeness of the psyche 241

the being-need of sensing and understanding everything proceeding within them as well as without 687

instinctive sensing of certain cosmic truths 736  
1073

impulses of sensing and foreseeing, weakened owing

## SEQUENCE

to the action of the law of Solioonensius 843  
the being-property of sensing the inner feeling of similar beings in relation to oneself 876  
sensing with all his spiritualized parts that every being is equally near and dear to our Common Father Creator 878  
the seeing-and-sensing-of-what-has-occurred-in-the-remote-past 1136  
the sensing of the taste of this being-joy 1163  
the sensing of the flow of time is directly proportional to the quality and quantity of the flow of thoughts 1185

### SENSIBILITY

of perception 333 468 472  
of Oloolestesnokhnian sight 469

**SENSIMIRINIKO** a genuine initiate and one of two founders of the brotherhood Tchaftantouri who was contacted by Ashiata Shiemash 366-7

### SENSUALITY 580

**SENTENCE** the first common-planetary sentence concerning the higher-part of Makary Kronbernkzion 1127-8

### SEPULCHRE 261 1096

### SEQUENCE

form and sequence 41; *and* 1161-72  
of Time 125-6

## SERAPHIM

of sounds 489-91  
of the impulse, *concerning* impressions 1217

SERAPHIM *see* ANGEL, CANTICLE

## SERIES

sequential series of being-ideas, *concerning* Kor-kaptilnian thought-tapes 293  
automatized series of-former-imprints, *concerning* impressions 506

SERIOUS and quiet men, *concerning* transmission of Legominisms through initiates 458-9

SEROOAZAR Dionosks-of-the-sacred-sacraments-of-Serooazar 795-6; *see* SEX

SERVANT a good servant of our Common Endless Creator 78

Service: honorable service to the All-Common Father Maintainer 1051

SERVILITY a being-impulse 379 384

SETRENOTZINARCO His All-Quarters-Maintainer, the Most Great Archangel Setrenotzinarco, the All-Quarters-Maintainer of that part of the Universe to which the system Ors belongs 206

## SEVEN

the Law of Sevenfoldness exists on the Earth and will exist forever and in everything 461; *and*

## SEVEN

462-7 470 478-9 482 493 517; *see* HEPTAPARAPARSHINOKH

in accordance with this Law, there are in the white ray seven independent colors; in every sound there are seven independent tones; in every state of man, seven different independent sensations; further, every definite form can be made up of only seven different dimensions; every weight remains at rest on the Earth only thanks to seven reciprocal thrusts 461

according to the completed result of the fundamental cosmic law of the holy Heptaparaparshinokh, the common-integral-vibration like all the already definitized cosmic formations is formed and consists of seven-complexes-of-results or seven classes-of-vibrations of those cosmic sources depending on seven others which depend on seven further ones, right up to the first Most Holy Prime Source 470

seven diversely - subjectively - propertied - active - elements 827

the seven actualizations 438-9

aspects of the white ray 33

aspects of the Naloo-osnian-spectrum-of-impulses 405-6

aspects of each whole, named by the Choon brothers 828

aspects of the fundamental commandment 948

the seven-aspectness-of-every-whole-phenomenon, Tazaloorinono 821 831

centers of gravity, Stopinders 750-1 754-5; *see*

DEFLECTION

center-of-gravity active elements 761

seven centuries before those Babylonian events

## SEVEN

there was actualized a sacred Individual, Ashiata Shiemash 347  
 after seven centuries, *concerning* the Boolmarshano 1134  
 seven-classes-of-vibrations 470  
 complexes-of-results 470  
 copies of the Boolmarshano 1133  
 cosmic substances, actualizing the inner Ansapalnian-octave which is a one-seventh independent part of the fundamental common-cosmic Ansapalnian-octave 830  
 independent crystallizations, each consisting of seven others and so on almost to infinity 826  
 divisions of Akhaldan sovors 298ff.  
 emanations and radiations from cosmoses 760  
 seven-fold-strata, *concerning* tonalities-of-color 472  
 seven-gravity-center-vibrations-of-sound 848  
 neutralizing gases 427  
 guardians of the most secret instructions of Saint Lama 721-6  
 Okhtapanatsakhnian classes of active elements having seven different subjective properties 785-6  
 periods of time in one year on Saturn 1152  
 planetary formations 311  
 every posture and movement of every being in general always consists of seven mutually-balanced-tensions arising in seven independent parts of their whole and each of these seven parts in turn consists of seven lines-of-movement, and each line has seven points-of-dynamic-concentration 476  
 facial dimensions, the result of seven different dimensions of the whole face 477

## SEX

seventh-in-turn great general planetary process of reciprocal destruction 272

SEVOHTARTRA the Most - Great - Arch - Seraph Sevohtartra, director of the Most High Commission on its third descent 89

SEVRODOX 702

## SEX

two sexes, active and passive 275 278; *see* KESCHAP-MARTNIAN  
 three sexes 7 772-3; *see* MODIKTHEO  
 middle-sex 1110  
 neither one thing nor the other—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 278 1110  
*concerning* apes 280-1  
*concerning* diseases 974ff.  
 organs 944 974-5 978 1026-7 1060 1088  
 organs-of-digestion-and-sex 507  
 stomach and sex 944 1060-1  
 the sex question 975 1029 1035-6  
 sex-results 125  
 gradual disharmonization of the second fundamental being-function 974; *see* FEMALE, MALE  
 striving-for-sexual-gratification 424  
 sexual abnormalities 977  
 sexual turns 420-1  
 that perverted function thanks to which all impulses arising in them, in the sense of striving for evolution, are already automatically paralyzed at their very roots 534  
 this same being-act, which has been turned into their chief vice, constitutes and is considered

## SHACHERMACHER

everywhere in our Great Universe for beings of all kinds of natures, as the most sacred of all sacred Divine sacraments 794-5; *see* SEROOAZAR  
*see* STOMACH

## SHACHERMACHER

Shachermacher-workshop-booths 1188  
Shachermacher-accounting 683

## SHAKESPEARE 142

SHAMANISTS followers of a so-called Way 457

## SHAME

instinctive shame, the being-impulse that maintains morals and objective morality 417-8

although organic-self-shame, proper to the three-brained beings, has gradually and entirely disappeared from their presences, nevertheless there has arisen in its place this pseudo being-impulse which arises in their presences only when they do something which under their abnormally established conditions of ordinary being-existence is not acceptable to be done before others 424

a painful feeling of shame 980

impulse of shame 985

moral shame 1028

organic shame, that fundamental-being-impulse which is the main lever of objective morality 414 687 963 992

shock-to-organic-shame 381

being-self-shame 423

pseudo being-impulse they call shame 424

## SHISLIK

impulse of being-shame 417

*see* CONSCIENCE, REMORSE

Shameful:

impulses shameful for the three-brained beings, concerning castes 627

*see* UNBECOMING

SHARK 419 682-3

SHAT-CHAI-MERNIS ancient-Chinese-science, the totality of true information about the law of Ninefoldness 871-917*passim*; *see* HEPTAPARAPARSHINOKH

SHEEP 189 199 202 416 435 581 681 903-5 963-4 968 1102 1226

SHEHERAZADE *see* SCHEHERAZADE

SHEIKS-ISLAMISTS 704

## SHEPHERD

Asiatic shepherds or Latinaki 416-26*passim* 534  
the Toosooly Kurds 1026

SHERAKHOORIAN a Sherakhoorian - combination of spices 710

SHIITES school of Mohammedan religion 704-5 998-9

SHIP 56-72*passim*; *see* EGOLIONOPTY, KARNAK, OCCASION, OMNIPRESENT

SHISLIK skewer 641

## SHOCK

### SHOCK

the shock for my correct understanding—*Karapet of Tiflis* 47

when the planet Earth and the comet Kondoor collided 82ff.

Gornahoor Harharkh's shock during his experiment 165

the-result-of-the-manifestation-is-proportionate-to-the-force-of-striving-received-from-the-shock 169

a Reason which functions only from corresponding shocks from without 235

all sorts of accidental shocks coming from outside 295

repeated shocks coming from outside, *concerning* being-Reason 770

it's quite easy to prove anything; all that is necessary to know is which shocks and which associations to arouse while one or other truth is being proved—*Hamolinadir* 335-6

shock-to-organic-shame 381

five corresponding external shocks which animate the contemporary intelligentsia 1081

a revivifying shock for our ability to struggle against our own denying source, which ability alone can lead us to that sacred Podkoolad 1178

from maleficent stories of some or another lunatic 1234

*Concerning* theaters:

chance shocks 500

unavoidably received shocks 506

accidentally corresponding shocks for stimulating the shocks already fixed 507

## SIGHT

*Concerning:*

piano vibrations 869

fasts 1011

fashions 1043

stomach and sex organs 1060

*see* ASSOCIATION

SHOOROOMOOROOMNIAN 767

SHOOSHONIAN thistles 1068

SHROVETIDE 28 1102

SHUENISTS followers of a sect 734

SHVIDI-PIKAN-ON seventh of the first seven fundamental aspects of each whole 828

SHVIDI-NOORA-CHAKOO seventh of the seven secondary aspects of each whole 828

SIANOORINAM cerebellum 790

SIAFORA island near Cyprus 585

SIBERIA 1031-2 1036

SIDOR the Russian, and his goats 224 707

SIGHT

Koritesnokhnian 305-6

Oloestesnokhnian 304 469

Olooesultratesnokhnian state, *concerning* the

## SIGNIFICANCE

sensibility of the perception of the organ of sight  
304-5

organ of 154 157 160 168-9 304-5 472

organ for the perception of visibility 306 469 478  
1051

being-organ of 382 472

organs of being-sight 161

visibility of Devils for the perception of human  
sight 1143

being-sight 151 161 586

Shortsighted:

mentation 776

Ahoon had, until now, been so short-sighted that  
he had been unable to sense the reality present  
beneath an exterior with which, according to  
the common-cosmic Trogoautoegoerat, all those  
existing and newly arising units of the Megalo  
cosmos are coated, who ought to have in their  
presence that sacred something which is called  
Reason 1179

## SIGNIFICANCE

Being and significance 513

evaluating the essential significance of their own  
presence 755

Makary Kronbernkzion once more clearly saw the  
real value of his own significance 1131

of these terrestrial contemporary types 290

individual 618

their tail expressed the fullness-of-its-inner-  
significance 89

to conceal the nullity of one's own inner significance  
1028

## SIMILAR

inner subjective 1044

genuine inner and outer trifling 1077

SIKHARENENIAN vessels for preserving food  
962f.

SIKITIANS 675

SIKT NER CHORN religious rite of circumcision  
1007-9

SILKOORNANO mathematics 299

SILNOOYEGORDPANA 190; *see* TRUST

## SIMILAR

each is, in his whole presence, exactly similar in  
every respect to our Megalocosmos 777

each three-brained being represents in himself,  
also, in all respects, just as every three-brained  
being in all our Universe, an exact similarity of  
the whole Megalocosmos 775

and indeed, each of them is the image of God, the  
real God, by which word we sometimes still call  
our common Megalocosmos 775

those properties proper to the presence of every  
kind of three-brained being whose whole  
presence is an exact similitude of everything in  
the Universe 345

Similitudes-of-the-Whole or Microcosmoses 86; *and*  
760

similarities-to-the-already-arisen 758-9

Attraction-and-Fusion-of-Similarities, cosmic law  
785

## SIMILNISIRNIAN

Similar to themselves, *used throughout, for example:*

all capacity for understanding the psyche of the surrounding beings similar to himself is lost entirely 503

the need to-lead-into-error-beings-around-them-similar-to-themselves 735

*Concerning* beings similar to themselves:

an-irresistible-thirst-to-be-considered-as-learned-by-beings-around-them-similar-to-themselves 842

endurance 242

harmful vibrations 291

destruction 329

quality of being-existence 438

sincerity 538

obligations 541

Kundabuffer 119 696

relationship 876; *see* RELATION

**SIMILNISIRNIAN** or *Podobnisirnian* or allegorical

738-9; *see* ALLEGORICAL

**SIMKALASH** substance giving orange light 836-7

## SIN

the Sins of my youth—*Beelzebub* 152 175; *and* 1178;

*see* REVOLT

sins-of-the-body-of-the-soul 799

a double punishment in hell, for their own sins and for the sins of beings of other forms destroyed by them 1104

this, in the objective sense, absolutely unredeemable sin—*Gornahoor Harharkh* 1153

## SINCERE

### SINCERE

began very sincerely with the whole of their being to regard beings of other forms as beings like themselves 248; *and* 193

first of all Belcultassi decided to attain such a potency as would give him the strength and possibility to be quite sincere with himself 295; he began to make sincere observations 296; he gradually succeeded in evoking sincerity in his friends 297

indignation 636

tears 907

pondering 1057

thinking 1058-9

reflections 1061

desire 1067

sobbing 1163

before beginning to study his mechanicality and all the principles for a correctly conducted self-observation, a man must decide, once and forever, that he will be sincere with himself unconditionally 1210

Sincerity:

of Hamolinadir 333

that impulse necessary to three-brained beings 377

several learned beings, with a sincerity proceeding from their separate spiritualized parts, strove for High Knowledge only with the aim of self-perfection 454

the being-impulse sincerity was atrophied to such a degree that they no longer had the possibility to be sincere, and not only with other beings but even with their own selves 537

## SINCRATORZA

SINCRATORZA 255 257

### SINGING

the utterance of the beings on Saturn can be compared to the singing of our best singers when with all their Being, they sing in a minor key 92  
Sunday, the day-of-music-and-song 465 488-9

SINKRPOOSARAMS they are subject, just to the perceptions and fixations in their presences of all sorts of Sinkrpoosarams or, they believe-any-old-tale 356

SINNDRAGA small lost continent 1133

SINOKOOLOOPIANIAN the ancient Sinokooloopianian tales of *The Thousand and One Nights* 1213

SINONOUM approximating one hour on Mars 319

SINOOA a sort of shelf 1145

SIREN for measuring vibrations 890

SIRIOONORIFARAB cosmic substance 880-1

SIRKLINIAMEN a sensation or a state defined by the words, out of sorts, invariably accompanied by mechanical suffering 276-7

SITRIK Caesarian operations 1054

SITUATION *The Terror-of-the-Situation* 353-65

## SLAVE

SKERNALITS-IONNIKS the six being-Skernalits-ionniks or sense organs 566

### SKIN

of beings on the planet Earth 64 79 107  
pores of the skin 649-51  
of goats 968  
skins of being-snakes 1094  
*consider also* 395

SKINIKOONARTZINO there almost occurred in my whole presence a Skinikoonartzino, that is, the connection between my separate being-centers was almost shattered 204

SKULL and crossbones 552

SKUNK 218

SLAUGHTER house 549 939-42

### SLAVE

to circumstances 88  
offered up as sacrifices 189  
*concerning art* 492 515  
Asklay-slaves 675; Asklaian-slaves 1074  
of fashion 692 1043  
enslaving factor 1214  
such is the ordinary average man, an unconscious slave 1219  
all people without exception are slaves of this Greatness 1227  
the man with his own I is conscious of his slavery; the man in quotation marks, not cognizing his slavery serves during the flow of the entire

## SLED

process of his existence exclusively only as a thing which when no longer needed disappears forever 1227

our slavery in this life 1232; *and* 970

SLED 671; *see* EDDIN

## SLEEP

*referred to as:* being-state 258; quite unconscious state 445; total inactivity 480; complete passivity 505 507; passive state 508; completely passive state 564

if they sleep well, they will also be awake well; if they are awake badly, then they will also sleep badly 505-6

the elaboration of energy during sleep 253 445 480 505

Anulios was called Kimespai in Atlantis meaning Never-Allowing-One-to-Sleep-in-Peace 85

*concerning* theaters 506ff.

*concerning* Zoostat 564

during this time, you actively pondered, you did not inwardly sleep—*Beelzebub to Hassein* 1163

those who sleep with half-open eyes 7

SLEIGH 671; *see* EDDIN

SLOBBERINESS 39 41

## SLUGS

parasites who destroy everything good 630; *and* 86 94 97

*The Impudent Brat Hassein, Beelzebub's Grandson, Dares to Call Men Slugs* 79-80

## SNAIL

SLYNESS being-impulse bred by egoism 379

SMEGMA a composition of entirely heterogeneous substances secreted by glands 1005

## SMELL

to - search - the - truth - in - the - shades - of - smells - obtained-between-the-moment-of-the-action-of-cold-at-freezing-and-the-moment-of-the-action-at-warm-decomposition 473

one's sense of smell is quickened by the perfume of some unknown flower 1040

the fourth external shock: scents accidentally perceived by their sense of smell 1081

organ of 650

smelled out 27

*and* 6 240

*see* SCENT

## SMILE

Beelzebub looked at Hassein with a special smile 105

Beelzebub, with a bitter smile, continued to talk 135

a smile which very clearly expressed a double meaning 281

Ahoon noticed Beelzebub's usual, though always sorrowful yet kind and indulgent smile 511

Hassein gazed at his grandfather with very sad eyes, but yet with a smile of affection 1161-2

Beelzebub looked at Hassein with a smile which revealed a being-impulse of love 1163

SMITH Smith, Jones or Brown 103-4 1221

SNAIL 630

## SNAKE

SNAKE being-snakes called Kalianjesh 1094; *and*  
671 877

SNOW *concerning* the third Transapalnian perturbation 838

## SOAP

that your pet pie should be turned into soap 97  
the property called slipping-in-without-soap 504

## SOBBING

as Abdil spoke many of the beings of Koorkalai  
began sobbing bitterly 201  
even while sobbing Hamolinadir continued to  
shout 335  
Hassein's sincere sobbing 1161ff.

SOBRIONOLIAN contact 731

## SOCIETY

Akhaldan; *see* AKHALDAN

The Assembly of the Enlightened, or The-Assembly-  
of-All-the-Living-Saints-of-the-Earth 1091; *and*  
1092 1098

The-Earth-Is-Equaly-Free-for-All 1064-5 1090-6  
*passim* 1100

The-Earth-Must-Be-Only-For-Men 1064

The-Earth-Only-for-Men 1101-2

League of Nations 1062 1065 1070-1

*see* BROTHER, CLUB, MOTTO

SOLAR solar plexus 37 45 147 780  
*Concerning* solar systems:

## SOLIOONENSIUS

the second principle of being-existence, Itoklanos  
130-1

three classes of formations: Oonastralnian-arisings,  
Okhtatralnian-arisings and Polormedekhtian-  
arisings 824-5

Chirnooganovo, concomitantly with the displacement  
of the gravity center movement of the  
solar system, the center of gravity of this planet  
was also displaced 959

*see* BALEAOTO, KALMAN, KHLARFOGO, ORS, PAN-  
DETZNOKH, SALZMANINO, VUANIK

SOLDIER the role of a soldier 484

SOLDJINOHA procedures and ceremonies 460 517  
519

SOLEMNITY the Most Great Universal Solemnity  
1178 1180

## SOLIOONENSIUS

common cosmic law, periodic tension in suns and  
planets acts on the common presences of all  
three-brained beings, engendering besides desires  
and tensions of which they are not aware, the  
feeling called sacred Iabolioonosar 623

only in consequence of the fact that the data for  
the sacred impulse of being-conscience do not  
take part in the function of this consciousness,  
the actions of the law Solioonensius, just as well  
as of other inevitable cosmic laws are molded  
into abnormal and for themselves pitiable forms,  
*for example*, symptoms of diseases, nerves, need  
of freedom 625

## SOLNI

*concerning* revolution, after the second Transapal-  
nian perturbation, the action of Solioonensius in  
the general presences was actualized at least  
forty times, and thanks to this strange need of  
freedom almost the same proceeded as proceeds  
in Russia 624

and 190 602 605 621-30*passim* 637 641 843

see *CHIRNOOANOVO*

**SOLNI** the great comet of the solar system Bale-  
aotoo, *concerning* the action of Solioonensius 622

**SOLOMON** the great Hebrew King and Earth-sage  
1009 1112-3

**SOMEBODY** and not merely just anybody 41

## SOMETHING

a something arose, an irresistible urge to do things  
not as others do them 30

that soft and slippery something 31-2

a something automatically engendering definite  
unfriendliness 44

I, that is, this something-unknown of mine 38

Kundabuffer, that something accursed for them  
89 1162

in Poundolero and Sensimiriniko, there arose and  
was continuously sensed the suspicion, which  
later became a conviction, that, owing to some  
obviously nonlawful causes, something-very-  
undesirable for them personally had been  
acquired and had begun to function in their  
general organization 367; *consider also* 295

something not-quite-right 819-20

## SOMETHING

this something in these separate cosmic Hasnamuss  
individuals, arises and blends in the process of  
the transformation of substances in them with  
the crystallizations resulting from the action of  
the entire spectrum of Naloo-osnian-impulses  
405ff.

they gradually made from the word art that very  
something which although it continues to consist  
of complete vacuity yet has gradually collected  
about it a fairylike exterior which now blinds  
every one who keeps his attention on it only a  
little longer than usual 493

that something called being-Egoaitoorassian-will  
564

this definite sacred something the sacred substance-  
force used in mummifying 588

in every part of Makary Kronbernkzion's entire  
presence the hope gradually began to arise that  
conscious labors and intentional sufferings might  
transform him from a nothing into a something  
1131

the conscious Reason-of-understanding is a some-  
thing which blends with their common presence  
and therefore information of every kind perceived  
with this Reason becomes forever their insepar-  
able part 1166

that sacred something which is called Reason—  
*Ahoon* 1179

there might arise or not arise that something,  
thanks to which certain properties are acquired  
giving the possibility, at the place of the branch-  
ing of the waters of the river of life, of entering one  
or the other stream; this something in man is I  
1229

## SON

and 157-70 211 290 445 520-1 527 603 648 819-20  
1047 1072 1124 1136 1198

### SON

In the name of the Father and of the Son and in the name of the Holy Ghost 3

Only-he-will-be-called-and-will-become-the-Son-of-God-who-acquires-in-himself-Conscience 368

the honest right to be called and really to be a genuine son of our Common Father Creator of all that exists 368

Beelzebub's sons 1120-4; *see* TOOILAN, TOOLOOF son and heir of some Pharoah 635

their God-sent-result or son, Lentrohamsanin 393  
*see* RESULT

SONIASIKRA Sunday 464

SOONIAT circumcision 977 1003

SOOPTANINALNIAN that country was so Sooptaninalnian for ordinary being-existence 210

SOORPTAKALKNIAN every three-brained being in whose presence there has been acquired the ability to enter into the being-state called Soorptakalknian contemplation can perceive and cognize the texts of these Korkaptilnian thought tapes 294

SOORT a planet 66

### SORROW

the particles of the emanations-of-the-sorrow of our Omni-Loving and Long-Suffering-Endless-Creator 372 376 385

## SOUL

and this sorrow is formed in our All-Maintaining Common Father from the struggle constantly proceeding in the Universe between joy and sorrow 372; *see* SUFFERING

and only he, who consciously assists the process of this inner struggle and consciously assists the non-desires to predominate over the desires behaves just in accordance with the essence of our Common Father Creator Himself; whereas he who with his consciousness assists the contrary, only increases His sorrow 373; *consider also* 802 from the fourth being-obligolnian striving: to be free to lighten the Sorrow of our Common Father 386

a definite time is required for their joys and for their sorrows and for every other kind of indispensable being-experiencing 126  
grief and sorrow 246  
impulse of sorrow 491

### SORRY

concerning these terrestrial sorry scientists, one can only utter the expression often used by them themselves, To hell with them 835; and 142 859  
sorry-servants 175  
sorry-learned-beings-of-new-formation 577  
and 402

### SOUL

let us talk about these higher-perfected-being-bodies, souls, who came on to this holy planet Purgatory 796ff.  
blessed is he that hath a soul; blessed also is he

## SOUL

that hath none; but grief and sorrow are to him that hath in himself its conception—*Saint Kirmininasha* 246  
higher-being-bodies or souls 60–1 695 762 796  
higher being-parts or souls 804; *see* PART  
highest part of the being, *concerning* being-Hanbledzoin 569  
the third kind of Hasnamuss-individual is the highest being-body or soul 407  
the coating of the highest being-body, namely the body of the soul 727; *see* BODY  
sins-of-the-body-of-the-soul 799  
Okipkhalevnian-exchange-of-the-external-part-of-the-soul 767ff.  
provision was made in the Christian religion both for the soul and for the body 1002  
the Self-tamers' special form of existence to purify their soul of all the alien growths due to Kunda-buffer 258  
must these unfortunate souls formed on that unfortunate planet really remain eternally unperfected?—*Hassein* 1117  
the indignant righteous souls in the Zarooaries on the holy planet, *concerning* external Good and Evil 1125–8  
*concerning* King Konuzion's religious doctrine 216–7  
if all that our chiefs and counselors tell us is true and their way of life corresponds to what is required of their souls for the other world, let them prove it to us by facts—*Lentrohamsanin's Kashireitleer* 396  
monasteries in which to save their souls 243  
a strong desire appears, to work for the salvation-

## SOUND

of-their-soul, but it is already too late for them 364  
to swear by my English soul 23  
the words soul and sole are pronounced and written almost alike 23; *consider also* 44  
soul-state 898  
every possible kind of fantastic theory existed in Babylon upon this question of the soul, and more and more theories were being freshly cooked up; they were one and all based upon two quite opposite assumptions: the atheistic and the idealistic or the dualistic 330ff.; *and* 336 339–43*passim* 402 404 454  
*and* 206 246  
SOUND  
the history of the Nirioonossian-World-Sound 867–9  
sacred sound of the Lav-Merz-Nokh, *concerning* the sacred Hanziano 849  
Choon-Kil-Tez and Choon-Tro-Pel investigated cosmic results, concentrating on three: Opium, the white ray and sound 827ff.  
the definition of the nuances of sound 828  
seven-toned scale of sound 844 847 853  
sound-producing instruments 489 855–6 868  
a sound like the vibrations of a long minor chord of a far-off orchestra of wind instruments resounded through the ship 75  
the third of the five external shocks: the sounds or words reverberating where they happen to be 1081  
being-articulate-sounds or letters 497  
the science of the vibration of sound 860

## SOURCE

vibrations obtained from the sequence of sounds  
489-91

seven-gravity-center-vibrations-of-sound 848 861  
seven tones or aspects of the octave of sound 869  
880

theory of sound 859

vivifyingness-of-the-vibrations of sound 850-1

laws of vibrations of sound; *see* VIBRATION

## SOURCE

the Most Most Holy Prime-Source 797-8

the Bosom of the Prime-Source of the Whole  
800

the Prime Source, the Most Most Holy Sun  
Absolute 1123

*concerning* the three independent World forces, in  
Makary Kronbernkzion's Boolmarshano: evi-  
dently we men, also like all the existing units  
of the World, are formed and always consist of  
the same three independent forces: the first  
constantly arises from the causes which proceed  
in the Prime Source itself and from the pressure  
of the newly arisen, and issuing from it by  
momentum, flows out of that Prime Source; the  
second World force is what this first force be-  
comes, when after having spent the momentum  
which it has received, it strives to reblend with  
the source of its arising; the third force is  
nothing else but only the result of the clash  
everywhere and in everything of these two  
fundamental descending and ascending indepen-  
dent forces; it is nevertheless the spiritualizing  
and reconciling source of every World formation  
1138-9

## SOURCE

according to the completed result of the law  
Heptaparaparshinokh, the common-integral-  
vibration is formed and consists of seven-classes-  
of-vibrations of those cosmic sources, the arising  
and further action of each of which also arise  
and depend on seven others, and so on right up  
to the first Most Holy Prime Source 470

although to be either masters or slaves in a collec-  
tive existence among children, like ourselves, of  
the Common Father, is unworthy of man, yet  
thanks at the present time to the conditions  
existing which have already been thoroughly  
fixed in the process of the collective life of  
people, the source of which lies in remote  
antiquity, we must be reconciled to it and accept  
a compromise that, according to impartial  
reasoning, should correspond both to our own  
personal welfare, and also at the same time not  
be contrary to the commandment specially  
issuing to us people from the Prime-Source-of-  
Everything-Existing 1235-6

Etherokrilno is that prime-source substance with  
which the whole Universe is filled, and which is  
the basis for the arising and maintenance of  
everything existing 137

the foreseeing First-Sourced-Principle-of-Every-  
thing-Existing 409

Holy Source:

only one cosmic crystallization, Omnipresent-  
Okidanokh, obtains its prime arising from the  
three Holy sources of the sacred Theomert-  
malogos 138

the holy sources of the sacred Triamazikamno  
140-1; *see* AIEIOIUOA

## SOURCE

the Most Most Holy Source of Everything Existing  
1125

chiefly owing to the abnormal conditions of being-existence gradually established by them themselves, they have entirely ceased to fulfill being-Partkdolg-duty, then in consequence of this, none of those holy sources of everything existing, with the exception of the denying source alone, is transubstantiated for their own presences 147

their planetary body which is a denying-source 782; our own denying source 1178; *see* DENYING affirming-source 822; *see* AFFIRMING

Sources of Divine/Rejoicings, revolts and sufferings,  
/Direct your actions upon us 752

the source of the manifestation of genuine conscience in three-centered beings is sometimes called the Representative of the Creator 372

in this constant struggle, against the wishes of the planetary body, the equilibrating harmonizing principle is their second being-body which in their own individual law of Triamazikamno represents the neutralizing source 802

Cosmic sources:

blood in the presences of the three-brained beings may be composed of substances arising through the transformation of three independent general-cosmic-sources-of-actualizing 568-9

all the results, or emanations and radiations, issuing from all the cosmic sources taken together were named the common-cosmic Ansanbaluiazar 761

*concerning* two-natured beings 764

## SOWER

vivifyingness of cosmic sources of substances 851  
actualized on the basis of the sacred Heptapara-  
parshinokh 867

*and* 470

Fundamental source:

by the process Djartkлом, the Omnipresent-Active-Element actualizes at the outset, in the arising of every new cosmic unit, the sources for the possible manifestation of its own sacred law of Triamazikamno 140; *see* OKIDANOKH

the seven fundamental totalities of sources 866

the seven fundamental sources of the issuing of new causes of abnormality 1043

Sources of Good and Evil:

that the sources of Good and the sources of Evil are the instigators for all their good and bad manifestations, a notion responsible for the abnormality of the psyche, based on a misunderstanding of Makary Kronbernkzion's thesis 1125; *see* EVIL

Other sources:

the vivifying sources for the feeding and perfecting of the injunction of my deceased grandmother 30; *and* 27

for the satisfaction of that vice called suggestibility 663

Source-of-Heat, sun 135

of information 1130

the cosmic law called Equilization-of-many-sourced-vibrations 444

SOWER sowers-of-evil 422; *consider also* 1143; *see*

DISSEMINATE

## SOWN

**SOWN** those who have never sown anything during their responsible life and who in consequence have nothing to reap in the future 1222

## SPACE

atmosphereless 68 72 159 163

atmospheric 1157

a being with a presence perfected only up to the state of the Sacred Inkozarno cannot manifest himself in an absolutely empty space, but he cannot even exist in it 160

Harharkh's experiments with Okidanokh 167 169

the law of the action of the vibrations arising in the atmosphere of enclosed spaces called Daivibrizkar 466-7

polydimensional 1215

space-ships 51-75*passim*; see KARNAK, OCCASION, OMNIPRESENT

**SPARROW** to sing like the sparrow that had not yet turned into an American canary 974

## SPECIALIST

adviser-specialist 385

appropriate 96

in the destruction of the existence of others 1116

in supernatural phenomena 926

in the work of World-creation and World-maintenance 82

## SPECTRUM

of Naloo-osnian-impulses 405-6

obtained from white rays 885

**SPEECH** 152 496 531; see LANGUAGE, UTTER

## SPINE

**SPEED** whatever speed they may attain with this machine, if they remain as they are not only they themselves but even their thought will never go any further than their atmosphere 709

**SPERM** the sacred substance Exioëhary 275 792

**SPHINX** reminded Beelzebub of the statue in Samlios, the emblem of the society Akhaldan called Conscience 308; and 590

**SPIES** they put these serious and quiet men to death, as spies 458-9

## SPINE

in the whole region of my spine there began an almost unbearable itch—the *Author* 37

nerve nodes of the spine and breast 791

spinal marrow in which there are precisely those denying sources which actualize in their functionings in relation to the parts of the head-brain just such fulfillments as the second-order newly arisen Suns of the Megalocosmos actualize in relation to the Most Most Holy Protocosmos 778ff.

Spinal column:

the organ Kundabuffer was implanted at the base of their spinal column 88 249

the second being-brain which transforms and crystallizes the second holy force of the sacred Triamazikamno, the Holy-Denying, is placed along the whole of their back in the spinal column 146

## SPIPSYCHOONALIAN

SPIPSYCHOONALIAN investigations, including mediumism 1133 1136

### SPIRIT

the beings of the planet Moon have a very strong spirit 62

my correctly disciplined spirit—the Author 1186

concerning the spirit-of-good and the spirit-of-evil 339-41

spreaders of Good and spreaders of Evil 1143

### SPIRITUAL

spiritual part or Zoostat 564

perceptions and manifestations 633

SPIRITUALISM 35 249 767 926 1216

### SPIRITUALIZED

by being instinct 86

the active mentation in a being and the useful results of such active mentation are in reality actualized exclusively only with the equal-degree functionings of all his three localizations of the results spiritualized in his presence, called thinking - center, feeling - center and moving-motor-center 1172

in the name of the causes of my arising, I shall always strive to be just towards every already spiritualized origination, and towards all the originations of the future spiritualized manifestations of Our Common Creator, Almighty Autocrat Endlessness, Amen—*Ashiata Shiemash's prayer* 353

## SPIRITUALIZED

completely spiritualized and half-spiritualized arisings, concerning active elements 947

the third independent force is the spiritualizing and reconciling source of every World formation 1139

Spiritualized parts :

analyzing himself in this manner, Belcultassi began to recall just which impulses evoked which reactions in him, in his independently spiritualized parts, that is to say, in his body, in his feelings and in his thoughts 295

and associating parts 371

concerning Aiëssirittoorassnian-contemplation 569  
an abnormality fixed in their spiritualized parts 630

the entire satisfactoriness of the present functioning of all the separate spiritualized parts of my common presence—*Beelzebub* 658

concerning Kundabuffer 856-7

occasionally, one perfects himself firstly to the degree of sensing with all his spiritualized parts that every being is equally near and dear to our Common Father Creator 878

a shock for the arising of disturbing associations in all my spiritualized parts—*Toof-Nef-Tef* 1151

all the functionings of the planetary body and the body itself are the chief parts of a being, but the separate functionings as well as the whole of this body itself without other of the spiritualized parts of the being are only a dependent cosmic formation conscious of nothing, and therefore each spiritualized part of a being must always be just towards this dependent and unconscious

## SPIRNA

part and not require of it more than it is able to give 1171; *see* PART

localizations 538 876

and 449 529 587 617 642 672

Spiritualization:

process of the spiritualization of beings, that is, Life 1095

the spiritualization and manifestation of the three personalities 1190

SPIRNA one of the three sexes on the planet Modiktheo 772-3

## SPONTANEOUSLY

or intentionally on the part of another consciousness, *concerning* hypnotism 1185

and later through their strange consciousness, *concerning* the idea of Good and Evil 1140

## SPORT

this particularly maleficent invention, the ancient Greeks called Diapharon and the contemporary beings call sport 432 436

none of these unfortunates know and probably never will reflect that not only is nothing good obtained from this maleficent sport, but they, owing to this sport alone, still further shorten the duration of their existence 437; and 1049; *see* BOBBIN-KANDELNOST

just as in Russia, newspapers and magazines used to be devoted to the question of vodka, so now in England more than half the text of all their evil-sowers is devoted to that famous sport 448 692

## STABILITY

### SPREE

all-universal principle of living: if you go on a spree, then go the whole hog, including the postage—*our Russian merchant* 35 37 40

German 660

### SPRING

only those who possess a very high degree of Being can do; all other people are simply automatons, set in motion by external forces, acting just in so far as the spring placed in them by surrounding accidental conditions acts, and this spring can neither be lengthened or shortened, nor changed in any way on its own initiative 1204

*concerning* Bobbin-kandelnosts 439ff.

season 795 1039

and 1110

### STABILITY

the Law of Falling: everything existing in the World falls to the bottom, and the bottom for any part of the Universe is its nearest stability, and this said stability is the place or point upon which all the lines of force arriving from all directions converge 66

the centers of all the suns and of all the planets of our Universe are just such points of stability 66f. in spaces where there is no resistance, contemporary ships like ours simply fall towards the nearest stability 71

that totality-of-vibrations which gives the planets themselves the possibility of stability in the Common-system-harmonious-movement 170

## STAGE

the Stability-of-harmonious-equilibrium-of-plants  
172

Hamolinadir already had his I—in respect of  
rationally directing the automatic-psychic-  
functioning of his common presence—at the  
maximum stability for three-centered beings  
332-3

## STAGE

reflector-of-reality 482-4  
managers 504

## STATE

sacred state; *see* INKOZARNO, ISCHMETCH, KSHER-  
KNARA

Sekronoolanzaknian-state 145

a state called Techgekdnel 766

Darthelhlustnian psychic state 483-4

special state of self-remembering 1066 1109

bring about a contact between your consciousness  
and the various unconscious parts of your general  
presence; try to make this state last 78

Absoizomosa 948

desolate and almost inescapable state, *concerning*  
abnormalities in ordinary being-existence 1165

the process of flow of my state 163

flowing 1138

general 29

sacred hypnotic state 577-8; *see* HYPNOTISM

inner 804

passive 564

passive-instinctive 374

primal 171

primitive state called subconsciousness 530

## STOMACH

of psychic perfection 860

pure 797

Sirkliniamen 276-7

soul-state 898

the strange state of Beelzebub 163

the unusual state of Hassen 76 1162

waking 505 530 537 565 568 *inset* 624 637

waking-consciousness 374

waking-passive-state 333

being-state 253 294 1148; *see* ISCHMETCH, SOORPTA-  
KALKNIAN

*and* 126

*see* DEGREE

Political state:

state-organization 389 401 403 712 1087

that maleficent question, Religion-for-the-State-or-  
the-State-for-Religion 697

STATISTICS *concerning* illnesses and subjective  
vices 943; *and* 583

STEAL criminal gangs whose members have as  
their chief aims to steal from those around them  
only essence-values 350

STICK every stick always has two ends 11

STINK asphyxiating, *concerning* the first cata-  
strophe 81; *see* SCENT

## STOMACH

of the beings 787

the region of the pit of the stomach or solar plexus,

## STONE

*concerning* the localizations of one of their brains 780

*concerning* the destruction of monarchic Russia, and the destruction of America; the death of the first community came from the mind, whereas the death of the second community will come from the stomach and sex of its beings 944

the beings of the community America have, in respect of the two chief motors of their existence, namely, stomach and sex, deviated retrogressively 945

the reflexes of the stomach and sex organs 944 1060-1

*and* 698 973

*see* SEX

STONE unusual combinations of the laying of stones, *concerning* lawful inexactitudes 466

## STOPINDER

Stopinders or gravity-centers of the fundamental common-cosmic sacred Heptaparaparshinokh 139

this sacred primordial cosmic law has seven deflections or centers of gravity and the distance between each two of these is called a Stopinder-of-the-sacred-Heptaparaparshinokh 750-1; *see* DEFLECTION

Our Common Father Omni-Being Endlessness altered the sacred law: in three of its Stopinders He altered the subjective actions 753; *and* 753-92*passim*

since the independent functioning of this primordial sacred law has been changed into a dependent

## STRIVE

functioning, the evolution or involution in its changed Stopinders must always be dependent upon external extraneously caused manifestations 789

the fifth Stopinder 869

mechano-coinciding-Mdnel-In 754

intentionally-actualized-Mdnel-In 754

## STORY

about a writer and his gospel 98-102*passim* of the arising and formation of Makary Kronbernk-zion 1129ff.

about Elizabeth and Mary 1080ff.

the tragicomic story about the priest Armanatoora and his religious teaching 1140-1ff.

maleficent and malicious stories resulting in mass psychosis 1234

STOVE of a typical New York restaurant 929-31

STRATA atmospheric 571; substrata 571

STREAM the river of life at first flows as a whole along a comparatively level valley and at that place where Nature has particularly undergone a cataclysm not according to law, it is divided into two separate streams, or, there occurs a dividing of the waters 1227-8ff.

## STRIVE

almost all of your favorites also wished and began to strive with all their spiritualized being-parts to have in their ordinary waking-consciousness, the Divine genuine objective conscience 374

## STRIVE

and he must know all this, about the holy Planet,  
 in order to strive to exist in that direction which  
 corresponds just to the aim and sense of  
 existence, which striving is the objective lot of  
 every three-brained being in whom, whatever  
 the causes might be, the germ arises for the  
 coating of a higher-being-body 748

the word Akhaldan expressed the following  
 conception: the striving to become aware of the  
 sense and aim of the Being of beings 297

the sense and the striving of all that exists in the  
 whole of the Universe 254

the being-Autokolizikners, or Hoodazbabognari,  
 or the results of the persevering actualizing of  
 the striving towards the manifestation of one's  
 own individuality 1167

five being-obligolnian-strivings 386

to strive with eagerness first to absorb and to coat  
 in their presences the particle of this Most Great  
 Greatness 245

the desire and striving for speedier self-perfecting  
 in the sense of Objective-Reason 628

for self-perfection 386 782-3 806

for the eradication of one's defects without mercy  
 1209

not to become victims of the consequences of the  
 accursed organ Kundabuffer 842

psychic or common-cosmic strivings named Religion  
 182

while striving for the same aim—*Ashiata Shiemash's*  
*Legominism* 353

to become priests of the brotherhood Heechtvari  
 373

to reblend with the source of its arising and to

## STRIVE

blend with the cause of its arising, *concerning*  
 World forces 1138-9

to reblend with other cosmic substances, *concerning*  
 poisonous gas 428

striving - to - reblend - into - a - whole, *concerning*  
 Okidanokh 156-7 167-9 171

the highest aim and sense of human life is the  
 striving to attain the welfare of one's neighbor  
 1186—*commandment inculcated in the Author in*  
*his childhood* 1186

a really-functioning-needful-striving towards him,  
 as towards a kinsman of my own nature 190

force-of-striving 157-8 169 173-4

to find an outlet, *concerning* spaceships 71

and now they no longer strive to know anything  
 cognizable by their own active deliberations  
 alone 104

instead of the needful-striving-for-self-perfection,  
 the striving to be considered a Center-of-Culture  
 186

instead of the desire and striving for a speedier  
 self-perfection, a need of freedom 624

there disappeared from their essence both the  
 instinctive and the intentional striving for  
 perfecting 782

the striving for evolution was paralyzed by that  
 perverted function called sexuality 534

to prevent the actualization of a sacred manifesta-  
 tion foreseen by Great Nature 794

striving-for-sexual-gratification 424

to arrange their welfare exclusively for them them-  
 selves 383

for our real freedom and our real happiness—  
*Lentrohamsanin's Kashireitleer* 397

## STRUGGLE

the seventh Naloo-osnian-impulse: striving to be not what one is 406

striving to perform this indispensable being-function with the greatest possible sensation of self-satisfaction for themselves 957

there is so much inner swagger that it would never permit them to blend with the general mass in order to strive together with common efforts to become such three-brained beings as they should be 1042

and 1224-5

## STRUGGLE

the struggle constantly proceeding in the Universe between joy and sorrow 372

all three-centered beings of our Great Megalocosmos constantly carry on a relentless struggle against the wishes of their planetary bodies so that there should be formed in them in this struggle from the Disputekrialnian-friction those sacred crystallizations from which their higher Divine being-part arises and is perfected in them 802; *see* DENYING

between desires and nondesires 373

inner struggle 842

struggling unceasingly with one's subjective weaknesses 1209

inner subjective struggles of one's own self-denial, concerning the drops of water of the initial flow of the river of life 1229

and 186 291

STRYCHNINE 549

## SUBCONSCIOUSNESS

### SUBCONSCIOUSNESS

the subconscious which ought to be in my opinion the real human consciousness 24

in the entirety of every man, there are formed two independent consciousnesses 25 559 564-5

Objective-Conscience is embedded in that consciousness which is here called subconsciousness, in consequence of which it takes no part whatever in the functioning of their ordinary consciousness—*Ashiata Shiemash's Legominism* 359; and 376-82 817

I decided to consecrate the whole of myself from that time on to the creation here of such conditions that the functioning of the sacred-conscience still surviving in their subconsciousness, might gradually pass into the functioning of their ordinary consciousness—*Ashiata Shiemash* 360; and 365 368 377 384 624

*Ashiata Shiemash* selected those All-the-rights-possessing brothers who had already sensed the Divine impulse of conscience, consciously by their Reason and unconsciously by the feelings in their subconsciousness 371 374 376

most of the causes of the strangeness of their psyche are found not in that usual consciousness of theirs, but in their subconsciousness 530

the bringing to light of the properties found in their subconsciousness turned out to be possible only with the intentional help of their consciousness 536-7

*Concerning:*

castes 539

disease 982

education 566-8

## SUBJECT

egoism 379-82  
hypnotism 559 579  
revolution 624  
the seeing-and-sensing-of-what-has-occurred-in-  
the-remote-past 1136

## SUBJECT

subjects-beings 112  
beings-subjects 150

## SUBJECTIVE

action of Stopinders 753-5  
appearance 1043  
subjective-being-Being 415  
emotionalness 1223  
meaning 1212  
Exchange-of-subjective-opinions 150; *and* 1129  
particularities 106  
properties 784  
reasoning 1165  
inner subjective significance 1044  
understanding 129  
weaknesses 1209  
*Concerning Time:*  
the Ideally-Unique-Subjective-Phenomenon 124  
subjective, objective 127  
*Concerning education:* purely peculiarly-subjective  
deductions 567  
*Subjectively:*  
diversely-subjectively-proprietyed-active-elements  
827  
subjectively natural inner forces of every being  
1042

## SUBSTANCE

SUBJECTIVIZED second-grade results, *concern-*  
*ing* the two streams of the river of life 1230

## SUBMIT

with an impulse of submission, *concerning* the all-  
universal principle of living 38  
when an event is impending which arises from  
forces immeasurably greater than our own, one  
must submit 57; *and* 60  
*see* YIELD

## SUBSTANCE

the fundamental aim and sense of the existence of  
these beings is that there must proceed through  
them the transmutation of cosmic substances  
necessary for the common-cosmic Trogoauto-  
egocratic-process 130; *see* TRANSFORMATION  
the cosmic substance, the Sacred Askokin 84 182-3  
1106-7  
the sacred substances Abrustdonis and Helkdonis  
1106-9 1166 1168  
Hydro-oomiak and Petrakarmak are two cosmic  
substances which are unknown to contemporary  
learned chemists although they are the principal  
necessary factors for their own existence 831  
the beings of the continent Atlantis then called the  
second being-food Amarloos, which meant help-  
for-the-moon, and they called the third being-  
food the sacred Amarhoodan, and this last word  
then signified for them help-for-God 783;  
Amarloos 1108  
those three-sourced substances entering their  
common presences for transformation are, just  
as for us, a threefold kind of being-food 780;  
*and* 781-92; *see* FOOD

## SUBSTANCE

- the sacred being-substance Exioëhary 792ff.; *see* EXIOËHARY
- the cosmic substances called in totality blood 568f.; *see* BLOOD
- Hanbledzoin, and the sacred being-Hanbledzoin or Aiësakhaldan 569; *see* HANBLEDZOIN
- concerning* the body Kesdjan 569-70 765 768 1106
- concerning* the body of the Soul, the highest being-body 194 569 1106
- Etherokrilno is that prime-source substance with which the whole Universe is filled, and which is the basis for the arising and maintenance of everything existing; not only is this Etherokrilno the basis for the arising of all cosmic concentrations without exception, both large and small, but also all cosmic phenomena in general proceed during some transformation in this same fundamental cosmic substance as well as during the processes of the involution and evolution of various crystallizations—or of those active elements—which have obtained and continue to obtain their prime arising from this same fundamental prime-source cosmic substance; bear in mind, here, that it is just because of this that the mentioned Objective Science says that everything without exception in the Universe is material 137-8; *see* TRANSFORMATION
- the most sacred substance Theomertmalogos; *see* THEOMERTMALOGOS
- the density and quality—in the sense of the vivifyingness of their vibrations—of all cosmic substances 124; *see* DENSITY, VIVIFYING
- the Omnipresent-World-substance-Okidanokh; *see* OKIDANOKH

## SUBSTANCE

- the cosmic substance Elekilpomagtistzen; *see* ELEKILPOMAGTISTZEN
- the omnipresent substance Electricity; *see* ELECTRICITY
- sacred cosmic force-bearing substances 587
- sacred substance-force 588
- the common presence of the planetary body of every being and in general of any other relatively independent great or small cosmic unit, must consist of all the three localized sacred substances-of-forces of the holy Triamazikamno 589
- the fundamental common-cosmic Ansapalnian-octave 830 849; *see* OCTAVE
- common - cosmic - exchange - of - substances; *see* EXCHANGE, INTERCHANGE, IRANIRANUMANGE; *consider also* ANSANBALUIAZAR
- for this reciprocal maintenance certain chemical substances also serve—*Atarnakh* 1095
- Nature's repeated reciprocal exchange of substances between various great cosmic concentrations 1230
- in the highest degree an interesting and curious circumstance, *concerning* the totality of cosmic substances localized in the surplanetary formation Papaveroon 823ff.; *see* active ELEMENT, OPIUM
- the substance castor oil 553 588
- the totality of substances in Dover's powder 545-52
- of the very many particularly maleficent inventions of those German beings, let us take just those five what are called chemical substances 427; and 428-31

## SUFFERING

when this same I in this condition turned my dazed attention inside myself, then firstly it very clearly constated that everything, even to each single word, elucidating this quotation that has become an all-universal life principle became transformed in me into some special cosmic substance—*the Author* 38  
and 124 135 436 690 948

## SUFFERING

in all three-brained beings of the whole of our Universe without exception, among whom are also we men, owing to the data crystallized in our common presences for engendering in us the Divine impulse of conscience, the whole-of-us and the whole of our essence are, and must be already in our foundation, only suffering; and they must be suffering because the completed actualizing of the manifestation of such a being-impulse in us can proceed only from the constant struggle of two quite opposite complexes-of-the-functioning of those two sources, namely between the processes of the functioning of our planetary body itself and the parallel functionings arising progressively from the coating and perfecting of our higher being-bodies, which functionings in their totality actualize every kind of Reason in the three-centered beings 372

one of the best means of rendering ineffective the predisposition present in your nature of the crystallization of the consequences of the properties of the organ Kundabuffer is intentional-suffering; and the greatest intentional-suffering can be obtained in your presences if

## SUGGESTIBILITY

you compel yourselves to be able to endure the displeasing-manifestations-of-others-towards-yourself—*Saint Buddha* 241-2

conscious labors and intentional sufferings; *see*

LABOR

our Omni-Loving and Long-Suffering-Endless-Creator 372

the power of the All-lovingness and All-forgivingness of our Creator, suffering for beings 708

certain beings have labored and suffered only in order that we might now have all this and use it for our welfare—*Hassein* 76-7

Remorse of Conscience; *see* REMORSE

those incredible sufferings called Inkiranoodel which are like the sufferings called Remorse-of-Conscience but only much more painful 410

wisecracking and inventing sufferings 250

the Self-tamers, who called Buddhism suffering-in-solitude, invented a special form of suffering 256-8

a sensation called Sirkliniamen, which state is invariably accompanied by mechanical suffering 277

serious-retributive-suffering-consequences of the Naloo-osnian-impulses 406-7

their being-existence flows almost always with unproductive moral sufferings 1077

*see* SORROW

SUFFRAGETTES 690

## SUGGESTIBILITY

among the abnormal being-particularities or functions unbecoming to the essence of any three-brained being, the particularity of their psyche

## SUN

the most terrible for them personally is suggestibility 107

thanks to this strange property called suggestibility which had only recently become fixed in their psyche, all the functionings in their common presences began gradually to change 644ff.

the beings of that community, France, who became for the beings of the community Russia, the sources for the satisfaction of that vice, suggestibility 663

thanks to that peculiar inherency called suggestibility all the surrounding beings believed this propaganda and there was gradually crystallized in each of them the periodically arising factor which actualizes in their common presences that strange and relatively prolonged psychic state, the loss of sensation of self; in consequence of which they set about destroying everywhere, not only these wonder beds but also the existence of those beings who used them 960-1

*consider also* 103-4 208 220-2 325-6 356 550 737  
875 938 1110 1142-3

## SUN

The Most Holy Sun Absolute:

the Most Holy Sun Absolute where our Lord Sovereign Endlessness has the fundamental place of His Dwelling 52 136 749

there, Beelzebub, among others like himself had become an attendant upon His Endlessness, until his banishment 52

## SUN

when Ashiata Shiemash returned to the Sun Absolute, he earnestly besought His Endlessness to pardon Beelzebub 54

higher being-bodies, or souls, arise in the three-brained beings breeding on all the planets except those before reaching which the emanations our Most Holy Sun Absolute, owing to repeated deflections, gradually lose the fullness of their strength and eventually cease entirely to contain the vivific power for coating higher being-bodies 60-1; *and* 524

in the Great Universe, all phenomena are simply successively law-conformable Fractions of some whole phenomenon which has its prime arising on the Most Holy Sun Absolute 123

for the definition of Time, the standard unit has from long ago been the moment of the sacred Egokoolnatsnarnian - sensation which always appears in the Most Holy Cosmic Individual-dwelling on the Most Holy Sun Absolute whenever the vision of our Uni-Being Endlessness is directed into space and directly touches their presences 124; *and* 128

the Trogoautoegocratic-process was actualized so that the exchange of substances might proceed and thereby that the merciless Heropass might not have its maleficent effect on the Sun Absolute 136-7; *and* 753

our sacred Theomertmalogos, the prime emanation of the Most Holy Sun Absolute, acquires the lawfulness of Triamazikamno at its prime arising; and during its further actualizations gives results in accordance with it; and so, the Omnipresent-Okidanokh obtains its prime arising

## SUN

ing in space outside of the Most Holy Sun Absolute itself 189

the sacred being-Hanbledzoin which serves the highest part of a being called the soul, is formed from the direct emanation of our Most Holy Sun Absolute 569

in the beginning, all these higher-being-bodies on this holy planet went direct on to our Most Most Holy Sun Absolute, *concerning* the Choot-God-Litanical period 745; *and* 765-9 797-800 in the beginning, when nothing yet existed and when the whole of our Universe was empty endless space with the presence of only the prime-source cosmic substance Etherokrino, our present Most Great and Most Most Holy Sun Absolute existed alone in all this empty space, *concerning* the averting the destruction of the Sun Absolute 748ff.

and they named the Most Most Holy Prime-Source Sun Absolute itself, Protocosmos 760 777-81 797 866

the system of the Protocosmos 771

the sphere of the Most Most Holy Protocosmos 799 *and* 1123 1125 1127

*see* SOURCE

Other suns:

each newly arisen Second-order Sun they called Defterocosmos 760

our sun Ors; *see* ORS

the suns of Karatas; *see* SAMOS, SELOS

the sun of the solar system Pandetznokh; *see* POLE star

the radiation of each separate Second-order-Sun, Mentekithzion 760

## SURPLANETARY

the common radiations of all the Newly-arisen-second-order-Suns taken together they called Polorotheoparl 761

Third-order-Suns, those we now call planets, they called Tritocosmos 760; *and* 768

the centers of all the suns and of all the planets are points of stability, *concerning* the Law of Falling 66

SUNDAY Soniasikra, the day-of-music-and-song 464-5 488ff.

SUNNITE a school of the Mohammedan religion 704-5

SUPERIORITY a sense of superiority 952

SUPERNATURAL phenomena, *concerning* the special law of mechanics 343; *and* 925-6

SUPPER the information about the Lord's Supper was a preparation for the great sacrament Almz-noshinoo on the body Kesdjan of Saint Jesus Christ 773

SURFACE Mars has a Keskestasantnian-firm-surface: half land, half water 266

SURGEON barber 47-9

SURP-OTHEOS the sacred Triamazikamno consists of three independent forces which are called Surp-Otheos, Surp-Skiros and Surp-Athanatos 751

SURPLANETARY *see* PLANET

## SUSPECT

### SUSPECT

they do not even suspect; *see* BEELZEBUB's beratings

their extreme misfortune about that which you yourself already perplexedly - instinctively - suspect 815—*Beelzebub to Hassein* 815

it is possible that the horse does learn some form of relationship with the coachman and that even, perhaps, it is familiar with some language; but the trouble is that the coachman does not know this and does not even suspect its possibility 1200

*and* 1048

**SVOLIBROONOLNIAN** the power to be Svolibroonolnian, or the potency-not-to-be-identified-with - and - not - to - be - affected - by - externals - through-one's-inevitably-inherent-passions 817

**SUSTAINER** one of the connectors in Harhark's apparatus was called the Harhrinrharh, meaning sustainer-of-the-pulsation 159

### SWAGGER

there is so much inner swagger that it would never permit them to blend with the general mass in order to strive together with common efforts to become such three-brained beings as they should be 1042

a consequence of the organ Kundabuffer 356 394 512

Oornel, now called swaggering 501-2

this strange bird, the turkey, considers it always necessary to swagger 600

*and* 17

## SYSTEM

**SWEAT** 397 451 671

**SWINE** 289 1064

**SYCOPHANT** 639; *and* 539

**SYMMETRICAL** the World-law called Symmetrical-entering 171

**SYMPATHY** the impulse of instinctively showing respect and sympathy to every form of being 878

Sympathetic:

the vibrations of his radiations in relation to mine appeared not acutely Otkaloparnian, or, since he appeared to be sympathetic 591; *and* 594 the sympathetic Persian; *see* PERSIA

**SYMPHONY** of words without content 1213

**SYNAGOGUES** 97

**SYNOD** the Hierarchy or Holy Synod 96

### SYSTEM

the system of Saint Venoma 68-9

*The System of Archangel Hariton* 70-2

*see* BRAIN, PRÓTICOSMOS, SOLAR, ZOOSTAT

# T

TABES or Kolbana, a disease 960

TABLET marble tablets on which were engraved the counsels and commandments and sayings of Ashiata Shiemash 349; and 361; see BOOK

TADJIKS hired helpers 916

## TAIL

Ahoon's 451 516

Beelzebub's 43 608 1161

Lucifer's 804 1088

Earth beings have no tail 64

the High Commission caused to grow, in a special way, at the base of their spinal column, at the root of their tail, which they also, at that time, still had, the organ Kundabuffer 88-9

for three-brained beings of the male sex there, the beard is the same as our tail is for us, which adds to the beings of male sex among us, masculinity and activity 712

and 193 351 1070

TAINOLAIR heat 75 136

TAK-TSCHAN-NAN the building constructed by King Solomon which somewhat resembled a Gynekokhrostiny 1112

## TASK

TALAIALTNIKOOM a town 596

## TALES

*Beelzebub's Tales to His Grandson v; and 449*  
1169-70  
and 356 822 1143 1213

TALENT of artists and actors 514

TALISMAN 230

TALKOPRAFARAB bromine 830-1

TAMARLANE the conqueror 1093

TAMBAK 980 987

TAMILS 1093

TANDOOR gypsy hearth 1025-6

TANGUORI religion 734

TAR musical instrument 880

TARANOORANURA disintegration in atmosphereless spaces 159

TARNOTOLTOOR Again-Tarnotoltoor, a second grade cosmic law concerning the disintegration of bodies 768

## TASK

three essential tasks I had set myself—the Author  
1184

## TASTARTOONARIAN

Beelzebub's task; *see* SACRIFICIAL-OFFERING

TASTARTOONARIAN - displacements *concerning*  
the system Ors 83

## TASTE

the taste of many of the properties of the organ  
Kundabuffer still remained in them 355

the taste of the sacred being-impulse of genuine  
Love 357

the taste of this Divine impulse, conscience 374

the taste and desire for objective-being-Being 619

they sensed in their organ of taste a special sour-  
bitterish taste; this signified that their ship was  
approaching that place of their destination, the  
holy planet Purgatory 742

they experienced something like a sweet-sour  
taste; this signified that the ship Karnak was  
now approaching some planet, a place of un-  
foreseen stopping 917

sensing the taste of this being-joy 1163

*see* SENSE

TAZALLOORINONO the seven-aspectness-of-every  
whole-phenomenon 821; *see* SEVEN

TCHAFTANTOURI brotherhood, a name signify-  
ing, To-be-or-not-to-be-at-all 366

TCHAI-KANA or Chaihana 187 219-21 226-7 584  
590 666; *see* CAFÉ

## TEACH

to teach and to suggest to their children how to be

## TEACHING

insincere with others and deceitful 378; *consider*  
*also* 567

the psychic-organic need to teach others sense or  
put them on the right road 1073 1075

*see* EDUCATION

## TEACHER

our Common-Father-Endlessness is only the Maker  
of a three-centered being; the genuine creator,  
however, of his essence during the period of his  
preparatory existence is his Oskianotsner,  
namely his tutor or teacher 818

the Great Saroonoorishan, my first educator, the  
fundamental cause of all the spiritualized parts  
of my genuine common presence, the prime  
creator of my genuine being-existence—*Beelzebub*  
658

*see* BUDDHA, JESUS, LAMA, MOHAMMED, MOSES

Ashiata Shiemash taught nothing whatever to the  
ordinary three-brained beings of the Earth, nor  
did he preach anything to them as was done  
before and after him by all the Messengers sent  
there from Above with this same aim 348; *see*

INITIATE

Gurdjieff, a Teacher of Dancing 14 50

Beelzebub 1051

zoology teacher 31

our dear teacher, Mullah Nassr Eddin 847 931  
948-9 967 1024 1028 1075 1114; *see* EDDIN

*see* GUIDE

## TEACHING

two basic kinds of religious teachings: one, invented  
by Hasnamusses, the other founded upon the

## TEARS

instructions of genuine Messengers from Above to aid three-brained beings in destroying the consequences of Kundabuffer 233

Five religious teachings which still exist:

of Saint Buddha 233ff. 699 725 733

of Saint Moses 699 701-3 733; Hebrew 1002

of Saint Mohammed 699 701 704-6 709-10 733 1001ff.

of Saint Jesus 699 702 706 733; Christian 1001-2 1009

of Saint Lama 699 705-6 715 733

Other teachings:

of Ashiata Shiemash 353-65 *passim*

of the learned priest Armanatoora 1142-3

of Krishnatkharna 724-5

of King Konuzion 824; *consider also* Beelzebub's religious INVENTION

of the country Tikliamish 188

*concerning* Sacrificial-Offerings 188 223

of self-tamer-sectarians 260

of sects 698 1093

new fantastic religious teachings 694 699 1141-3  
essential strivings which become cast into forms of definite teachings: Anoklinism, Darwinism, anthroposophism, theosophism, and many others under names also ending with ism 576;  
*see* ISM

Babylonian teachings:

idealistic or dualistic 330 339ff. 703-4 904

atheistic 330 339 343

there later resulted from these teachings a great evil, an objective terror 344ff.

TEARS of Hadji-Asvatz-Troov 907; *see* WEEPING

## TEMPO

TECHGEKDNEL state or searching - for - some - other - similar - two - natured - arising - corresponding - to - itself 766

TE DEUM 179

TELEOGHINOORA a materialized idea or thought which after its arising exists almost eternally in the atmosphere of that planet on which it arises 293-4

TELEOKRIMALNICHNIAN thought-waves, the sincerely manifested good wishes and actions on the part of the beings-of-the-same-blood, one of the seven actualizations concerning the duration of being-existence 438

TELEPHONE 160 954

TELESCOPE *see* TESKOOANO

TEMPERAMENT 129

TEMPERANCE Trusteeship of People's Temperance 592-5 608-12

TEMPERATURE of the atmosphere, *concerning* vibrations 852

TEMPLE Mont-Saint-Michel 522; *see* CATHEDRAL

TEMPO

already established tempo 120

diverse-tempos 125

## TEMPO

proceeding in his presence from taking in the second-being-food 165  
tempo-of-ordinary-existence 240  
of movement of the prime arising 293  
required tempo of work 300  
disharmony of the tempo, *concerning* Bobbin-kandelnosts 443  
being-ableness deteriorated at such a tempo 496  
of the deterioration of being-capacity 498  
automatic 505  
correct tempo for the transformation of the substances required 507-8  
regular 520  
two Inkliazanikshanas of different tempo, that is, two blood circulations of different kind 564-5  
tempo-Davlaksherian-circulation 565  
tempo-of-the-place-of-their-arising-and-existence 596  
usual tempo of the falling of the ship Karnak 744  
*concerning* pondering: from this unaccustomed newly-tempoed functioning, the general tempo of the functioning of the whole of my common presence has changed; and now, until this new tempo of my mentation harmonizes with the other tempos of my common functioning already established in me, such abnormalities as this weeping will probably proceed in me—*Hassein* 1162  
harmonious tempo in the common functioning 1163; *and* 864  
harmony of common-cosmic tempo 1171  
in order that it might be always possible for this unconscious part to blend its newly acquired subjective tempos with the objective tempos of

## TENSION

our common Megalocosmos; one must notice that in the Megalocosmos the blending of tempos proceeds only with law-conformable gradualness 1172  
only one part of your whole presence will acquire another tempo; only by a gradual change of the tempo of one part of the whole is it possible to change the tempo of all this whole without injuring it, *concerning* Dezonakooasanz 1172  
the passage of the centuries at a disorderly tempo 1185  
density and tempo of the Hanbledzoin 1201  
the accelerated or retarded tempo of its movement, *concerning* a drop in the river of life 1229  
*Note: in the French edition, four words are used for tempo: allure, e.g., 120; cadence, e.g., 125; rythme, e.g., 240; tempo, e.g., 293*  
TENDERNESS an enduring and inextinguishable impulse of tenderness 19  
TENIKDOA  
a second grade cosmic law, sometimes called the law of gravity, *concerning* the body Kesdjan 728 767  
*concerning* cosmic substances 1050  
TENSE 165  
TENSION  
every posture and movement consists of seven mutually-balanced-tensions 476  
the great comet Solni, at times, approaches very near to its sun Baleaooto, which is forced by this to make a strong tension in order to maintain the path of its own falling; this tension provokes

## TERASAKHABOORA

the tension of the suns of the neighboring systems; the sun Ors in its turn provokes the same tension in all the concentrations of its own system; the tension in all the planets acts also on the common presences of all beings arising and breeding on them, engendering in the beings, besides desires and intensions of which they are not aware, the feeling of religiousness 622-3;  
*see* SOLIOONENSIUS

Seccruano or individual tension 762

TERASAKHABOORA they began to strip this religious teaching of Christ and transformed it, as our dear Mullah Nassr Eddin says, into a resplendent-Terasakhaboora from the fairy tale Kasoaadjy 702

TEREBELNIAN or Terbelnian

a Reason called instincto-terebelnian, that is a Reason which functions only from corresponding shocks from without 235

apes, beings of a Terbelnian result 282

TERNOONALD the gradation of Reason represented by the fourth fork on Beelzebub's horns 1177; *see* DEGREE

TERRESTRIAL

beings 851

incongruity 1044

morality 343

question, *concerning* religions 1119

terrestrial - great - scientists, Choon - Kil - Tez .and Choon-Tro-Pel 841

sorry scientists of new formation 835 859

## TESTICLES

TERROR

*The Terror-of-the-Situation* 353-65; and 1118  
a stupendous terror, *concerning* Kundabuffer 88  
the great terror of it is that these possibilities beat their wings in vain 145

objective terror, *concerning* the second Babylonian teaching 344

that objective terror which occurs to the already risen higher-being-parts 766

the objective terror of these processes of reciprocal destruction 1071

terrifying situation 1117

the whole terror lies in this, that their abnormal existence influences beings who breed on different planets 1145

of death 1222ff.

fleabites which appear to us as unprecedented terrors 1224

*see* FEAR

TESKOOANO

thanks only to Gornahoor Harharkh's learning, I had in my observatory on the planet Mars that Teskooano which, when it was finally established, enabled my sight to perceive, or approach the-visibility of remote cosmic concentrations 7,000,285 times 151

the Egyptians placed their Teskooano very deeply within the planet 306-7

and 62 81 85 90 173-4 262 265 267 269-70 283 315 318-20 525 641

*see* OBSERVATORY

TESTICLES 791

## TETARTOCOSMOS

### TETARTOCOSMOS

from the same Microcosmoses there also began to be grouped various forms of what are called Tetartocosmoses of all three brain-systems 86; *consider also* 760

these three-brained beings on the planet Earth had in them in the beginning the same possibilities for perfecting the functions for the acquisition of being-Reason as have all other forms of Tetartocosmoses arising throughout the whole Universe 86

definite center-of-gravity active elements crystallized in the presences of Tetartocosmoses 761

under conditions of a certain kind of change in the functioning of the common presences of some of these Tetartocosmoses, there might be transformed and crystallized, besides the crystallizations which had to be transformed for the purpose of the new common-cosmic exchange of substances, also those active elements from which new independent formations might be coated in them themselves with the inherent possibility of acquiring individual Reason 762-3

when similar coatings of previously coated Tetartocosmoses were completed and began to function correspondingly, then from that time on they ceased calling them Tetartocosmoses and began to call them beings which meant two-natured, and these same second coatings alone began to be called bodies-Kesdján 764

we beings arisen on the planet Karatas, and also the beings arisen on your planet called Earth, are already no longer such Polormedekhtic beings as were the first beings who were trans-

## THEATER

formed directly from the Tetartocosmoses, i.e., to say, beings called Polormedekhtic, or, as it is still now said, Monoenithits, but are beings called Keschapmartnian, i.e., nearly half-beings, owing to which the completing process of the sacred Heptaparaparshinokh does not proceed at the present time through us or through your favorites, exactly as it proceeded in them 770-1 and 765 774 792 797 947 960 1148

### TETARTOËHARY

one of the seven center-of-gravity active elements crystallized in the presences of Tetartocosmoses 761

being-Tetartoëhary, a definite substance 789-90

**TETETOS** a certain Eternal Individual, Asoochilon now a saint, who became coated in the common presence of a three-brained being named Tetetos 298

**TETÉTZENDER** a second grade cosmic law, concerning Purgatory 800

**THAUMATURGIST** a certain thaumaturgist, Aliman, was supposed once upon a time to have been taken-alive up to some-Heaven-or-other 189

### THEATER

day-of-the-theater, or the day-of-the-mysteries of the Adherents-of-Legominism 465 478ff. 494-5 these contemporary theaters and all that goes on in them happen to correspond very well to the

## THEBES

abnormally formed common presences of most of these contemporary three-brained beings 500 and 500-13

**THEBES** capital of the country now called Egypt 284-5

## THEOMERTMALOGOS

Emanation-of-the-Sun-Absolute or Word-God 756 the most sacred substance 867

atom of the sacred element Theomertmalogos 172 the Most Most Holy Theomertmalogos began to manifest itself in the quality of the third holy force of the sacred Triamazikamno 757

higher being-bodies formed of crystallizations received directly from the sacred Theomertmalogos 768; and 764

this admixture of extraneously caused arisings began to be obtained in the sacred Theomertmalogos owing to the following unforeseen causes 798; and 797 799

and 138-9 141 175 756 760 829

see EMANATE, OKIDANOKH, SUN

**THEOPHANY** a scientist of Atlantis who was the first to lay a rational foundation for research on the seven-aspectness-of-every-whole-phenomenon 820-1

**THEOSOPHY** 14 249 576 690 734 926 1191 1216

**THETA** the ancient Greeks used the letter theta in words which expressed the notion of good 499; and 500

## THINK

**THING** man in quotation marks, not cognizing his slavery, serves during the entire process of his existence exclusively as a thing, which when no longer needed disappears forever 1227

## THINK

think a little honestly and sincerely, as it is proper to think for a being as you call yourself, in-the-likeness-of-God 193; and 1057-9

sincere thinking and the sensing of reality have already long ago become a very rare luxury and inaccessible to most of them 1058

they accustom themselves that a sort of thinking should proceed in them purely automatically, entirely without the participation of any being-effort of their own 1060

what are you thinking so deeply about?—*Beelzebub*; things of which I have never before thought are now a-thinking in me—*Hassein* 76

in me it began to think 1162

I had to think intensely—the *Author* 1185

about his mechanicality, a man must without fail think deeply from every aspect and with an entire absence of partiality and well understand it 1209

like-thinking beings 456

every kind of association, both thinking and feeling, concerning theaters 507; see ASSOCIATION thinking-center 163-4 491 1172; concerning Bobbin-kandelnosts 439-44; see BRAIN

every man in whom there arises the boldness to attain the right to be considered by others and to consider himself a conscious thinker, should be informed while still in the early years of his

## THIRST

responsible existence, that man has in general two kinds of mentation: mentation by thought and mentation by form 15; *see* MENTATE, THOUGHT

## THIRST

periods-of-thirst-for-self-perfection 126  
thirst-for-Being 794  
an-irresistible-thirst-to-be-considered-as-learned-by-beings-around-them-similar-to-themselves, an organic-psychic-need 842

## THOUGHT

*The Arousing of Thought* 3-50 1184  
*consider* the analogy of the hackney carriage 1192ff.  
the quality of the functioning of thought, feeling, and organic automatism 38  
the quality of the Teleokriminalnichnian thought-waves 438  
a Teleoghinoora is a materialized idea or thought 293-4  
Korkaptilnian thought tapes 293-4  
the sensing of the flow of time is directly proportional to the quality and quantity of the flow of thoughts 1185  
associative thoughts 311  
mentation by thought, in which words, always possessing a relative sense, are employed 15  
intentional or automatic concentration of thought and feeling, *concerning* hypnotism 580  
School of Materializing-Thought 332  
manipulation of emotions and thought in the monastery of the self-tamer-sectarians 260  
whatever speed they may attain, if they remain as

## TIBET

they are, not only they themselves, but even their thought will never go any further than their atmosphere 709  
as if these thoughts of theirs were strolling of an evening in Paris along the Boulevard des Capucines 1060  
drowsy 24  
featherweight 233  
inner 594  
melancholy 76  
sadly thoughtful 1117  
*see* MENTATE, THINK

## THREE

any prayer may be heard by the Higher Powers and a corresponding answer obtained only if it is uttered thrice *vi*  
the law of three; *see* TRIAMAZIKAMNO  
the dispersal of Okidanokh into three fundamental sources; *see* DJARTKLOM  
*see* ASSOCIATION, CENTER, FOOD, FORCE, IMPRESSION, IMPULSE, PART, PATH, PERSONALITY, SEX, SOURCE, TRINITY

## THRESHOLD 272 1163

THRUST seven reciprocal thrusts 461

THUMB under the thumb 577 1077-8

THURSDAY Midosikra, day-of-religious-and-popular-dances 464 475-6

## TIBET

*Beelzebub for the First Time in Tibet* 252-67

## TIFLIS

what you have just said will probably help to destroy in my presence the anxiety which arose in me when I first constated the abnormal growth of those said Tibetan mountains, namely, my anxiety for the complete disappearance from the Universe of the precious memory of our Endlessly Revered Wisest of the Wise, Mullah Nassr Eddin 265

*concerning Saint Lama 715  
and 531*

## TIFLIS

home of Karapet 45-50  
the slaughterhouse of the city Tiflis 941

TIGER 254 795 877 1078

## TIKLIAMISH

locality in Ashhark or Asia 182  
I decided to go there first—*Beelzebub, concerning his task 184ff.*  
the richest and most fertile of all the terra-firmas was covered by sands 185  
the religion then dominant in Tikliamish 188  
Abdil began speaking about Sacrificial-Offerings at the festival called Zadik 201-2  
center-of-culture 271 315 415 674 958 962  
the Great-transmigration-of-races, *concerning the third misfortune 317*  
civilization 323 325 501 510 568 *inset 578-9 645 1142 1235*  
*and 219 1063*

TIKLUNIA pythoness or medium 518

## TIME

### TILL EULENSPIEGEL

a terrestrial sage, who has become such, thanks to the crass stupidity of people 43  
if you don't grease the wheels the cart won't go—  
*Till Eulenspiegel 43*

TIMBUKTU 101

## TIME

*The Relative Understanding of Time 121-33*  
Time itself, no being can either understand by reason or sense by any outer or inner being-function; it cannot even be sensed by any graduation of instinct 123  
the Ideally-Unique-Subjective-Phenomenon 124  
only Time alone has no sense of objectivity because it is not the result of the fractioning of any definite cosmic phenomena 124  
Objective Science has, for its examination of Time, a standard unit, what is called the sacred Ego-koolnatsnarnian-sensation which always appears in the Most Holy Cosmic Individuals dwelling on the Most Holy Sun Absolute whenever the vision of our Uni-Being Endlessness is directed into space and directly touches their presences 124  
objective time-calculation 51 87 89 133  
Time-calculation on the planets:  
Earth 121ff.  
Karatas 121  
Mars 1158 1152  
Saturn 1152  
Flow of Time:  
how the being-sensation of what is called the

## TIMES

process-of-the-flow-of-time in the presences of the three-brained beings of that planet has gradually changed 121

the chief particularity of the process of the flow of Time in the presence of cosmic arisings of various scales consists in this, that all of them perceive it in the same way and in the same sequence; let us take as an example the process of the flow of Time proceeding in any drop of the water in that decanter standing there on the table 125ff.

though for separate individuals existing in any independent cosmic unit, their definition of the flow of Time is not objective in the general sense, yet, nevertheless for them themselves it acquires a sense of objectivity since the flow of Time is perceived by them according to the completeness of their own presence 126

the sensing of the flow of time is directly proportional to the quality and quantity of the flow of thoughts 1185

if it is still possible to save the beings of the Earth, then Time alone can do it—*Ashiata Shiemash* 1118

everything in its proper time 78

time of disintegration 947-8

and 35 66 128 437 563 642-3 697 820

see HEROPASS

**TIMES** the newspaper inseparable from every American, *The Times* 930

**TIMIDITY** the impulse of timidity before power-possessors 627

## TOMORROW

**TIPPLE** the famous Georgian drinking song, *Little did we tipple* 46

**TIRDIANK** sclerosis disseminata 960

**TIRZIKIANO** huge-electric-lamp 154

## TITILLATION

happy is that father whose son is even busy with murder and robbery, for he himself will then have no time to get accustomed to occupy himself with titillation—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 282

high-titillation 399

varied-titillating-titillations—*Mullah Nassr Eddin, concerning religions* 698

scientific 835

Titillators: 291

**TITLE** seduced by loud titles 1053

## TOE

we've got to see that just that big toe of the pigeon will be caught in the noose 31

it is possible to prove to man that the authenticity and reality of the World are only a corn growing on the big toe of our left foot—*Hamolinadir* 336

**TOIL** toil and moil on account of the consequences of the properties of the organ Kundabuffer 1117

## TOMORROW

that maleficent property inherent in all of us which enables us, without experiencing any remorse of conscience whatever, to put off anything we wish to do till tomorrow 4-5

## TONALITIES

a very singular and most strange disease called tomorrow 362

by putting off from tomorrow till tomorrow until those unfortunate beings are deprived of the possibility of attaining anything real 362  
one of the five words of Mr. Chatterlitz 933

TONALITIES-of-color 469-70

## TONE

seven-toned scale of sound 844 847 853

one-eighth-toned sounds 888

five different tones of sound, *concerning* Hadji-Asvatz-Troov's demonstration with a pot of flowers 891f.

*see* NOTE, SOUND

TOOF-NEF-TEF or king, on the planet Mars 1147ff. 1159

TOOGOORTSKI Toogoortski-Sultan 678

TOOILAN Beelzebub's son and Hassein's uncle 268 657 744 1120-4 1153

TOOKHA TES NALLOOL PAN the title of a book by the Great Moses meaning, the quintessence of my reflections 1004

TOOKLOONIAN-stone 900

TOOK-SOO-KEF to spy upon the other and to be occupied with Took-soo-kef 1111

TOOLKHTOTINO glans penis 1005

## TOPSY-TURVY

TOOLOOF Beelzebub's favorite son and the father of Hassein 55 1120ff.

TOOLOOKHTERZINEK similar to a radiogram 1124

TOORINOORINO the property of non-decomposition 407-8

TOOSIDJI the profession of Lentrohamsanin's mother 393; *see* TOOSY

TOOSOOK 62 215

TOOSOOLY a small tribe called Toosooly Kurds, dwelling in Transcaucasia not far from Mt. Ararat 1026ff.

TOOSPOOSHOKH appendix 956

TOOSY abortion 392

## TOOTH

Gurdjieff's strange wisdom tooth, one of the three external causes of a life principle 33-4 39  
ass's tooth 715

## TOPSY-TURVY

a special organ with a property such that they should perceive reality topsy-turvy, *concerning* the organ Kundabuffer 88

the functioning of every kind of data for being-logical-reflection crystallized in them began to proceed almost topsy-turvy 861

*see* UPSIDE-DOWN

## TOTALITY

### TOTALITY

the whole totality of the formation as well as the manifestation of this second human consciousness, which is called the subconscious 25

of the results 162 825

of self-awareness 769

these same many hundreds of definite active elements compose in their totality the fundamental common-cosmic Ansanbaluiazar, by which the Trogoautoegocrat is actualized 785; and 849

of information 853 857 860 1170

totalities of special information or, separate branches of scientific knowledge 859

of the subjective appearance of each one of them, including such things as clothes, gestures, manners, usages 1043

see ENTIRETY, WHOLE

TOULOUSITES ancient Toulousites 3

TOWER the Building-of-the-Tower-of-Babel 331  
337-8

TOXIC products, maleficent for people 988

### TRAGICOMIC

story, concerning Good and Evil 1141

feast of sound 1213

### TRAIT

of their general psyche 104 107

of their being-manifestations 354

## TRANSAPALNIAN

TRALALAOALALALALA or as Mullah Nassr Eddin would define it, a soap bubble that lasts a long time only in a quiet medium 919-20

TRANQUILIZER this universally disseminated idea, of external Good and Evil, becomes on the one hand a tranquilizer and justifier of all their manifestations and on the other hand the fundamenta limpeding factor for the possibility which arises in certain of them for the self-perfecting of their higher being-parts 1125-6; see CALM

### TRANSAPALNIAN perturbation

*also referred to as*, calamity, cataclysm not according to law, catastrophe, collision, disaster, misfortune 82-4 90-128 134 136 177-85 208-9 228 236 263 274-94 *passim* 298 300-2 312 315-7 342 375-6 468 496 623-4 838 951 1111 1133

the First, when two parts were split off from the Earth by a collision with the comet Kondoor, *for example* 82

the Second, when Atlantis entered within the planet and with it there disappeared all those good customs, *for example* 1111

the Third, when part of the planet was covered by sand, *for example* 185

the fifth catastrophe 312

I got the full impression that since the second Transapalnian perturbation there, when each of the newly arising results of theirs becomes a responsible being, he becomes, thanks to the abnormal prevailing Oskiano, the possessor of only automatic-Reason—*Hassein* 814

## TRANSCAUCASIA

particularly after the third Transapalnian perturbation there, they began to have chiefly purely automatic Reason—*Hassein* 1055

*Consider also:*

that all-universal calamity, the common-cosmic misfortune called the Choot-God-litanical period 745 765 797-8

at a cataclysm not according to law, there occurs in this river of life a dividing of the waters 1227-8

## TRANSCAUCASIA

the Toosooly Kurds dwelling in Transcaucasia 1026  
the Transcaucasian Kurd 19ff. 24

TRANSFERABLE I, a relatively transferable-arising 38

TRANSFIGURED 1177-8

## TRANSFORMATION

that transformation which should in general proceed in the entirety of a man and give him, from his own conscious mentation the results he ought to have, which are proper to man 25  
man is a transforming machine, a kind of transmitting station of forces 1203  
and so, the three-brained beings of the planet Earth are not only, as we also are, apparatuses for the transformation of the cosmic substances required for the Most Great Trogoautoegocrat with the qualities of all the three forces of the fundamental common-cosmic Triamazikamno, but also, themselves absorbing these substances for transformation from three different sources

## TRANSFORMATION

of independent arisings, have all the possibilities of assimilating besides the substances necessary for the maintenance of their own existence, also those substances which go for the coating and perfecting of their own higher-being-bodies 780;  
*consider also* 762-8

the transformation, transmutation, transubstantiation of cosmic substances 38 180 187 144 163 196 266 570-1 691-2 772-5 780-92 797 824-5 943 956 1106-8

Transformation of:

the substances being-Exioëhary 796  
substances required for passive and active existence 507-8

their ableness of normal being-mentation 450  
all the varieties of being-energy 480 506  
three separate independent general-cosmic-sources-of-actualizing, *concerning* blood 569ff.

active elements 692

crystallizations 762 768

happy achievements into unhappy ones 643  
their psyche into the psyche called Hasnamussian 1188

mineraloids, gases, metaloids, metals 170-5

*Concerning:*

Kundabuffer 236

Korkaptilnian thought tapes 293

Hasnamuss-individuals 405

the making of bread 967

Heptaparaparshinokh 758

the process Iraniranumange 824-5

the apparatus Alla-attapan, where the rays of daylight were transformed into a concentrated-white-ray 834

## TRANSGRESSION

*Also:*

in the contemporary average man, every inner experience and even every painful experience which engenders mentation and which has obtained logical results which might in other circumstances be very beneficent to those round about, is not manifested outwardly but is only transformed into an enslaving factor for him himself 1213-14

in the common presences of almost half of all the three-brained beings I met there, in *America*, the proceeding functioning of the transformation of the first being-food is disharmonized; their digestive organs are spoiled 948; *and* 956-7  
are not these worms also beings through whom cosmic substances are also transformed? 952  
*see* TRANSMUTE, TRANSUBSTANTIATE

TRANSGRESSION Beelzebub's 1120 1178

## TRANSITORY

results of cosmic processes 832 839-40  
cosmic results 840

TRANSLUCENCY of their inner psyche 1181

TRANSMIGRATION the Great - transmigration -  
of-races 317

## TRANSMISSION

what was to be done in order that the Legominism might be transmitted to remote generations by some other means than only through initiates 457ff.

## TRANSUBSTANTIATE

through the Law of Sevenfoldness, in lawful inexactitudes 461ff.

of religious teachings 697-8

of the teaching of Jesus Christ 704 735

allegorical transmission of ideas and thoughts 738

through genuine initiates 853-4

this law-conformable predisposition which arose in our forefathers was transmitted by heredity from generation to generation 1220-1; *see*

GENERATION

*see* LEGOMINISM

TRANSMUTE the instinctive need for conscious labor and intentional suffering in order to be able to take in and transmute in themselves the sacred substances Abrustdonis and Helkdonis and thereby to liberate the sacred Askokin 1107

## TRANSPARENT

transparent material for the walls of the Hrhaharhtzaha 145

how to make the opaque look transparent, *concerning* supernatural phenomena 926

## TRANSUBSTANTIATE

when beings transubstantiate the sacred substances Abrustdonis and Helkdonis in themselves for the forming and perfecting of their higher bodies by means of conscious labors and intentional sufferings 1106

as they have entirely ceased to fulfill being-Partkdolg-duty, then, in consequence of this, none of those holy sources of everything existing, with the exception of the denying source alone,

## TREASURY

is transubstantiated for their own presences 147  
when all the above-mentioned was completely  
transubstantiated in me—*Ashiata Shiemash* 360  
even those three-brained beings of that time in  
whose presences the taste of this Divine impulse,  
conscience, had not yet been transubstantiated  
374

all the beings of this planet then began to work in  
order to have in their consciousness this Divine  
function of genuine conscience and for this  
purpose, they transubstantiated in themselves  
what are called the being-obligolnian-strivings  
385-6

and this reciprocal destruction continued there  
only because owing to their distance the  
influence of the initiates and priests could not  
reach and be transubstantiated in the presence  
of the beings 387

now listen and try to transubstantiate for use at  
the proper time in the corresponding parts of  
your common presence, my really very practical  
advice 514; *consider also* 136 293 860 923

the details of the sacred law of Heptaparapar-  
shinokh, which you have not yet completely  
transubstantiated in your Reason 819

*consider also* 325

*see* TRANSFORMATION

TREASURY of King Appolis 113-4 120

TREMORS planetary tremors, or earthquakes 263

TRENTROODIANOS or psychic-chemical-results,  
*concerning* the counsels of Saint Buddha 243

## TRIAMAZIKAMNO

TRIAKRKOMNIAN three - brained beings on  
Modiktheo 772

TRIAL 96

## TRIAMAZIKAMNO

the second fundamental cosmic law, consists of  
three independent forces, that is to say, this  
sacred law manifests in everything, without  
exception, and everywhere in the Universe, in  
three separate independent aspects; and these  
three aspects exist in the Universe under the  
following denominations: the first, under the  
denomination, the Holy-Affirming; the second,  
the Holy-Denying; and the third, the Holy-  
Reconciling; and this is also why, concerning  
this sacred law and its three independent forces,  
the said Objective Science has, among its  
formulations, specially concerning this sacred  
law, the following: a law which always flows into  
a consequence and becomes the cause of subse-  
quent consequences, and always functions by  
three independent and quite opposite character-  
istic manifestations, latent within it, in properties  
neither seen nor sensed 138-9

common-cosmic objective science also formulates:  
a new arising from the previously arisen through  
the Harnel-miaznel, the process of which is  
actualized thus: the higher blends with the  
lower in order to actualize the middle and thus  
becomes either higher for the preceding lower,  
or lower for the succeeding higher; and as I  
already told you, this Sacred-Triamazikamno  
consists of three independent forces, which are

## TRIAMAZIKAMNO

called: the first, Surp-Otheos; the second, Surp-Skiros; the third, Surp-Athanotos; which three holy forces of the sacred Triamazikamno the said science calls as follows: the first, the Affirming-force or the Pushing-force or simply the Force-plus; the second, the Denying-force or the Resisting-force or simply the Force-minus; and the third, the Reconciling-force or the Equilibrating-force or the Neutralizing-force 751

the three-brained beings of this planet already began to be aware of these three holy forces of the Sacred-Triamazikamno and then named them: the first, God-the-Father; the second, God-the-Son; and the third, God-the-Holy-Ghost 751-2

that sacred law which they call the Holy Trinity 1109

beings having this three-brained system can, by the conscious and intentional fulfilling of being-Partkdolg-duty, utilize from this process of Djartklom in the Omnipresent-Okidanokh, its three holy forces for their own presences, and bring their presences to what is called the Sekronoolanzaknian-state; that is to say, they can become such individuals as have their own sacred law of Triamazikamno and thereby the possibility of consciously taking in and coating in their common presence all that Holy which, incidentally, also aids the actualizing of the functioning in these cosmic units of Objective or Divine Reason 145; and 244 780 802; *consider also* 779

when each separate higher-perfected-being-body

## TRIAMAZIKAMNO

becomes an independent Individual and acquires in itself its own law of Sacred Triamazikamno it begins to emanate similarly to the Most Holy Sun Absolute but in miniature 798

in this constant struggle of theirs, the equilibrating harmonizing principle is their second being-body, which in their own individual law of Triamazikamno represents the neutralizing source 802

*Concerning:*

askokin 84

the Trogoautoegocratic process 137 753ff. 784

changing of the sacred law of Triamazikamno by

Our Creator for the purpose of rendering the Heropass harmless 279 750ff.

Autoegocrat 750ff.

Omnipresent-Okidanokh 138 140

Aieioiuoa or Remorse 141

being-brains 143ff.

the teachings of Buddha 243ff.

Exioeharies of the male and female sex 278ff. 793;

*consider also* 691 771

the cosmic law called the affinity of the number of the totality of vibrations 279

engendering of being-Egoaitoorassian-will 564

Rascooarno resulting from a superfluity of the vibrations of any one of the three sacred forces 589

the impossibility of females being major or attaining majority 691-2 984

Theomertmalogos 757 829

Geneotriamazikamnian contact 798

Hassein's opinion about the law 813

making bread 965-6

## TRIBE

second being-food 1050

the Reason-of-knowing and the Reason-of-understanding 1167-8

the common-cosmic Triamazikamno 757 780 1050

the sacred being-Triamazikamno 243

*see* DJARTKLOM, FORCE, SOURCE, THREE

TRIBE Beelzebub's 109-10 114 117-8 120 283-5  
301-3 308 414-5 585 1130 1141-3

TRIFLES worthy of the three-brained beings 643

## TRINKETS

precious-trinkets, for the purpose of adorning their exteriors, in order to offset the value-of-their-inner-insignificance 227

pearls on the continent Atlantis 230

TRINITY that sacred law which they call the Holy Trinity 1109

TRITOCOSMOS Third-order-Suns, or planets 760  
768

## TRITOËHARY

definite center-of-gravity active element 761  
being-Tritoëhary 787-8

TRNLVA *concerning* being-Exioëhary 791

TROEMEDEKHFE fundamental World-law 172

## TROGOAUTOEGOCRAT

everything in the Universe, both the intentionally created and the later automatically arisen,

## TROGOAUTOEGOCRAT

exists and is maintained, exclusively on the basis of what is called the common-cosmic Trogoautoegocratic-process; this Most Great common-cosmic Trogoautoegocratic-process was actualized by our Endless Uni-Being, when our Most Great and Most Holy Sun Absolute had already existed, on which our All-Gracious Endless Creator had and still has the chief place of His existence; this system, which maintains everything arisen and existing, was actualized by our Endless Creator in order that what is called the exchange of substances or the Reciprocal-feeding of everything that exists, might proceed in the Universe and thereby that the merciless Heropass might not have its maleficent effect on the Sun Absolute 136-7

the fundamental common-cosmic Ansanbaluiazar, by which the Most Great cosmic Trogoautoegocrat is actualized, the true Savior from the law-conformable action of the merciless Heropass 785

from then on the system which maintained the existence of the Sun Absolute began to be called Trogoautoegocrat 753

then our cherubim gave names to the emanations and radiations issuing from all these cosmoses of different scales, by means of which the process of the most great Trogoautoegocrat proceeds 760

the fundamental aim and sense of the existence of three-brained beings is that there must proceed through them the transmutation of cosmic substances necessary for the common-

## TROGOAUTOEOGOCRAT

cosmic Trogoautoeocrat 130; *see* TRANSFORMATION

besides serving as apparatuses for the Most Great cosmic Trogoautoeocrat they could have all possibilities for the perfecting of both higher-being-bodies 775; *and* 780

### *Concerning:*

daylight 122

localizations or brains 144 779

the three holy forces of Okidanokh 147

the moon 181

the teaching of Buddha 234

truths 288

the-law-of-the-equilibration-of-vibrations 388

the second kind of Hasnamuss-individual 408

Itoklanoz 438

marriage 554

Zilnotrago 659

Iraniranumange 759; *and* 774

vibrations of greater vivifyingness 764

the planet Modiktheo 772

the two chief fundamental laws 784

being-Exioëhary 793

vibrations 848

the Lav-Merz-Nokh 866

products preserved in hermetically sealed cans 947  
bread 952

Atarnakh 1095

vibrations required from them by Nature both for  
the Most Great common-cosmic Trogoautoeocrat  
in general and for the maintenance of the  
Moon and Anulios in particular 1105; *see* NATURE

Pooloodjistius 1122

Ahoon's admission of failure 1179

## TRUST

Demands, needs, requirements of the Trogoautoeocrat: 130 137 328 438 535 729 763 772 774 780  
784 1091 1105

Serving as apparatuses for the Trogoautoeocrat:  
571 691 763 775 780 793 1108

## TROUBLE

the events of general cosmic character connected  
with this planet which were the cause of the said  
troubles of our Endlessness 80

*concerning* King Appolis 115

*concerning* the Boolmarshano 1137

## TRUE

events 854; *consider also*, real events 458

the objectively true information of Ashiata  
Shiemash 367

a totality of true information already thoroughly  
cognized by the Reason of their still relatively  
normal ancestors became distorted and almost  
destroyed, *from* 842-3; *and* 853 857; *consider  
also* 778 901-2

the sensing of true information about cosmic  
concentrations and their functions 1122

ancient true knowledge was handed down through  
genuine initiates 848; *and* 459 853; *see* LEGOMIN-  
ISM, TRANSMISSION

true knowledge 460 462 494 843; *see* TRUTH

## TRUST

a sacred process called Askalnooazar, or, Trust-  
another-like-yourself 149

Silnooyegordpana, or, a - feeling - of - trusting -  
another-like-yourself 190-1

## TRUSTEESHIP

initiates evoke in others trust and respect 350  
the difference between the plutocrats and the  
theocrats there is only this, that the first act  
upon their surroundings for the satisfaction of  
their Hasnamussian needs through that function  
which is called among them trust 1085

TRUSTEESHIP *see* TEMPERANCE

## TRUTH

His Truthfulness, the Archangel Gabriel 28  
of Saint Buddha 249

To-find-out-and-elucidate-the-Truth-only-through-  
the-tonalities-existing-between-white-and-black  
472

To-search-the-truth-in-the-shades-of-smells-  
obtained-between-the-moment-of-the-action-of-  
cold-at-freezing-and-the-moment-of-the-action-  
at-warm-decomposition 473

brotherhood of Truth Seekers 521

teaching of truth and verity 702

the truths of Jesus Christ 737

I had full moral right to tell him the truth about  
myself—*Beelzebub* 901

very serious in the search for truth 910

elucidated by ancient sages 1047-8

the immutable truths I have elucidated and  
established—*Gurdjieff* 1188

the truths of Lentrohamsanin 403; *and* 399

the truths invented by bored fishermen 419

Objective truths: 37 298 371 818 1047 1189  
1238

Cosmic truths:

## TURKEY

the being-function called instinctively-to-sense-  
cosmic-truths 334; *and* 736

the sacred Antkooano, which process proceeds  
simply from the flow of time, can proceed only  
in those planets upon which in general all cosmic  
truths have become known to all beings 563  
*and* 188 245 288 298 322 735 740 775 819 851 1073

1132

TSIRIKOOAKHTZ irritable 554

TUESDAY Evosikra, day-of-architecture 464ff.

## TUNE

dance to his tune 617

tuning fork 865 883

the significance of the tuning on that contemporary  
sound-producing instrument, the piano 856

## TURKESTAN

*concerning* sacrificial offerings 1102

*concerning* the Boolmarshano 1137

*and* 530 582 590

TURKEY the country 710-4

Turkish:

language 13

delight 434

fezzes 712

Bird:

turkeyness 655

*and* 598-601 610 1085

## TURKOMAN

TURKOMAN language 1093

URNS 420-1

TURQUOISE 218 226-7 575 746

TUSKS seven very exact copies of the Boolmarshano were made from the tusks of the Chirniano 1132-3; *and* 1134

TUTOR *see* TEACHER

## TYPE

I came in contact with people of different types 14; *consider also* 531

Astrologers of ancient Egypt knew which types of the passive sex can correspond to which of the active sex 289; *and* 288

these three learned beings were thus cast impromptu by the fourth learned being for fulfilling every kind of perception and manifestation, which had to flow by law, of types foreign to them, or as your favorites say, of strange roles, namely, of the roles of cobbler, soldier, and policeman 484ff.

twenty-seven different definite types of beings 486 a personality of a type and its corresponding costume 488; *and* 675

contemporary terrestrial types, or, representatives of contemporary art 514-5

three quite different contemporary types, namely, power-possessing beings, learned beings of new format, and the contemporary professional physicians 610ff.

new types of learned beings of new formation 857

## TZIMUS

specific type of a terrestrial three-brained being who is very well defined by the words mama's and papa's darling 616; *see* DARLING

the two types indicated by me of the planet Earth have distorted for their various egoistic aims all the truths 742; *and* 699

twelve types of beings chosen by Jesus Christ as apostles 740ff.

two types of women, woman-mother, and woman-prostitute 988ff.

a new and original type of male 993

exactly such types as defined by the words, nullities with an atmosphere of unendurable vibrations—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 1053

it is just from these terrestrial types that most Hasnamuss-individuals arise 1083; *and* 1082-90

a type, like every cabby, to whom applies perfectly the definition, the crows he raced but by peacocks outpaced 1194; *and* 1193-6

Typicality: law of 486 560

TYRANT that Tyrant from whom proceeds our slavery in this life and solely from the liberation from which depends the first chief liberation of man 1232-3; *see* RULER

TZEL PUTZ KANN a religious rite like circumcision for girls 1007 1009

TZIMUS the salt or the Tzimus 19 515 599 923

# U

ULCERS among contemporary people 985

UNBALANCE spiritual 594

## UNBECOMING

to three-brained beings 107 181 181 276 379 384  
428 437 538 570 578 803 858; *and* 1222 1229  
*see* BECOMING, PROPER, SHAME, UNWORTHY

UNCLE 272 504 981 1023 1130

## UNCLEAN

possessed by an unclean power 987  
*and* 199 1112-3

## UNCONSCIONABLE

113 204-5; *see* CONSCIENCE

## UNCONSCIOUS

it is indispensably necessary that every day, at sunrise, you bring about a contact between your consciousness and the various unconscious parts of your presence 78; *see* PART  
destruction of the work of Ashiata Shiemash 344-5  
disseminators of evil 390  
maleficent manifestations 390  
each spiritualized part of a being must always be just towards this dependent and unconscious

## UNDERSTAND

part and not require of it more than it is able to give 1171

*and* 617

Unconsciously/consciously:

*concerning*: faith 191; lying 221; conscience 371; egoism 380; mediums 1135

*and* 77 687

*see* CONSCIOUS, SUBCONSCIOUSNESS

## UNDERSTAND

to study his own mechanicality and to study this practically and to understand it sensibly 1209  
*and* 11 42 77 123 1117 1213

Understanding:

everything is perceived by them without evoking the being-need itself of sensing and understanding everything proceeding within them as well as without 687

explanation of the difference between the Reason-of-understanding and the Reason-of-knowing 1166-9; *see* KNOWLEDGE, MENTATE, REASON  
two independent understandings, *concerning* good and evil 342

the capacity for understanding the psyche of surrounding beings was lost through the illness of dramatizacring 503

subjective 566 1028

relative 689

nonsensical literal 738

*concerning* the planet Purgatory 744 748

*concerning* sacred laws 814

reciprocal 1199

*The Relative Understanding of Time* 121-33

*In the Opinion of Beelzebub Man's Understanding of*

## UNDERTAKER

*Justice Is for Him in the Objective Sense an Accursed Mirage* 1119-44

being-understanding, essence-understanding 1170  
and 21 27 89 100 103 108 127 143 488 786 1134 1185

**UNDERTAKER** one of the beings of Beelzebub's tribe 415

**UNEANO** a country, now Kafiristan 690

## UNEXPECTED

unexpectednesses causing intense being-experiencings and active deliberations 784; and 783  
and 90 180 601

**UNFORESEEN** from Above 86 766; and 83

Unforeseeingness: on the part of Sacred Cosmic Individuals 132 672-3 1162

## UNFORTUNATE

these unfortunates, *used throughout to describe* the three-brained beings breeding on Earth; *for example* 133 1140

higher-being-bodies 745; and 1117  
and 110ff.  
*see* ILL-fated

**UNI-BEINGS** *used in names for* Our Endlessness; *for example*, Endless Uni-Being 136; *see* ENDLESSNESS

## UNIQUE

*used in names for* Our Endlessness; *for example*, Unique Vanquisher of the Merciless Heropass 1174; *see* ENDLESSNESS

Time, the Ideally-Unique-Subjective-Phenomenon 124

## UNIVERSITY

the thinking-center became the unique-powerful-perceiver 164

this Unique-particular being-impulse egoism 380

this Unique-property egoism usurped the place of the Unique-All-Autocratic-Ruler 380

unique-seven-propriety-vibrations 470-1

unique-strange-being-data 627

## UNIT

every independent unit consists of seven other independent units 827-8

the standard unit of time used by Objective Science 124-5 127

instinctivized 126

cosmic 126 139-40 145 290 305 589 730 1182

## UNIVERSE

every kind of three-brained being, whose whole presence is an exact similitude of everything in the Universe 345; *see* SIMILAR

the Author takes as the scale of events for his writings the whole Universe 40

Arhoonilo, the assistant to the chief investigator of the whole Universe in respect of the details of Objective Morality 200

*used in names for* Our Endlessness; *for example*, The Actualizer of Everything Existing in the Whole of the Universe 1209; *see* ENDLESSNESS

All-Quarters-Maintainers of the Universe; *see* ANGEL

*see* MEGALOCOSMOS, WHOLE

**UNIVERSITY** just that hearth on which everything acquired during decades and centuries by preceding beings is burned 708

## UNJUST

### UNJUST

it often happens that while existing together, destiny for any separate individual in the process of his personal existence turns out for him personally to be absolutely unjust 908  
unprecedented unjust presentation of Judas 742  
*and* 112 196  
*see* JUST

UNPERFECTED must these unfortunate souls who were formed on that unfortunate planet really remain eternally unperfected? 1117

UNPLEASANTNESSES those unpleasantnesses to their presences which proceed from the accepted privations to their planetary body 802; *see* DISPLEASEING, SUFFERING

UNQUENCHABLE impulse of desire 1209 1232

### UNREALITY

it has become quite proper to their nature to see only unreality 85  
events of their own contemporary unreality 503

UNREDEEMABLE sin of Gornahoor Harharkh 1153

### UNWORTHY

of man 41 1235  
of manifestation by beings similar to them 1044  
*see* UNBECOMING

UPSIDE-DOWN the-reflecting-of-reality-in-one's-attention-upside-down 1233; *see* TOPSY-TURVY

## UTTER

URDEKHPLIFATA a second-grade cosmic law 802

### URGE

an irresistible urge to do things not as others do them 30  
their irresistible-urge-for-the-periodic-destruction-of-each-other's-existence 387  
the fourth Naloo-osnian-impulse: the urge to become free from the necessity of actualizing the being-efforts demanded by Nature 406  
*see* IMPULSE, INCLINATION, NEED

URMIA locality in Asia 1136

### USAGE

the unprecedentedly wisely foreseen usages of the Very Saintly Ashiata Shiemash 402  
moral 643-4  
the total disappearance from their common presences of the usage of sometimes actualizing being-Partkdolg-duty 654  
their maleficent usage called education 685-6  
being-usage 649 654 656 961  
*see* CUSTOM

### UTTER

any prayer may be heard by the Higher Powers and a corresponding answer obtained only if it is uttered thrice *vi*  
that definite utterance, in the name of the Father and of the Son and in the name of the Holy Ghost, Amen 3

## UZBEK

utterance of the ravens of Saturn 92

and 532 639 1051

see VOICE

UZBEK type of boy 889

# V

## VACUUM

a pump-of-complex-construction-for-exhausting-atmosphere-to-the-point-of-absolute-vacuum  
155

and 71 156-7 160-1

## VAIN

these possibilities beat their wings in vain 145

the cosmic crystallizations which composed the presences of these parts were flowing in vain  
163-4

the intentional suffering and conscious labors of this Sacred Individual, Saint Buddha, have ever since hovered and still hover in vain 249

vainly-to-grow-sincerely-indignant 636-7

vainly-to-grow-agitated 637

see VANITY

VALLIKRIN the conscious injection of one's own Hanbledzoin, in the sacred process Almznoshinoo  
730-1

VALUE values dear to his heart 1211

## VENOMA

## VANITY

Mr. Beelzebub also must possess a good share of vanity 43

a function which is part of their common presence  
107

a consequence of the properties of the organ Kundabuffer 356 512 516 629 1059

a personal weakness 385 683 1074

the impulse vanity 295

that function of your favorites which is always very strongly expressed in them, which remains in them up to their very death and which is called vanity 1087

exceedingly abnormal conditions of city vanities  
1040

VANQUISHER Thou Unique Vanquisher Of The Merciless Heropass—the *Hymn to our Endlessness*  
1174; see ENDLESSNESS

## VEGETATION

Oduristelnian and Polormedekhtic 86; see FORMATION, PLANT

a vegetation 1187

VEGGENDIADI a Greek philosopher who engaged Hertoanano in a debate concerning the abstinence from meat 1017f.

VENEREAL disease 975-8 996-7 1010 1114

VENOMA Saint Venoma, discoverer of the Law of Falling 65-9 72

## VENUS

### VENUS

planet 55

a little statue of Venus and Psyche 1015

### VERBAL

address 876

intercourse 92 931-2

VERITY teaching of truth and verity 702

VEROONK 675

VERMASSAN-ZEROONAN-ALARAM 541

VERTEBRAL column 778

VETSERORDIAPAN sixth highest octave of  
strings on the Lav-Merz-Nokh 850

VEXATION a being-impulse 1170

VEZINIAMA the mountain Ashiata Shiemash  
ascended 354 359 366

### VIBRATION

the vibrations required by Nature which have to  
be formed from the radiations issuing from beings  
both during their existence as well as from the  
process of their Rascooarno, have no significance  
quantitatively, but only qualitatively 1104

quality of vibrations 106 124 131 416 763 1103 1218  
quality and/or quantity of vibrations 131 905 1104  
1115

## VIBRATION

Experiments *concerning* vibration:

by Gornahoor Harharkh, *concerning* the Omni-  
present-Okidanokh 149-76

by Choon-Kil-Tez and Choon-Tro-Pel 826-40  
847-8 851

by King-Too-Toz with the Lav-Merz-Nokh 849  
851-2 866

by Hadji-Asvatz-Troov 871-917  
Atarnakh's theory 1095-1104

Laws:

the law of vibrations, which branch of scientific  
knowledge is the most important and which  
gives the possibility, though approximately, of  
recognizing reality 859f.

laws of vibrations 847 854 860 866-7 870 883 893  
898-9 907 910 912

the theory of the law of vibrations 862

great laws of world vibrations 901

affinity of the number of the totality of vibrations  
279

Daivibrizkar 466-7

the-law-of-the-equilibration-of-vibrations 388

Equalization-of-many-sourced-vibrations 444

Heteratogetar 169

seven-gravity-center-vibrations-of-sound 848

laws of vibration of sound 880

*Concerning:*

the Chaltandr plant 905

chords 869 904 906

color 840 903 905

disease 910ff.

emotion 905

Heptaparaparshinokh, *e.g.*, 847 867; *see* HEPTA-  
PARAPARSHINOKH

## VIBRATION

Iraniranumange 763  
 Itoklanoz 438  
 odor 650  
 restorials 861  
 second being-food 1050  
 sight 305  
 smell 473 503  
 sound 8 75 490 828-9 837 840 847-8 851 856  
     859-60ff. 865 880-1 889 891 897  
 Nirioonossian-world-sound 489 829 867f.  
 the Most Great Trogoautoegocrat 388 535 848 856  
     866 1095 1105

### *Also:*

absolute vibrations of the note do 868 883  
 aerial vibrations of inertia 869  
 affinity-of-vibration 171; *and* 785-7  
 artificially produced vibrations 1160  
 the sacred vibrations askokin 84 182  
 the blending-of-gravity-center-vibrations 468; the  
     successiveness-of-the-processes-of-the-mutual-  
     blending-of-vibrations 847; *and* 852  
 chaotic 851  
 chord of vibrations 904  
 common-integral vibration of all sources of  
     actualizing, namely, the white ray 468-71ff. 475  
 complexion-vibrations 786  
 cosmic 870  
 creative 892  
 evolution and involution of vibrations 848 851  
     867  
 extraneously-caused-vibrations 754  
 the flowing-of-some-vibrations-from-others 856;  
     *and* 857  
 genuine vibrations 891

## VIBRATION

good-carrying 897  
 gravity-center-vibrations 468-72 474-5 787 857  
     1217  
 harmful 291 903 906-7 964; vibrations of malice 49;  
     vibrations which act on his environment like the  
     smell of an old goat 503; evil-carrying 897;  
     *concerning* a boil 894ff.; unendurable vibrations  
     1053  
 various-sourced unusual vibrations from higher  
     being-bodies 799  
 the process called Kerkoolnonarnian-actualization  
     of Great Nature, or The - obtaining - of - the -  
     required - totality - of - vibrations - by - adaptation  
     144; *see* NATURE  
 kindred-vibrations 144 471  
 the momentum of vibrations 650; momentum  
     vibrations 892  
 natural vibrations 891; natural world-vibrations  
     891  
 Poisonioonoskirian-vibrations 809-10  
 radiative 1103; arising from radiations 291 535 591  
     907  
 the six organs called receivers - of - the - varied -  
     qualified-vibrations 1190  
 Salnichizinoornian - momentum - vibrations 157  
     169  
 seven-classes-of-vibrations 470  
 sevenfold sources of 867  
 specific-vibration and specific gravity 289  
 subjective 904-6  
 superfluity of 589  
 totality-of-vibrations 144 170 279 865 904-5  
 unique-seven-propertied-vibration 470-1  
 wisecracking about 862

## VIBROECHONITANKO

vibrations issuing through the radiations of women during menstruation 1109

and 328 591 1105

see VIVIFYING

VIBROECHONITANKO property of the organ of hearing called remorse 488-90

VIBROMETER 865 886 889 903-4 915-6

VIBROSHO monochord of Pythagoras 888

## VICE

vices unworthy of man 41 592

pernicious habits or vices, namely, the smoking of opium, the chewing of anasha and the use of Russian vodka 582

eating 782

their chief vice, *concerning* the being-act of continuation of the species 794

being subjective vices 943

inexcusable vices, namely, drunkenness and petticoat drooling 980ff.

VIETRO-YRETNEL the outer ephemeral as they are called Vietro-yretznel, or the outer ephemeral appearance 618-9

VILOYER His Splendiferousness, the Archangel Viloyer, the Governor of our solar system 264;  
see ANGEL

## VISIBILITY

*concerning* the Teskooano 151 174 267 269

*concerning* the Egyptian observatory 286 306f.

## VODKA

in Gornahoor Harharkh's experiments 154 160-1 168 174

organs for the perception of visibility 305-6 469f. 473 1081; see ORGAN

something utterly empty but enveloped in a certain visibility 514

of Devils 1143

see SIGHT

## VIVIFYING

of such an intonation 3

the vivifyingness of vibrations 124 139-40 174 764 850-1 856 886-7

the vivifyingness of red copper 174-5

proportions of vivifyingness of active elements 785 that part of the most sacred Theomertmalogos

which still contains all the fullness of what is called the vivifyingness of all the three holy forces of the sacred Triamazikanno 829; and 175 867

the vivifyingness of cosmic sources of substances 851

*concerning* Makary Kronbernkzion's definition of Good 1139

vivifying factors or sources, *concerning* the Author's preparatory age 27 30 35

vivifying power 869; vivific power 61

vivifying actions 1139

## VOCAL

cords 489

productions 488

being-vocal-chords 152

VODKA 36 448 582-3 692 923 928 1013

## VOICE

### VOICE

the angel-voice of Gornahoor Harharkh 158  
Gornahoor Rhakhoorkh began to welcome me in an  
angelically musical voice 1154

Beelzebub with an intonation not proper to his  
own voice 165; in a loud voice unusual for Him  
1183

the voices of beings of various forms 223-5  
restorials of voice 862-4  
*see* UTTER

VOJIANO 1007

VOLTMETER 157-8 168

VUANIK a solar system 56

VZNOOSHLITZVAL a sacred process named the  
Sacred Vznooshlitzval, *concerning* another sacred  
process called Askalnooazar, or, Trust-another-  
like-yourself 149

## W

WAGER 111 113

### WAKING

consciousness 24 373-4 383-5 817  
existence 208 359 377-8 559

## WATER

psyche 1057  
waking-passive-state 333  
state 505 530 537 565 568 *inset* 624 637

WALL of a certain transparant material 154 168  
170

WAR *see* DESTRUCTION

### WARNING

the Author's warning 5 7 42; *and* 151  
of Saint Buddha and Saint Kirmininasha 246

WASTREL 492

WATCH mechanical watches or Djamtesternokhi  
439-40 444-5

WATCHFUL we had to be extremely watchful and  
alert at night 254

### WATER

the process of the flow of Time in a drop of water  
125-7; *and* 132  
a life which is pre-ordained to exist in such a sphere  
of water, *concerning* the natural adaptation of  
everything existing 193-4

water-areas 231

water-space 210 229

a trough of water 214

drinking water 218

a small jug of water 260

mineral water 927

the holy affirming or active principle is the  
totality of those cosmic substances composing  
water, *concerning* making bread 965-6

## WAVE

water closets with comfortable seats, or seats of ease, or easy chairs 958-5 957-8 1000 1047

water closets of the old type, *concerning* Abdest 999-1000

when digging holes to obtain drinking water for themselves and their camels, they came across this copy and dug it out, *concerning* the Bool-marshano 1184

the blood of the planet 230; *see* SALIAKOORIAF

The River of Life: individually, the life of every man up to his reaching responsible age corresponds to a drop of water in the initial flow of the river 1228; *and* 1227-30

## WAVE

wave-of-sound-vibrations 840

Teleokriminalnichnian thought-waves 438

## WAY

the three sacred ways for self-perfecting based on the being-impulses called Faith, Hope, and Love 353ff.

so-called Ways 457

*see* PATH

## WEAKNESS

the capacity for spotting the weakness of the psyche of the surrounding beings like themselves 334

personal weaknesses such as vanity, self-love, self-calming 385

vainglorious, proud and self-loving weaknesses 823

susceptible regarding the weaknesses of all others without exception 910

*see* PLEASURE

## WELFARE

### WEALTH

in the form of quieting notions evoking only naïve dreams and also beautiful representations of their lives at present as well as of their prospects in the future 5-6

wealth-possessing beings 959

*and* 111-2

WEAPON 626; *consider also* 420 525 527

WEARINESS the undesirable weariness of the Pharoah John Geoffrey 685

WEATHERCOCK an Irish weathercock 41

WEDNESDAY Cevorksikra, day-of-painting 464 467ff.

WEEPING the weeping of Hassein 1161-2 1164

WEIGH all the data 116

### WELFARE

they labored and suffered only in order that we might now have all this and use it for our welfare 77

with regard to their unconscious preparation for the welfare of their descendants 300

this exclusive regard for their own personal welfare has gradually crystallized in them cunning, contempt, hate, servility, lying, flattery 383-4; *and* 1235

thanks to the conscious labors of Ashiata Shiemash, welfare unprecedented for your favorites was gradually created 388

## WELL

and thus it was they swept away from the surface  
of their planet all that welfare, so that even the  
rumor has failed to reach contemporary beings  
that once upon a time such bliss existed 389  
the aim of attaining welfare for surrounding beings  
514

the future welfare of their fatherland 713  
the welfare of the whole Megalocosmos 774  
that welfare might be obtained also for them,  
which the three-brained beings of all the other  
planets of our great Megalocosmos have long  
ago deservedly enjoyed 819

institutions 1031

common-planetary 1068

for the masses 1099

common-cosmic 1120

the welfare of their own subsequent existence 1169  
the commandment inculcated in me in my child-  
hood, enjoining that the highest aim and sense  
of human life is the striving to attain the welfare  
of one's neighbor, and that this is possible  
exclusively only by the conscious renunciation  
of one's own 1186

any prayer may be heard by the Higher Powers  
and a corresponding answer obtained only if it  
is uttered thrice: firstly, for the welfare or the  
peace of the souls of one's parents; secondly, for  
the welfare of one's neighbor; and only thirdly,  
for oneself personally *vi*

being-welfare 648

*see* ALTRUIST

WELL well-of-wisdom 520

## WHOLE

WHALE 693

WHEEL power-possessing beings put genuine  
spokes into the wheels of the first founders of  
these societies 1068

WHIM 688

WHISKY Scotch whisky 923 927-8

WHITE

white strings on the Lav-Merz-Nokh 849 854

white-points far away in space were nothing more  
than the pattern on the veil of the world 216

*see* RAY

WHOLE

in the Great Universe all phenomena in general  
without exception wherever they arise and  
manifest, are simply successively law-conform-  
able Fractions of some whole phenomenon  
which has its prime arising on the Most Holy  
Sun Absolute 123

world 125; the whole world 216

Universe 40 132-3 137 151 245 269 372 745 1209  
striving-to-reblend-into-a-whole, *concerning* the  
separate parts of the Omnipresent-Okidanokh  
156-7 167-9 171

that Whole which in the hopes of our Common  
Endless Uni-Being may actualize the sense and  
the striving of all that exists in the whole of the  
Universe 245

particles of the whole of the Reasonable Whole 384  
the-whole-of-us and the whole of our essence are,

## WIFE

and must be, in our foundation, only suffering 372  
seven independent parts of their whole 476; *see*  
PART  
their common whole 564  
collected-into-one-whole 696  
Megalocosmos 775 777 1178  
presence 777 1165 1171  
each one of us strove with his whole Being 796  
the Bosom of the Prime-Source of the Whole 800  
the-seven-aspectness-of-every-whole-phenomenon  
821 828 831  
note 849 861  
octave 854  
sounds 861  
the whole individuality of every man must consist  
of four definite distinct personalities 1189

## WIFE

the wives of the Self-tamers rebelled 257 260  
passive halves 420  
lawful wives 989  
legal wife 990-2; legal wives 991; illegal wives 991  
legal half 991; legal halves 990  
wives 288 989  
*see* FEMALE, WOMAN

**WILHELM** ex-Emperor Wilhelm 17 1012

## WILD

beings 248 252-4  
people who became wild 272

## WIND

## WILL

real will is a sign of a very high degree of Being;  
only those who possess such Being can do 1204  
that which is attributed to man and named will  
1203ff.  
in the presences of average people what they call  
will is exclusively only the resultant of desires  
1204  
it is necessary, with an intention issuing from one's  
own initiative and persistence, and sustained by  
one's own efforts, not by another's will, but by  
one's own, to obtain the eradication from one's  
presence both of the already fixed consequences  
of certain properties of the organ Kundabuffer,  
as well as of the predisposition to those con-  
sequences which might again arise 1220  
the will of Fate 213  
people with weak wills 1020; *and* 1035  
perceptions not depending at all on their own wish  
or will 1081  
God's will 1216  
what saves people from being able to experience  
such terrors is just their own will 1223f.  
Essoaieritoorassnian-will which can be obtained  
thanks to always the same being-Partkdolg-duty  
485  
being-Egoaitoorassian-will 564  
the Divine Will Power of our Endlessness 756  
will power 1019  
willful 5  
will-lessness or Noorfooftafaf 1151

**WIND** the accelerated-displacements-of-the-parts-  
of-the-atmosphere or great winds 315-6 838

## WINE

WINE 46 403 502 979

## WINGS

almost the whole strength of this enormous planetary body is adapted by nature to generate energy for their eyes and for their wings, *concerning* the three-brained beings on Mars 61 these possibilities beat their wings in vain 145 Gornahoor Harharkh pointed with a particular feather of his right wing 153 the wings of the Eagle in the emblem constantly remind the members of the society Akhaldan to meditate continually 310  
*and* 1086

## WISDOM

popular 11-2  
well-of-wisdom 520  
tooth 34

WISE is there such a thing anywhere on Earth as a wise legal examination of men's guilt?—  
*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 1089

## WISEACRE

they themselves admit the existence of many ancient sages and also do not deny the great amount of most varied information which has come down to them concerning the many objective truths elucidated by these sages, which information certain of your favorites are, without any remorse of conscience, giving out as having been thought of by themselves and exploiting to the full for their various egoistic

## WISEACRE

aims, without at all suspecting that the totality of the results of these wiseacring of theirs will inevitably lead their descendants sooner or later to total destruction 1047-8  
that maleficent particularity in your psyche, called Wiseacring 238  
the organic-psyche need to wiseacre 242  
the peculiar illness to-wiseacre subject to the fundamental cosmic law of Heptaparaparshinokh, according to which it had, in respect of intensity, also to function with a certain periodicity 273  
that psychic disease called wiseacring 286  
each of them is a wiseacre 713  
the strange inherency in their general psyche, called wiseacring 734  
Chai-Yoo, one of the first ideally formed scientists of new formation, a being with a completely formed inherency to wiseacre 854  
*Wiseacring concerning:*  
the teaching of Jesus Christ and religious teaching 734 736  
the counsels of Saint Buddha 240 242 245  
the apparatus Lav-Merz-Nokh, the detailed theory of the ancient learned being King-Too-Toz, the incomparable apparatus Alla-attapan, and the whole totality of true information cognized by the twin brothers 853  
being-Exiochary 805-6  
Bobbin-kandelnosts and the cosmic law of the Equalization-of-many-sourced-vibrations 444  
apes 271  
art 495 520  
bread 952

## WISH

gold 175  
hypnotism 575  
inner-communal-organization 404  
painting 520  
perpetual motion 74  
the question of the soul 345 404  
Sacrificial-Offerings 248  
science 134  
suffering 250  
vibrations 862  
will 1224

### Wisecracking of:

astronomers 286 290  
authorities 1224  
an expert in monkey-business 152  
European medicine 914  
grammarians 9  
leaders of Turkey 713  
learned beings of new formation 842-3 853  
learned beings of Babylon 344 404  
monks in Tibet 259  
physicians 442  
scientists 426 872 956  
writers 6 100  
the Author 17

*And:* 503-4 572 803 855 948 1053 1071 1207

*See:* DRAMATIZACRING

## WISH

the specific benefit for yourself which I anticipate,  
and which I wish for you with all my being—  
*the Author vi*  
anathematizing wish 97  
with one part of their essence they always intend to

## WITNESS

wish one thing; at the same time with another  
part they definitely wish something else; and  
thanks to the third part, they already do some-  
thing quite the contrary 487

egoistic wishes 577

that is why, my dear Grandfather, each one of us  
strove with his whole Being to manifest the  
sincere wish—*Hassein* 796

every wish of the planetary body is taken as  
undesirable for the higher divine part which has  
to be coated and perfected, and therefore all  
three-centered beings of our Great Megalocosmos  
constantly carry on a relentless struggle against  
the wishes of their planetary bodies so that there  
should be formed in them, in this struggle from  
what is called Disputekrialnian-friction, those  
sacred crystallizations from which their higher  
Divine being-part arises and is perfected in them  
802

the intensive wish of Theophany, to elucidate to  
his Reason the causes of the law-conformable-  
ness of the seven definite plane surfaces 820  
among the ancient Greeks, the word intelligentsia  
denoted a being so perfected that he was already  
able to direct his functions as he wished 1080-1  
justly merited wishes 1150

Gornahoor Rhakhoorkh's wish for Beelzebub 1154  
to cross into the other stream is not so easy—  
merely to wish, and you cross 1232

well-wishing 458

inner being-wish 542-3

**WITNESS** I have been a witness no less than forty  
times of exactly similar processes of the

## WOLVES

destruction-of-everything-within-sight 631; *and*  
108 492 640

WOLVES 795 858 1116

## WOMAN

woman-female, woman-mother, woman-prostitute  
985-93*passim*

organization of women's psyche 984

the cause of every misunderstanding must be  
sought only in woman—*Mullah Nassr Eddin* 274  
*see* FEMALE, MOTHER

## WOMB

the third of the seven actualizations: the combina-  
tion of the radiations of all the planets of their  
solar system during their formation in the womb  
of their productress 438

they immediately fall from the very first days  
after the separation from their mother's womb,  
under the stubborn influence of that maleficent  
means called education, *concerning* automatic  
Reason 815f.

impressions are recorded even during the period  
of his formation in his mother's womb, *concerning*  
memory 1217

## WORD

the Emanation-of-the-Sun-Absolute, now called,  
Theomertmalogos or Word-God 756; *see* THEO-  
MERTMALOGOS

that is why each word, for the same thing or idea,  
almost always acquires for people of different  
geographical locality and race a very definite  
and entirely different so to say inner-content 16

## WORLD

empty words without any inner content 492; *and*  
514 876

the words of our contemporary language are  
perceived elastically 1211ff.; *see* LANGUAGE  
each of them puts his own subjective sense into all  
the words in the symphony of words without  
content 1213ff.

the word intelligentsia 1080

one of the external shocks which animate these  
intelligentsia beings: the sounds or words  
reverberating where they happen to be 1081  
although Makary Kronbernkzion indeed first used  
the words Good and Evil, yet he was not to blame  
that these words later acquired there in the  
process of the existence of the beings of all  
subsequent generations such a maleficent sense  
for your favorites 1129 1138ff.  
essence-word 538

## WORKSHOP

the enormous Khrrh or workshop of Gornahoor  
Harharkh 154-5; *and* 153 157  
Shachermacher-workshop-booths 1188

## WORLD

in the beginning, when nothing yet existed, there  
came to our Creator All-Maintainer the forced  
need to create our present existing Megalo-  
cosmos, i.e., our World 748-9; *see* MEGALO-  
COSMOS, TROGOAUTOEGOCRAT  
World-arising and World-existence 322  
specialists in the work of World-creation and  
World-maintenance 82

## WORM

### World laws:

- laws of World-creation and World-maintenance 74  
86 124 127 136 148 279 386 471 570 748 751 755
- the third being-obligolnian-striving: the conscious  
striving to know ever more and more concerning  
the laws of World-creation and World-main-  
tenance 386
- higher World-laws 912 981
- great laws of world vibrations 901; *see* VIBRATION
- God forgives everything—this has even become  
a law in the World 198
- Symmetrical-entering 171
- Reciprocal-feeding-of-everything-existing 172
- World-law Troemedekhfe 172  
*and* 162 914 984  
*see* LAW

### Also:

- world concentration 1220; *see* CONCENTRATION
- government of the World 52
- world-outlook 424 1211; being-world-outlook 419
- Nirioonossian-World-Sound 829 849 867
- World-substances 194
- World-truths 399
- world view 1141
- World War 996; The Great World War 1104
- Everything-representing-one-world 162
- helpers in the ruling of the enlarged World 792
- the whole world 125 216  
*and* 745 914 1184 1214ff.

WORM 952

## WORTHY

not even be worthy to pay for your arising and  
existence 78

## WRITING

- worthy to have the place of their further existence  
on the holy planet Purgatory 367
- I have a very worthy reason for this—*Beelzebub*  
695
- they lost the possibility of being deemed worthy  
to unite themselves with the Most Most Holy  
Protocosmos 799
- manifestations worthy of three-brained beings 794
- a worthy and responsible existence 1058; *and*  
1122; *see* BECOMING
- worthiness 1178

WRIT Holy Writ 737ff.; *see* GOSPEL

## WRITER

- The First Growl* 98–102; *and* 104
- professional writer 6 17
- various contemporary conscienceless writers 992
- wisecracking of professional writers 6; *and* 100

## WRITING

- writings of the Author 26 40; *consider also vi* 973  
1184–1238
- mentation by form, by which the exact sense of all  
writing must be also perceived 15–6
- Manual of Bon Ton and Love Letter Writing* 272
- the disease called writing itch 1052

# X

**XENOPHON** a learned Greek 38

**X RAYS** 913-5

# Y

**YAGLIYEMMISH** preserved fruits 968

**YASHMAK** veil 707 711-2; *see* CHESHMA

## YEAR

the basic unit of time calculation on Karatas 121  
128ff.

Martian 179

Earth-years 1094

*and* 122-3

*see* TIME

**YEARNINGS** only ineffectual yearnings for the  
salvation-of-their-soul 364

# ZEHBEK

**YELLOW** something pale yellow began little by  
little to arise around Beelzebub and to envelop  
Him 1188; *see* ORANGE

**YIELD** without yielding to adverse conditions not  
depending on himself and much stronger than  
his possibilities, and mercilessly struggling with  
his own inevitable denying principle, Makary  
Kronbernkzion was able to perfect himself to  
such a gradation 1128

# Z

**ZADIK** religious festival in Tikliamish 622

**ZALNAKATAR** these Egyptian constructions were  
enclosed by a special lattice-work made of the  
plant, then called Zalnakatar 308

**ZAPOOPOONCHIK** a pet name 1013

**ZAROOARIES** towns and villages on the holy  
planet 1125-7

**ZEHBEK** a learned physician who invented a  
siren for counting vibrations 890

## ZERNAKOOR

ZERNAKOOR a planet 264

ZERNOFOOKALNIAN-friction thanks to which the sacred substances Abrustdonis and Helkdonis are formed 1168; *and* 1169-70

ZEVROCRAT *see* ARISTOCRAT

ZILNOTRAGO a gas like cyanic acid left in the track of the Madcap comet, Sakoor 56; *and* 57-8 659

ZIRLIKNER or Zerlikner

responsible individuals on Karatas who voluntarily devote the whole of their existence to helping any being to fulfill his being-obligations 541 *and* 206 287 442 540 1120-1 1147 *see* PHYSICIAN, PLEF-PERF-NOOF

ZOOSTAT

their Zoostat, that is the functioning of their being-consciousness, began to be divided in two and two entirely different consciousnesses having nothing in common with each other were gradually formed in them 559; *see* SUBCONSCIOUSNESS  
their Zoostat, or as they would say, their spiritual part 564  
two-system-Zoostat, that is, two independent consciousnesses 564

## Some of the Errata in *All and Everything*

<i>page/line</i>	<i>for</i>	<i>read</i>
41/7	same	sane
78/10	parts—not as if	parts—as if
114/4	sad	said
181/34	sad	said
141/3	commic	cosmic
143/20	Omnipresent- Okinadokh	Omnipresent- Okidanokh
151/7-8	constations	constatations
172/3	or of any of its	or any of its
196/32	actualized	actualize
226/6	Maria-Chi	Naria-Chi
243/16	others	others'
245/24	wisacred	wisacred
280/27	excessive	excessively
289/6	almost	almost always
295/19	'organic'	'organic'
316/27-8	coresponding	corresponding
334/9	being	beings
368/16	Sainty	Saintly
389/6	welfare, that	welfare, so that
410/1	are	have
458/2	is	it
473/29-30	conducted	connected
499/10	ancients	ancient
517/27	being-Afalkalno	being-Afalkalna
519/9	being-Afalkalno	being-Afalkalna
549/11	strychnine	trichinae
564/34	begins	begin
568	—	<i>inset (see page 673 below)</i>
673/14	Mndel-Ins	Mdnel-Ins

673/34	Rascoorano	Rascooarno
727/17	Aisakhladon	Aiësakhaldan
732/33	fairly tales	fairy tales
777/6	logicnestanian- materials	logicnestarian- materials
785/22-3	Okhtapanstsankh- nian-classes	Okhtapanatsakh- nian-classes
795/20	scared-sacraments- of-the-great- Serooazar	sacred-sacraments- of-the-great- Serooazar
856/13	significance	significance
951/25	not the case	now the case
1029/3	partiarhial	patriarchal
1045/22	preparatory	preparation
1072/22-3	towards	towards
1077/5	eixstence	existence
1106/9	substance	substances
1125/14	religious	righteous
1132/12	until	under
1168/25	which are newly arise	which newly arise
1177/6	selfpossession	self-possession
1216	<i>insert</i> line 15 between lines 12 and 13	

(568inset)

*An omission from page 568 of All and Everything, following line 18 and preceding the paragraph starting with the words: Since for the explanation of . . . .*

So, my boy, when the hypnotist, by modifying the tempo of their blood circulation, temporarily suspends the action of the localization of their false consciousness—now the ruling master of their common presence—the sacred data of their genuine consciousness can blend freely during their ‘waking’ state with the entire functioning of their planetary body. If then he rightly assists the crystallization of data evoking in that localization an idea contrary to what has been fixed there, and directs the results of that idea upon the disharmonized part of the planetary body, an accelerated modification of the circulation of the blood in that part can be produced.

During the era of the Tikliamishian civilization, when learned beings from the country of Maralpleicic first discovered the possibility of such combinations in their common psyche and tried to put one another at will into that special state, they began to understand its use, and soon found a way of summoning it to the aid of the being-hanbledzoin, that cosmic substance whose essence the three-brained beings of contemporary civilization came close to understanding, and which they named animal magnetism.

## PAGE CORRELATION TABLE

The page references in *Guide and Index* are to the original one-volume hard-cover editions of *All and Everything, Beelzebub's Tales to His Grandson*.\*

A three-volume paperback edition† has been published with each volume separately paged.

The following formula and table have been prepared for this paperback edition.

HARD-COVER	subtract	PAPERBACK
1-410	—	VOL. 1 1-410
411-567	410	VOL. 2 1-157
568-578	410‡	VOL. 2 158-169
579-584	409	VOL. 2 170-175
585-590	409‡	VOL. 2 176-182
591-810	408	VOL. 2 183-402
811-1238	810	VOL. 3 1-428

\* Gurdjieff, G. I. *All and Everything, Beelzebub's Tales to His Grandson*. London: Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1950; New York: Harcourt Brace, 1950; New York: E. P. Dutton, 1964 (1,238 pp.).

† Gurdjieff, G. I. *Beelzebub's Tales to His Grandson*. New York: E. P. Dutton, 1973 (v. 1: 410 pp., v. 2: 402 pp., v. 3: 428 pp.).

‡ Because of insertions in these sections, it may be necessary to look on the following page.

## PAGE CORRELATION TABLE

The page numbers of VOLUME 1 of the paperback edition correlate exactly with pages 1-410 of the hard-cover editions.

OLD NEW	OLD NEW	OLD NEW	OLD NEW	OLD NEW
VOLUME 2	439 29	468 58	497 87	526 116
411 1	440 30	469 59	498 88	527 117
412 2	441 31	470 60	499 89	528 118
413 3	442 32	471 61	500 90	529 119
414 4	443 33	472 62	501 91	530 120
415 5	444 34	473 63	502 92	531 121
416 6	445 35	474 64	503 93	532 122
417 7	446 36	475 65	504 94	533 123
418 8	447 37	476 66	505 95	534 124
419 9	448 38	477 67	506 96	535 125
420 10	449 39	478 68	507 97	536 126
421 11	450 40	479 69	508 98	537 127
422 12	451 41	480 70	509 99	538 128
423 13	452 42	481 71	510 100	539 129
424 14	453 43	482 72	511 101	540 130
425 15	454 44	483 73	512 102	541 131
426 16	455 45	484 74	513 103	542 132
427 17	456 46	485 75	514 104	543 133
428 18	457 47	486 76	515 105	544 134
429 19	458 48	487 77	516 106	545 135
430 20	459 49	488 78	517 107	546 136
431 21	460 50	489 79	518 108	547 137
432 22	461 51	490 80	519 109	548 138
433 23	462 52	491 81	520 110	549 139
434 24	463 53	492 82	521 111	550 140
435 25	464 54	493 83	522 112	551 141
436 26	465 55	494 84	523 113	552 142
437 27	466 56	495 85	524 114	553 143
438 28	467 57	496 86	525 115	554 144

## PAGE CORRELATION TABLE

OLD NEW	OLD NEW	OLD NEW	OLD NEW	OLD NEW
555 145	586 177*	617 209	648 240	679 271
556 146	587 178*	618 210	649 241	680 272
557 147	588 179*	619 211	650 242	681 273
558 148	589 180*	620 212	651 243	682 274
559 149	590 181*	621 213	652 244	683 275
560 150	591 183	622 214	653 245	684 276
561 151	592 184	623 215	654 246	685 277
562 152	593 185	624 216	655 247	686 278
563 153	594 186	625 217	656 248	687 279
564 154	595 187	626 218	657 249	688 280
565 155	596 188	627 219	658 250	689 281
566 156	597 189	628 220	659 251	690 282
567 157	598 190	629 221	660 252	691 283
568 158*	599 191	630 222	661 253	692 284
569 159*	600 192	631 223	662 254	693 285
570 160*	601 193	632 224	663 255	694 286
571 161*	602 194	633 225	664 256	695 287
572 162*	603 195	634 226	665 257	696 288
573 163*	604 196	635 227	666 258	697 289
574 164*	605 197	636 228	667 259	698 290
575 165*	606 198	637 229	668 260	699 291
576 166*	607 199	638 230	669 261	700 292
577 167*	608 200	639 231	670 262	701 293
578 168*	609 201	640 232	671 263	702 294
579 170	610 202	641 233	672 264	703 295
580 171	611 203	642 234	673 265	704 296
581 172	612 204	643 235	674 266	705 297
582 173	613 205	644 236	675 267	706 298
583 174	614 206	645 237	676 268	707 299
584 175	615 207	646 238	677 269	708 300
585 176*	616 208	647 239	678 270	709 301

\* or the next page

## PAGE CORRELATION TABLE

OLD NEW	OLD NEW	OLD NEW	OLD NEW	OLD NEW
710 302	742 334	774 366	806 398	836 26
711 303	743 335	775 367	807 399	837 27
712 304	744 336	776 368	808 400	838 28
713 305	745 337	777 369	809 401	839 29
714 306	746 338	778 370	810 402	840 30
715 307	747 339	779 371		841 31
716 308	748 340	780 372	VOLUME 3	842 32
717 309	749 341	781 373	811 1	843 33
718 310	750 342	782 374	812 2	844 34
719 311	751 343	783 375	813 3	845 35
720 312	752 344	784 376	814 4	846 36
721 313	753 345	785 377	815 5	847 37
722 314	754 346	786 378	816 6	848 38
723 315	755 347	787 379	817 7	849 39
724 316	756 348	788 380	818 8	850 40
725 317	757 349	789 381	819 9	851 41
726 318	758 350	790 382	820 10	852 42
727 319	759 351	791 383	821 11	853 43
728 320	760 352	792 384	822 12	854 44
729 321	761 353	793 385	823 13	855 45
730 322	762 354	794 386	824 14	856 46
731 323	763 355	795 387	825 15	857 47
732 324	764 356	796 388	826 16	858 48
733 325	765 357	797 389	827 17	859 49
734 326	766 358	798 390	828 18	860 50
735 327	767 359	799 391	829 19	861 51
736 328	768 360	800 392	830 20	862 52
737 329	769 361	801 393	831 21	863 53
738 330	770 362	802 394	832 22	864 54
739 331	771 363	803 395	833 23	865 55
740 332	772 364	804 396	834 24	866 56
741 333	773 365	805 397	835 25	867 57

PAGE CORRELATION TABLE

OLD	NEW	OLD	NEW	OLD	NEW	OLD	NEW	OLD	NEW
868	58	900	90	932	122	964	154	996	186
869	59	901	91	933	123	965	155	997	187
870	60	902	92	934	124	966	156	998	188
871	61	903	93	935	125	967	157	999	189
872	62	904	94	936	126	968	158	1000	190
873	63	905	95	937	127	969	159	1001	191
874	64	906	96	938	128	970	160	1002	192
875	65	907	97	939	129	971	161	1003	193
876	66	908	98	940	130	972	162	1004	194
877	67	909	99	941	131	973	163	1005	195
878	68	910	100	942	132	974	164	1006	196
879	69	911	101	943	133	975	165	1007	197
880	70	912	102	944	134	976	166	1008	198
881	71	913	103	945	135	977	167	1009	199
882	72	914	104	946	136	978	168	1010	200
883	73	915	105	947	137	979	169	1011	201
884	74	916	106	948	138	980	170	1012	202
885	75	917	107	949	139	981	171	1013	203
886	76	918	108	950	140	982	172	1014	204
887	77	919	109	951	141	983	173	1015	205
888	78	920	110	952	142	984	174	1016	206
889	79	921	111	953	143	985	175	1017	207
890	80	922	112	954	144	986	176	1018	208
891	81	923	113	955	145	987	177	1019	209
892	82	924	114	956	146	988	178	1020	210
893	83	925	115	957	147	989	179	1021	211
894	84	926	116	958	148	990	180	1022	212
895	85	927	117	959	149	991	181	1023	213
896	86	928	118	960	150	992	182	1024	214
897	87	929	119	961	151	993	183	1025	215
898	88	930	120	962	152	994	184	1026	216
899	89	931	121	963	153	995	185	1027	217

PAGE CORRELATION TABLE

OLD	NEW	OLD	NEW	OLD	NEW	OLD	NEW	OLD	NEW
1028	218	1060	250	1092	282	1124	314	1156	346
1029	219	1061	251	1093	283	1125	315	1157	347
1030	220	1062	252	1094	284	1126	316	1158	348
1031	221	1063	253	1095	285	1127	317	1159	349
1032	222	1064	254	1096	286	1128	318	1160	350
1033	223	1065	255	1097	287	1129	319	1161	351
1034	224	1066	256	1098	288	1130	320	1162	352
1035	225	1067	257	1099	289	1131	321	1163	353
1036	226	1068	258	1100	290	1132	322	1164	354
1037	227	1069	259	1101	291	1133	323	1165	355
1038	228	1070	260	1102	292	1134	324	1166	356
1039	229	1071	261	1103	293	1135	325	1167	357
1040	230	1072	262	1104	294	1136	326	1168	358
1041	231	1073	263	1105	295	1137	327	1169	359
1042	232	1074	264	1106	296	1138	328	1170	360
1043	233	1075	265	1107	297	1139	329	1171	361
1044	234	1076	266	1108	298	1140	330	1172	362
1045	235	1077	267	1109	299	1141	331	1173	363
1046	236	1078	268	1110	300	1142	332	1174	364
1047	237	1079	269	1111	301	1143	333	1175	365
1048	238	1080	270	1112	302	1144	334	1176	366
1049	239	1081	271	1113	303	1145	335	1177	367
1050	240	1082	272	1114	304	1146	336	1178	368
1051	241	1083	273	1115	305	1147	337	1179	369
1052	242	1084	274	1116	306	1148	338	1180	370
1053	243	1085	275	1117	307	1149	339	1181	371
1054	244	1086	276	1118	308	1150	340	1182	372
1055	245	1087	277	1119	309	1151	341	1183	373
1056	246	1088	278	1120	310	1152	342	1184	374
1057	247	1089	279	1121	311	1153	343	1185	375
1058	248	1090	280	1122	312	1154	344	1186	376
1059	249	1091	281	1123	313	1155	345	1187	377

PAGE CORRELATION TABLE

OLD NEW	OLD NEW	OLD NEW	OLD NEW	OLD NEW
1188 378	1199 389	1210 400	1221 411	1232 422
1189 379	1200 390	1211 401	1222 412	1233 423
1190 380	1201 391	1212 402	1223 413	1234 424
1191 381	1202 392	1213 403	1224 414	1235 425
1192 382	1203 393	1214 404	1225 415	1236 426
1193 383	1204 394	1215 405	1226 416	1237 427
1194 384	1205 395	1216 406	1227 417	1238 428
1195 385	1206 396	1217 407	1228 418	
1196 386	1207 397	1218 408	1229 419	
1197 387	1208 398	1219 409	1230 420	
1198 388	1209 399	1220 410	1231 421	